

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM AMERICA'S DECLINE:

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoloids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 — \$12.00
plus \$2.40 for postage & handling

376 pp., pb.
ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667

SINGLE COPY \$5.50

THE JEWISH ANGLE

By Josef Sobran
page 1

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Arthur J. Jones: The Non-White Face of Crime, page 12. — **Allan Callahan:** What Happened to Hitler's Body, page 24. — **Dr. Charles E. Weber:** The Reelection of Bill Clinton, page 26. — **Guillermo Coletti:** Alfred Rosenberg and Paganism, page 27. — **Clark M. Cornell:** Something is Funny, page 35. — **Guillermo Coletti:** Wagner on Wagner: An Exercise in Germanic Self-Hatred, page 37. — **Kevin Alfred Strom:** America Awake, Eternal Vigilance Is the Price of Freedom, page 43. — Letters to the Editor, page 50.

VOL. 24 — NO. 5

JANUARY 1997

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA Phone/Fax 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Unsolicited manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publications become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1996
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

00011	FIRST CLASS: Canada / Mexico	\$ 70.00
00012	FIRST CLASS / AIR MAIL: Abroad	\$100.00
00020	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter): Europe, South America	\$ 80.00
00021	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter): Middle East, Far East, Africa	\$ 90.00
00022	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter): Sample Copy	\$ 6.50
00030	THIRD CLASS (Bulk Rate): U.S.A. only	\$ 50.00
00031	THIRD CLASS (Printed Matter): Abroad	\$ 70.00
00033	THIRD CLASS: Sample Copy	\$ 5.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	\$ 30.00
50 copies	\$ 120.00
100 copies	\$ 200.00
500 copies	\$ 800.00
1000 copies	\$1200.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor

The Jewish Angle

By

Joseph Sobran

Beware of Ally

You can't understand American politics and culture nowadays without grasping the enormous power and influence of the Jews. The Jewish angle is complicated; it's not all to the bad; but from a Christian standpoint, it deserves criticism, because the interests of Jews and Christians naturally diverge. It is sentimental nonsense to pretend otherwise.

But since sentimental nonsense is obligatory in the American media, anyone who tries to talk frankly on the subject is "out of the mainstream," "extremist." The Israeli press is remarkably blunt about Jewish power in this country; but its coverage, though written from a Jewish perspective, would violate settled taboos in America. A Hebrew-language newspaper, *Ma'ariv* (the Israeli equivalent of the *Washington Post*), recently [Sept. 2, 1994] ran a long, detailed article on Jews in the Clinton Administration: "The Jews Who Run Clinton's Court"! The idea that there may be a *Christian* perspective on the subject is unthinkable.

The notion that two profoundly different cultures can easily mix, under shibboleths of "pluralism" and "multi-culturalism," is naive. You might as well expect a character from Homer to walk into a Thackeray novel. A culture is almost by definition a set of things that *can't* mix, because they have their full meaning only in relation to each other and lose their meaning in any alien context.

Unfortunately, the Jews — the organized Jews, the ones who, for our purposes, really count (leaving out unaffiliated Jews, mavericks, eccentrics, Mrs. Goldberg down the street, so to speak — are quick to damn any criticism as "anti-Semitism," "Jew-hating," and, when that criticism comes from independent Jews, "self-hate." (The idea of "self-hate" is

so tortured you wonder how on earth it arose. You get the impression that the only people Jews ever hate are themselves.)

The word "anti-Semitic" can usually be translated "Semantically Incorrect." Jews in America don't have to worry about persecution. The organized Jewish power is actually enforcing an ideological orthodoxy, and its habitual resort to personal abuse and intimidation is itself part of what deserves criticism. Such charges wouldn't be daunting to potential critics if "the Jews" *weren't* powerful. Like such ugly neologisms as "racism," "sexism," and "homophobia," "anti-Semitism" doesn't belong to the classic English language, as it has been used from Shakespeare to Dr. Johnson to Dickens to Hemingway. It's a term of vilification. Its function is not to define and distinguish but to conflate. (Nobody speaks of "anti-gentilism.") So many people and places have been damned as anti-Semitic countries.

Nevertheless, certain things must be said. And to be said they must be sayable. The Jewish question is part of my beat. Part of the reason for this newsletter is to utter a *Christian* viewpoint and to defend *Christian* interests at a time when public discourse is choked with fear of the Jews, in large part because of Jewish control of the major media — by ownership, pressure, false delicacy, and the constant threat of calumny.

Why is this urgent? Well, because, for instance, Israel can get a lot of Americans killed. In his book *The Samson Option* [Random House, 1991]: Seymour Hersh described in detail how Israel's secret nuclear arsenal implicated, and even endangered, the United States. Maybe Hersh was wrong. But he is a distinguished reporter, and he was making an assertion of considerable gravity. His thesis deserved, you might think, some discussion. The book was an attempt to alert us to an unsuspected danger and a vindication, by the way, of the foreign policy of America's founders. But *The Samson Option* died a quick death.

I began to understand the problem in 1982, when I ceased to be an automatic defender of Israel (which I had

been since the Six-Day War in 1967). The savage war on Lebanon opened my eyes. I saw, first, that the American alliance with Israel was making us enemies throughout the Muslim world. That was good for Israel and also good for the Soviet Union; but very bad for the United States. Moreover, I had a personal stake: my two sons were approaching draft age at a time when it looked as if the draft might be restored, and I saw no reason why they should be sent to fight in the Middle East. The thought of it made my blood run cold. For that matter, I didn't want *any* American boy to die for a foreign country.

I also came to realize how treacherously Israel was dealing with the United States. I'd tried to ignore evidence of this, starting with the attack on the *Liberty* in 1967. When Menachem Begin lied to Ronald Reagan about his intentions in Lebanon, the pattern was too clear to ignore. I learned a good deal about Israel espionage against the United States even before the Pollard spy case broke in 1985.

Along the way I perceived an unmentionable fact: that many Jews in the media were committed, sometimes fanatical Zionists, who justified everything Israel did, would never admit any deep divergence between American and Israeli interests and would shed no tear if my sons died for Israel. They included most of the neoconservatives I'd previously thought of as my allies and, in some cases, friends. In other respects they were decent-enough people. But even the Pollard case didn't seem to shake their primary loyalty to Israel.

I also couldn't help noticing the hypocrisy of organized Jewry, which pushed one set of principles in America — racial equality, secularism, and so forth — and their *polar opposites* in Israel, whose reason for being is to confer privileged status on Jews and Judaism. Jews won't let American Christians pray in their own public schools, but they are willing to tax them to subsidize and protect Israel. That, too, is both obvious and unmentionable. It cries out for discussion.

And I became aware that most Christians in the media,

including friends of mine, were afraid to say what, deep down, they knew. They were afraid of being smeared by the same neoconservatives they professed to regard as friends. They didn't dare to draw the obvious inference from the Pollard case, even when it transpired that the documents Pollard stole had probably been passed to the Soviets by the Israelis. They were in the same position as liberals in the 1940s and 1950s who had been afraid to admit that their ranks had been infiltrated by Soviet sympathizers and agents. (The cry of "anti-Semitism" was a bullying diversion from the real issue, as the cry of "McCarthyism" had been.)

Even knowing all this, I was shocked at the violence of the personal attacks against me when I began writing against the US-Israeli alliance. The neoconservatives, whom I'd naively expected to respect my right to disagree, were the most vicious. I was even more shocked when some of my Christian friends betrayed me — though one of my great consolations was that I found stalwart and honorable friends among non-Zionist Jews. (When the chips were down, some of my best friends *were* Jews.)

Pat Buchanan got the same treatment a few years later, when he observed that Israel's "Amen Corner" was leading the cry for war with Iraq just as I'd expected it would. He, too, was attacked with special venom by neoconservatives some of whom he'd befriended, as well as by some Christian conservatives who saw their chance to win favor with the people they feared and toadied to. (Among those who were brave and decent enough to defend him was Michael Kin-sley, his liberal Jewish antagonist on *Crossfire*.)

You can agree with the neocons on nine out of ten issues — but if the tenth is Israel, the other nine count for nothing. You may want to keep their friendship, but it's not up to you; they treat you as their mortal Joseph Sobran enemy (which is why I define an anti-Semite as a man who is hated by Jews). There is no clearer proof of the absolute priority of Israel for them. But the gentiles in the conservative movement, who still talk in their sleep about Alger Hiss, have put up little resistance to Zionist infiltration.

And it's one of the constants of journalism that the Amen Corner eggs this country to fight with any country it sees as a threat to Israel: Iraq, Iran, Syria, Libya, even North Korea. Moreover, it favors military intervention abroad in general, though it's less unanimous when Israel isn't menaced; some oppose intervention in Bosnia or Haiti, because the loss of American lives would lead to "isolationism" — their word for making American interests paramount.

Why does Zionism relay so heavily on deceit, camouflage, insinuation, betrayal, propaganda, and calumny? At bottom it may be less a matter of mendacity than of a cultural gulf. Most Zionists, even those who are otherwise honest people, resist open debate because they correctly sense that their cause — Jewish chauvinism — is indefensible in terms of both American interests and Christian culture. They need gentile support but can't afford to say what they really think of gentiles; though what they think can be gathered from the way Israeli law *treats* gentiles. Where gentiles are the majority, the Jewish power calls for equality, secularism, and "pluralism"; but Israel, where the phrase "Judaean-Christian" is used sparingly, is exempt from those otherwise universal standards. (Hence the tortured Israeli debate over whether to annex the occupied territories: what if the Arabs became the national majority!) The occasional gentile who catches on must be silenced and ostracized. Find, if you can, an American Zionist who demands equality for Israeli Christians. Such a Zionist is nearly as rare as an American Christian who sticks up for his fellow Christians in Israel.

Israel is no worse than many other countries. But it is worse than any other ally, except Britain — another country that likes its American friends to do the fighting. The analogies are interesting. At home, Churchill spoke of "the British Empire"; but for American consumption, he sang of "the great democracies" and "the English-speaking peoples." Nor has Mrs. Thatcher been shy about telling us where to send our boys. The Zionists have a long way to go before they will match British mischief; but Britain is an exhausted power, and Zionism poses the chief dangers to America at the mo-

ment.

There are other aspects of organized Jewry that deserve our critical attention too, its virtues as well as its proclivities. Up to a point, its tribalism is healthy and deserves emulation by a society whose weakening bonds of kinship are plunging us into crime and general decadence. But its liberalism, self-absorption, and deep hostility to Christianity are both excessive and self-destructive. The intellectual brilliance of the Jews is one of the wonders of the world; but it also has its dark side, a facile skepticism, an insensitivity to the dumb virtues of tradition (even, at times, Jewish tradition), a reckless radicalism.

The reason the current Jewish taboos should be broken is so that the whole truth can be told, and not just those things that are discreditable to the Jews. Actually, the Jews are nowhere near as bad as some of their defenders make them sound. They sometimes take advantage of our gullibility; which is not to say we gentiles were all innocent before they arrived. They do us harm; but not because they really *want* to harm us. As I say, cultures are more than just different flavors of ice cream. They are more like different cosmologies. The most important fact about any man, as G.K. Chesterton pointed out, is what kind of universe he thinks he's living in.

The Jewish Establishment

In the early 1930s, Walter Duranty of the *New York Times* was in Moscow, covering Joe Stalin the way Joe Stalin wanted to be covered. To maintain favor and access, he expressly denied that there was famine in Ukraine even while millions of Ukrainian Christians were being starved into submission. For his work Duranty won the Pulitzer Prize for journalism. To this day, the *Times* remains the most magisterial and respectable of American newspapers.

Now imagine that a major newspaper had had a correspondent in Berlin during roughly the same period who hobnobbed with Hitler, portrayed him in a flattering light, and denied that Jews were being mistreated — thereby not only

concealing, but materially *assisting* the regime's persecution. Would that paper's respectability have been unimpaired several decades later?

There you have an epitome of what is lamely called "media bias." The Western supporters of Stalin haven't just been excused; they have received the halo of victimhood for the campaign, in what liberals call the "the McCarthy era," to get them out of the government, the education system, and respectable society itself.

Not only persecution of Jews but any critical mention of Jewish power in the media and politics is roundly condemned as "anti-Semitism." But there isn't even a term of opprobrium for participation in the mass murders of Christians. Liberals still don't censure the Communist attempt to extirpate Christianity from Soviet Russia and its empire, and for good reason — liberals themselves, particularly Jewish liberals, are still trying to uproot Christianity from America.

It's permissible to discuss the power of every other group, from the Black Muslims to the Christian Right, but the much greater power of the Jewish establishment is off-limits. That, in fact, is the chief *measure* of its power: its ability to impose its own taboos while tearing down the taboos of others — you might almost say its prerogative of offending. You can read articles in Jewish-controlled publications from the *Times* to *Commentary* blaming Christianity for the Holocaust or accusing Pope Pius XII of indifference to it, but don't look for articles in any major publication that wants to stay in business examining the Jewish role in Communism and liberalism, however temperately.

Power openly acquired, openly exercised, and openly discussed is one thing. You may think organized labor or the Social Security lobby abuses its power, but you don't jeopardize your career by saying so. But a kind of power that forbids its own public mention, like the Holy Name in the Old Testament, is another matter entirely.

There is an important anomaly here. The word "Jewish,"

in this context, doesn't include Orthodox or otherwise religious Jews. The Jews who still maintain the Hebraic tradition of millennia are marginal, if they are included at all, in the Jewish establishment that wields journalistic, political and cultural power. Morally and culturally, the Orthodox might be classed as virtual Christians much like the descendants of Christians who still uphold the basic morality, if not the faith, of the ancestors. Many of these Jews are friendly to Christians and eager to make common cause against the moral decadence they see promoted by their apostate cousins. Above all, the Orthodox understand better than almost anyone else in America today the virtues — the necessity — of tribalism, patriarchal authority, the moral bonds of kinship.

The Jewish establishment, it hardly needs saying, is predominantly secularist and systematically anti-Christian. In fact, it is unified far more by its hostility to Christianity than by its support of Israel, on which it is somewhat divided. The more left-wing Jews are faintly critical of Israel, though never questioning its "right to exist" — that is, its right to exist on terms forbidden to any Christian country; that is, its right to deny rights to non-Jews. A state that treated Jews as Israel treats gentiles would be condemned outright as Nazi-like. But Israel is called "democratic," even "pluralistic!"

Explicitly "Jewish" organizations like the American Jewish Committee and the Anti-Defamation League enforce a dual standard. What is permitted to Israel is forbidden to America. This is not just thoughtless inconsistency. These organizations consciously support one set of principles here — equal rights for all, ethnic neutrality, separation of church and state — and their precise opposites in Israel, where Jewish ancestry and religion enjoy privilege. They "pass" as Jeffersonians when it serves their purpose, espousing rules that win the assent of most Americans. At the same time, they are bent on sacrificing the national interest of the United States to the interests of Israel, under the pretense that both countries' interests are identical. (There is,

of course, no countervailing American lobby in Israel.)

The single most powerful Jewish lobbying group is the American Israel Public Affairs Committee (AIPAC), which, as its former director Thomas Dine openly boasted, controls Congress. At a time when even Medicare may face budget cuts, aid to Israel remains untouchable. If the Israelis were to begin "ethnic cleansing" against Arabs in Israel and the occupied lands, it is inconceivable that any American political figure would demand the kind of military strike now being urged against the Serbs in ex-Yugoslavia.

Jewish-owned publications like *The Wall Street Journal*, *The New Republic*, *The Atlantic Monthly*, *U.S. News & World Report*, the *New York Post*, and New York's *Daily News* emit relentless pro-Israel propaganda; so do such pundits as William Safire, A.M. Rosenthal, Charles Krauthammer, Jeane Kirkpatrick, and George Will, to name a few. That Israel's journalistic partisans include so many gentiles — lapsed goyim, you might say — is one more sign of the Jewish establishment's power. So is the fact that this fact isn't mentioned in public (though it is hardly unnoticed in private).

So is the fear of being called "anti-Semitic." Nobody worries about being called "anti-Italian" or "anti-French" or "anti-Christian": these aren't words that launch avalanches of vituperation and make people afraid to do business with you.

It's pointless to ask what "anti-Semitic" means. It means trouble. It's an attack signal. The practical function of the word is not to define or distinguish things, but to conflate them indiscriminately — to equate the soberest criticism of Israel or Jewish power with murderous hatred of Jews. And it works. Oh, how it works.

When Joe McCarthy accused people of being Communists, the charge was relatively precise. You knew what he meant. The accusation could be falsified. In fact the burden of proof was on the accuser: when McCarthy couldn't make his loose charges stick, he was ruined. (Of course McCarthy was hated less for his "loose" charges than for his accurate

ones. His real offense was *stigmatizing the Left*.)

The opposite applies to charges of "anti-Semitism." The word has no precise definition. An "anti-Semite" may or may not hate Jews. But he is certainly hated by Jews. There is no penalty for making the charge loosely; the accused has no way of falsifying the charge, since it isn't defined.

A famous example. When Abe Rosenthal accused Pat Buchanan of "anti-Semitism," everyone on both sides understood the ground rules. There was a chance that Buchanan would be ruined, even if the charge was baseless. And there was *no* chance that Rosenthal would be ruined — even if the charge was baseless. Such are the rules. I violate them, in a way, even by spelling them out.

"Anti-Semitism" is therefore less a charge than a curse, an imprecation that must be uttered formulaically. Being a "bogus predicate," to use Gilbert Ryle's phrase, it has no real content, no functional equivalent in plain nouns and verbs. Its power comes from the knowledge of its potential targets, the gentiles, that powerful people are willing to back it up with material penalties.

In other words, journalists are as afraid of Jewish power as politicians are. This means that public discussion is cramped and warped by unspoken fear — a fear journalists won't acknowledge, because it embarrasses their pretense of being fearless critics of power. When there are incentives to accuse but no penalties for slander, the result is predictable.

What is true of "anti-Semitism" is also true to a lesser degree of other bogus predicates like "racism," "sexism," and "homophobia." Other minorities have seen and adopted the successful model of the Jewish establishment. And so our public tongue has become not only Jewish-oriented but more generally minority-oriented in its inhibitions.

The illusion that we enjoy free speech has been fostered by the breaking of Christian taboos, which has become not only safe but profitable. To violate minority taboos is "offensive" and "insensitive"; to violate Christian taboos — many of them shared by religious Jews — is to be "daring" and "irreverent." ("Irreverence" of course, has become *good*.)

Jewry, like Gaul, may be divided into three parts, each defined by its borders vis-a-vis the gentile world. There are the Orthodox, who not only insist on borders but wear them. They often dress in attire that sets them apart; they are even willing to look outlandish to gentiles in order to affirm their identity and their distinctive way of life. At the other extreme are Jews who have no borders, who may (or may not) assimilate and intermarry, whose politics may range from left to right, but who in any case accept the same set of rules for everyone. I respect both types.

But the third type presents problems. These are the Jews who maintain their borders furtively and deal disingenuously with gentiles. Raymond Chandler once observed of them that they want to be Jews among themselves but resent being seen as Jews by gentiles. They want to pursue their own distinct interests while pretending that they have no such interests, using the charge of "anti-Semitism" as sword and shield. As Chandler put it, they are like a man who refuses to give his real name and address but insists on being invited to all the best parties. Unfortunately, it's this third type that wields most of the power and skews the rules for gentiles. The columnist Richard Cohen cites an old maxim: "Dress British, think Yiddish."

Americans ought to be free to discuss Jewish power and Jewish interests frankly, without being accused of denying the rights of Jews. That should go without saying. The truth is both otherwise and unmentionable.

Joseph Sobran is a nationally-syndicated columnist, author and lecturer. He is a former senior editor of *National Review*, and currently Washington, DC, correspondent for *The Wanderer*, a traditionalist Roman Catholic weekly. He edits a monthly newsletter, *Sobran's* (c/o Griffin Communications, P.O. Box 1383, Vienna, VA 22183). "Beware of Ally" is reprinted from the October 1994 issue of *Sobran's*, and "The Jewish Establishment" from the September 1995 issue.

The Non-White Face of Crime

by
Arthur J. Jones

Once again, the politicians and the news media are calling for a "get tough" approach to combating the ever rising wave of crime sweeping across America. But until the politicians and the quivering pink rabbits of the liberal press face up to the real causes of crime in our country, there will be no end to the carnage wrought by the criminals in our society.

And precisely what the liberals and conservatives of both major political parties simply refuse to acknowledge is who the criminals are! Until that is done, none of their solutions stands a chance of reducing crime even a little. For the fact is, the crime problem in America is, first and foremost, a racial issue.

We don't have a crime problem, nor a guncontrol problem. What we have is simply the failure of our "elected representatives" to face the fact that violent crime has a nonWhite, very ugly, vicious, savage face.

Lest I be accused of simply making gross generalizations about crime, let's let the facts of crime make my case about the nonWhite nature of crime in America.

According to the latest available statistics, crime directly and indirectly costs \$674 billion dollars a year! On what is all this money spent? This is where it goes:

Police protection — \$39 Billion

Prisons — \$29 Billion

Legal court costs — \$10 Billion

Medical and mental health costs — \$11 Billion

Lost time from work — \$191 Billion

Stolen property — \$20 Billion

Fraud — \$40 Billion

Theft and shoplifting — \$120 Billion

Drunk driving — \$110 Billion

Drug abuse — \$40 Billion in lost productivity

Private Security — \$64 Billion

SOURCE: *U. S. News and World Report*, January 17, 1994.

This same issue of the magazine reveals that of the over six million crimes committed last year in this country, while 80% of the murders, rapes, and robberies were in Black neighborhoods, 20% of crimes committed outside of the Black ghetto, or the Beano's barrios, was crime directed by Blacks and Hispanics at White people.

This means that only 2% of all the crimes committed in this country last year were crimes where the victim was Black and the criminal was White — just 2%!

Yet, in state after state across this country, the Jews and their very liberal White allies have succeeded in passing so-called "ethnic intimidation" laws which literally make it a crime to call a Nigger a Nigger. Even such a "crime" as blowing spitballs at Blacks was prosecuted as a "racial hate crime" here in Chicago!

Under these "ethnic intimidation" laws, a White person who is victimized by a nonWhite, and who uses a politically incorrect term to describe the criminal, can be charged with a crime more serious in punishment than the nonWhite mugger, purse snatcher, or car thief.

In fact, the criminal now has more rights than the victim. For example, a Black ghetto gutter rat named Bernard McCummings, 32, was awarded \$4.3 million by a jury in New York City after being paralyzed by a police officer who shot him as he ran, after having mugged and beaten 81 year old Jerome Sandusky in a New York City subway station.

The jury, and an Appellate Court, and the Court of Appeals, all felt that McCummings, a career criminal, was the victim of excessive police force! On that flimsy basis, this Black savage beast was awarded for his criminality with almost five million dollars.

True, such a gross miscarriage of justice does not happen that often, but what does take place in our cities, towns, and suburbs is even more outrageous because of the sheer num-

bers of crimes committed each year.

The liberal journalist Andrew Hacker, in his 1992 book, *Two Nations, Black & White*, cites statistics taken from the Uniform Crime Report of the FBI for 1990 that reveal the nonWhite nature of crime today. There were over 10 million crimes committed in 1990 with the percentage of Black crimes as follows:

Murders — 54.7%

Rapes — 43.2%

Robberies — 61.2%

Drug violations — 40.8%

Prostitution — 38.9%

Auto Theft — 38.4%

Gambling — 47.5%

Weapons Violations — 39.8%

Receiving stolen property — 41.2%

Aggravated assault — 38.4%

Burglary — 30.1%

Forgery and counterfeiting — 34%

Embezzlement 32.1% (as in welfare checks and food stamps)

Drunk driving — 8.7%

Vandalism — 22.6%

(HACKER, Page 181)

On that last crime, the city of Chicago spends 14 million a year to remove graffiti from the windows of the buses and elevated trains. An additional \$50 million a year is spent repairing vandalism committed in the Chicago Public Schools.

Thus we see that crime is basically nonWhite in its origins. But what do these numbers actually mean to the average White American or foreign White tourist?

Noted criminal writer and researcher, Jared Taylor, in his 1992 book, *Paved with Good Intentions*, cites still other unpleasant facts about crime in America that are worth repeating here.

According to Taylor, "When Whites commit violence,

they do it to Blacks 2.4% of the time. Blacks on the other hand, choose White victims more than half the time."

Taylor continues: "In those cases in which the race of the killer is known, Blacks kill twice as many Whites as Whites kill Blacks. Black on White robberies and gang assaults are 21 times more common than White on Black. In the case of gang robbery, Blacks victimize Whites 52 times more often than Whites do Blacks."

Adds Taylor: "The average Black person is 12.3 times more likely to kill a White, than the average White is to kill a Black. When it comes to gang robbery, the average Black is an astonishing 325 times more likely to take part in a gang attack on a White than a White to take part in a gang attack on a Black." (Taylor, pages 9294)

And there is no end in sight to all this crime coming out of a race of people who are just 12% of our entire national population. Most of this crime was committed by nonWhite teenagers between the ages of 13-19. Their numbers are expected to increase by 23% by the year 2005. In other words, a virtual army of new criminals is being bred right now in our largest cities. And it is this atavistic "*underman*", to use the late Lothrop Stoddard's term, that is growing strong and healthy on the billions of dollars of AFDC checks and food stamps so generously provided by the White taxpayers of this country.

And it is when the "*underman*" awakens to the fact that his race is largely responsible for the filth, squalor, violence, and ignorance that he sees in Black communities, a rage of animallike fury comes over these creatures and they want to strike out at the first White person they see.

In particular Blacks, and increasingly Hispanics, are ever on the prowl for White people, especially White women. In a study of 629,000 interracial crimes that occurred in 1987, compiled from the United States Department of Justice, by Professor William Wilbanks of Florida International University, the ratio of White victims of crime at the hands of Black criminals was 9 to 1! In other words, 90% of these 629,000 interracial crimes had White people as the victim!

(Wilbanks, page 53)

Yet despite this nonWhite tidal wave of pure hatred directed at White people, the news media (local and national), politicians, and increasingly police departments across the country, refuse to acknowledge the nonWhite nature of crime in America.

Due to the influence of the AntiDefamation League of B'nai B'rith (ADL), the Jews have been able to subject police departments across the country to special courses they have prepared on how to deal with the hordes of nonWhite criminals they encounter each day.

The emphasis is on using the absolute minimum amount of force and then only as a last resort, lest their "Civil Rights" be violated, which would then subject the police officers and their entire department to costly Civil Rights lawsuits.

However, this same ADL training instills in police officers an absolute fear and hatred of any person or organization defending White people's Civil Rights! According to Jack McLamb, a former Arizona police officer, the ADL has spread this antiWhitepatriot poison into virtually every large and medium sized police department in this country.

While the day to day reality of crime police see is non-White, their instincts have been trained to resort to force each time they encounter a White activist! Thus, militant Blacks and Hispanics and homosexuals are allowed to vent their rage; to destroy, loot, burn, steal, and utterly defy the laws of the land.

But when a group of White antiabortion protesters stage a sitin or merely picket the largely Jewishowned abortion centers, the police show absolutely no mercy on these protesters — they are subjected to choke holds; dragged by their hair; struck with riot batons; arms and legs broken; noses broken; ribs fractured; teeth knocked out; punched and kicked; sprayed with MACE, or subjected to electronic stun guns.

Yet in 1991, when on 50 separate occasions White people were viciously assaulted by roving packs of young, Black

beasts in the Hill Crest and North Park neighborhoods of San Diego, California, the line coming from the local police department spokesman, Detective Steve Baker, was "There is no evidence they are hate crimes." (Taylor, page 95)

Or more recently, when I was attacked on May 6, 1993, by a Black militant from the Black Panther Militia, one Michael McGee, on the *Jerry Springer Show*, the Civil Rights division of the Chicago Police Department, after viewing the brazen assault on me said: "We're still investigating the charge, but we're not sure we have all the elements needed to prosecute this as a hate crime." As I write this, the "investigation" is apparently still going on, or they dropped it altogether. In fact, I have heard nothing from the police since May of 1993!

Yet, while the police and their political bosses are afraid to tell the truth about nonWhite crime, a few Black leaders are not. Black syndicated columnist, Walter Williams, writing in the January 14, 1994, issue of *Human Events*, a weekly newspaper published in Washington, D.C., is outraged at the cowardice displayed by Black Civil Rights leaders on the crime issue.

Wrote Williams: "Colin A. Ferguson's rampage, killing five New York commuter passengers and wounding 20 others, proves Whites don't have a monopoly on racism. If civil rights organizations, Black politicians and ministers are to keep whatever diminishing credibility they still have, they must roundly condemn both Ferguson's racist behavior and his apologists. So far I have not heard civil rights organizations calling a press conference to do that."

Adds Williams: "You can bet the rent money had a White person committed similar mayhem in Harlem, it would be show time for the likes of Al Sharpton, Jesse Jackson and Ben Chavis."

Williams then cites a number of fiendish Black crimes that never made the national news: White truck driver Danny Gilmore, in July of 1988, is murdered by a mob of 40 Blacks in Cleveland, Ohio. He is pulled from his truck, beaten severely, then had his skull crushed by a Black who

ran over him with Gilmore's truck. All because of a minor accident with a Black on a motorbike!

In January 1991, Mark Belmore, a White student at Northwestern University, was stabbed to death by four Blacks who vowed to kill the first White person they saw.

In February, 1991, in Indiana, seven White people were murdered by Christopher Peterson, a Black savage with a shotgun. Peterson told the police he had "a deeprooted hatred for White people."

Again, quoting Williams: "According to Department of Justice statistics, when Whites commit violent crimes, Blacks are their victim 2.4% of the time; however, Blacks choose White victims over 50% of the time. Blacks murder Whites twice as often as Whites murder Blacks. Black on White gang robberies are 52 times greater than White on Black. Black men rape White women 30 times more than White men rape Black women."

On this last crime, that of raping White women, the Black male does so out of a sick need to strike back at what he perceives is a White male dominated society. And White women are to Black men the ultimate prize possession of the White man. In his childlike mind, he will risk death rather than deny his lustful urges for White women.

This sickness to possess White women is what drives the entire Civil Rights movement. Black men care nothing about political freedom. But tell the hordes of lowlife Niggers "freedom" means having White women, and they will march from one end of this country to the other to get at our women. Is this another broad generalization or the plain and ugly truth? Here from the mind of a notorious Black rapist, Eldridge Cleaver, in his sick book *Soul on Ice*: "I love White women and hate Black women. It's just in me, so deep that I don't even try to get it out of me anymore. I'd jump over ten Nigger bitches just to get me one White woman. Ain't no such thing as an ugly White woman. A White woman is beautiful even if she's baldheaded and has one tooth."

Cleaver then goes on to describe what he likes to do to White women. I will spare the readers of this newspaper the

details. Cleaver then states his feelings for White women this way: "The White woman is more than a woman to me...she's like a goddess, a symbol. I worship her. I know that the White man made the Black woman the symbol of slavery and the White woman the symbol of freedom. Every time I embrace a Black woman I'm embracing slavery and when I put my arms around a White woman, well, I'm hugging freedom...Men die for freedom, but Black men die for White women who are the symbol of freedom." (Cleaver, pages 148149)

Concludes Cleaver: "Any Black man who says he don't dig Jezebel (White women) is a GD liar. I believe that if a leader wanted to unite the Negroes in a solid unity, he could do so very easily. All he'd have to do is promise every Black man a White woman and every Black woman a White man. He would have so many followers he wouldn't know what to do with them all. Believe me." (Cleaver, page 150)

So, it should now be clear that the crime problem in this country is again, first and foremost, a racial problem. The question is what do we do about all these hordes of Black and Hispanic criminals? What is the solution to nonWhite crime?

The liberals and conservatives and the Jewsmidia keep proposing the same old unworkable solutions: More laws to control the sale of guns; and mandatory prison sentences for certain types of crimes and life without parole for other types of crimes.

Now two new proposals have been advocated by the gutless political pimps and whores in Washington, D.C. In 1992, Major Owens (DNY 11th District), a six term Black Congressman, introduced legislation that would repeal the Second Amendment, the right of the people to purchase and possess private firearms. And New York Senator Daniel P. Moynihan (DNY), proposes a 1,000% tax on the sale of ammunition; thus placing the cost of ammunition for private firearms out of the financial reach of the average American gun owner. Only the very rich and the very violent would be able to obtain ammunition for their weapons.

The vast majority of our population, which is to say White people, without guns or the ability to purchase ammunition for the guns they now possess, would be left defenseless before the vicious, savage, nonWhite criminal jackals now on the loose in our country.

And still another United States Senator, John Chafee (RRI) has introduced a bill to outlaw the possession of handguns anywhere by anyone, outside of the police and the military or other law enforcement agencies.

According to the United States Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco and Firearms (ATF), there are about 200 million guns in private hands in the United States. About a third of those are pistols. While each year, about 20,000 murders are committed in this country, the majority by handguns. In just one period, 1979-1982, hand guns were used by private citizens to defend themselves against criminals 644,976 times! (Francis, page 26)

Thus without guns in the hands of lawabiding citizens, the murders, rapes, robberies, and other crimes committed by nonWhite criminals would be at least ten times greater than they are right now!

So, gun control and taxing the ammunition would play right into the hands of these criminal scum. Crime would soar out of control, beyond even the power of the armed forces to control it. That's what the foolish, if not treasonous, liberals and conservatives would accomplish if we let them pass these radical bills.

The next solution proposed is to lock up the criminals; build more prisons; eliminate parole. What this means is the \$29 billion a year currently spent on prisons and inmates will have to be greatly increased with no end in sight. That translates into more taxes from the White people of America. For no matter how many prisons and jails we build, it will never be possible to keep the criminals in prison to serve out their sentences.

In a twopart study of violent crime that appeared in the November 3rd and 4th 1993 editions of *Investor's Business Daily*, we learn that, "Compared to 1950, the U.S. is arrest-

ing a lower percentage of criminals, prosecuting a smaller portion of those arrested, winning a smaller percentage of the prosecutions, sentencing fewer convicted criminals to jail time and giving more lenient sentences to those who are sentenced to prison."

Here is where the traditional, simplistic, "lock 'em up" solutions are shown to be so deceptive. While most lawabiding taxpayers and citizens assume you do serious time for committing serious crimes, the truth is shockingly the opposite as is shown here:

Murder — 2.3 years average prison time before released on parole

Rape — 80.5 days jail

Robbery — 27.5 days in jail

Aggravated assault — 13.2 days in jail

Arson — 12.5 days in jail

Burglary — 5.4 days in jail

Auto theft — 3.8 days in jail

Larceny — 2.2 days in jail

So building more prisons or jails is certainly not the solution to our nonWhite crime problem. Nor is there any need for more useless gun control laws. For according to the United States Justice Department's National Crime Survey, only 12% of all violent crimes involved firearms and only 2% of all crimes involved the use of firearms.

Yet, those are the only ideas politicians in both parties have found to be politically correct. Therefore, they are guaranteed not to offend the politically pampered nonWhites who are largely responsible for most of the crime in this country.

So what do we do to solve the nonwhite crime problem? I advocate a three point program:

1.) Whenever a nonWhite kills a White person, or rapes a White person, or seriously injures a White person while committing a crime, the sentence is automatic: Death.

2.) The Second Amendment should be altered, but not abolished. It should read: "The right of White people to keep and bear arms shall not be infringed, abridged, or denied."

All nonWhites have no right to buy, trade, or possess any type of firearms or ammunition for same."

The penalty for any nonWhite person in possession of a gun of any kind, should be: 1 year in prison and a \$1,000 fine for first offense; 5 years and \$5,000 fine for second; and there would be no third offense.

3.) If a nonWhite criminal uses a gun or other weapon in committing a crime against a White person, it would only happen once: The penalty for a nonfatal crime upon any White person would be to strip the criminal of his citizenship and deport him or her out of the country to a permanent exile from this country!

We know we can't control or eliminate all the nonWhite crime, but our concern is in making our country safe for White people to live in. But these Black and Brown trigger happy, dopedup punks should know that whenever they get the all too frequent urge to mug, rape, rob, or murder a White person, that death or deportation awaits them when they are caught. To hell with building more prisons, build more gallows and boats!

And lest we be accused by the liberals and gutless conservatives of being too harsh, we need only point out that their masters favorite country, Israel, does not hesitate to use the very same penalties on Arabs breaking Israeli laws that we propose for nonWhites breaking Aryan laws.

Thus, if such stern measures to maintain Jewish control of Palestine can be supported by the liberals and conservatives with billions of dollars in American foreign aid to Israel, then why can't these same workable solutions be applied to the hordes of nonWhite criminals in America?

Obviously, such really gettough measures can work, but only if we have political leaders in office determined to carry out these policies. Thus the ultimate solution to nonWhite crime, lies not in passing new laws, but in placing into power new leaders of courage and will who will roll back the ugly pall of African/Hispanic cruelty and savagery that is settling over this land.

Sources for this article:

1. *Conservative Chronicle*, article against gun control by Samuel Francis, page 3, December 8, 1993.
2. *Frequency and Nature of Interracial Crimes*, published in *Justice Professional*, June 17, 1990 by Professor William Wilbanks, Florida International University, data derived from the United States Department of Justice Study *Criminal Victimization in the United States*, 1987, page 53.
3. *Human Events*, January 14, 1994, page 20.
4. *Investors Business Daily*, November 3rd and 4th, 1993, page 1 and 2.
5. *Paved with Good Intentions* by Jared Taylor. Carroll and Graf, New York 1992.
6. *Soul on Ice* by Eldridge Cleaver. Dell Publishing Company, New York 1968.
7. *The Star*, January 11, 1994, page 34.
8. *Two Nations, Black & White* by Andrew Hacker. Balantine Books, New York 1992.
9. *U.S. News and World Report*, January 17, 1994, pages 2237.

Arthur J. Jones can be reached at P.O. Box 29316,
Chicago, Illinois 60629, phone 312-434-1323.

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb.) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*" —R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. App). *THE ANTI-HUMANS*, Order #01013. Sale priced, single copy \$2.00 + \$1.50 postage, 10 for \$15.00 + \$5.00 postage. Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS,
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

WHAT HAPPENED TO HITLER'S BODY?

By
Allan Callahan

We have long known, at least in a general way, how Hitler died in his bunker beneath Berlin in 1945, but the few details we had after that were sparse, and soon after *that*, there was nothing but silence. The Soviets recovered Hitler's corpse, so they knew what happened to it, but kept the information secret all through the cold war.

This state of affairs continued until the U.S.S.R. collapsed. In 1992, Moscow TV journalist Ada Petrova wanted to do a program on the death of Stalin. She went to see Sergei Mironenko, one of the directors of the State Archives of the Russian Federation in Moscow. During their talk, Hitler's name came up, and Mironenko astounded her when he revealed that he had Hitler's skull right there in the archive. She then lost interest in Stalin, and instead wanted to find out all she could about Hitler's skull, and the story behind it.

It was in a thin cardboard box with a wax seal, and was in four pieces, two large and two small. One of the larger pieces had an exit hole made by a bullet. The skull was part of an extensive archive, with an official number of 1-G-23, and subtitled: "Hitler and His Entourage." Ten other archives contained many other things, including his uniforms, a photograph album, and a notebook containing some of his small paintings and drawings.

After Hitler and Eva Braun committed suicide, their bodies were laid in a shell crater in the garden of the Reich Chancellery, doused with gasoline, and set afire. Although badly burned, they were far from being completely consumed. The Russians found them almost as soon as they arrived on the scene, but ignored and reburied them because they thought they had already found Hitler's body.

This corpse, however, belonged to Hitler's double, a man named Gustav Weller. After the Russians discovered their mistake, they quickly dug up the bodies again. To try and make sure they had the right people, they conducted an autopsy and identified the remains by their dental records.

The bodies of Hitler and Eva Braun were buried, dug up and reburied several times, along with the bodies of Joseph Goebbels, his wife and their six children, the body of Gen. Hans Krebs and two dogs. Everything was finally destroyed except for Hitler's skull.

Ada Petrova was joined by British writer Peter Watson. With

the permission of the directors of the State Archives, they commissioned one of Russia's leading forensic experts, Prof. Viktor Zyagin, to examine the skull. He photographed it, measured it, probed the edges and the bullet hole.

Hitler's valet, Heinz Linge, stated that he inspected the bodies of Hitler and Eva while they were burning in the garden. Hitler's head, according to Linge, had a bullet wound. The skull was of a yellowish color, typical of a vegetarian, according to Prof. Zyagin. Hitler became one in the early 1930s, and had his own vegetarian cook in the bunker.

There are three main views of how Hitler took his life. One is that he shot himself, another is that he took poison (like Eva Braun), while a third view is that he did both. He first took the poison, then fired the fatal bullet.

The latter seems the most likely, and would be easy with a cyanide capsule. All you would have to do would be to place the glass capsule between your teeth, aim your pistol, bite down on the capsule and then pull the trigger. This is also what Prof. Zyagin thinks Hitler did. By the location of the exit bullet hole in Hitler's skull, Zyagin believes Hitler held the pistol under his chin.

Hitler, Eva and all the others were buried in Buch, exhumed and reburied in Finow, then exhumed and reburied again outside Rathenow, but they did not remain in any of those places long. Their main resting place was finally in Magdeburg.

Here the bodies lay for a quarter of a century. But in 1970, the Soviets decided to turn over the army base there to the East Germans. The only Russian in Magdeburg who knew where the bodies were buried was the regimental commander. Not wanting to take a chance of the secret leaking out, and the grave becoming a shrine for neo-fascists, he wrote to Yuri Andropov for advice. (Andropov was then head of the KGB, and later became the Soviet leader in 1982). Andropov ordered the regimental commander to exhume the bodies, cremate them and dispose of the ashes.

This was done on April 5, 1970, but by that time the bones of each body had more or less mixed with each other, and with soil. The report stated that: "The destruction was carried out by burning in the fire on the waste ground near Schonebeck, 11 kilometers from Magdeburg. The remains burned away, were ground with the embers into ashes and thrown into one of the Elbe tributaries."

Footnote: Ada Petrova and Peter Watson collaborated on a book entitled: *The Death Of Hitler*. The first U.S. edition was supposed to have been published by W.W. Norton & Co. in 1995.

The Reëlection of Bill Clinton

By

Dr. Charles E. Weber

The reëlection of Clinton is a certain defeat for Aryan Americans, who insouciantly voted for this cunning, unscrupulous man. Clinton has a hostility to successful members of his race and that seems to dominate all of his thinking, if his mental processes can be dignified by that word. This hostility perhaps has its origins in Clinton's dreary family background.

Some of the judicial appointments which Clinton has made are likely to cause considerable damage to Aryan Americans for many years to come, indeed well beyond 2000 A.D., in a way which most of its victims do not understand. For the first time in the history of the United States the Supreme Court has two Jewish members who seem to be haters of their host population. They were both appointed by Clinton. All too many of Clinton's other appointments to high positions have been of members of races which have a traditional hostility to Aryans.

Clinton has demonstrated repeatedly his stubborn favoring of high taxes and Big Government, which are poison to Aryans, who are sacrificing their reproductive capacities to pay for Big Government. American Aryans are consequently sinking into the status of a minority and the grim conditions from which they are bound to suffer greatly in the future and from which they are already suffering in specific localities. One need only look what has happened to some American cities such as Detroit, East Saint Louis and Washington, whose populations have become overwhelmingly non-Aryan.

Perhaps Clinton's most destructive influences come from his setting a bad example by his past swinish, crooked personal behavior, about which most voters were poorly informed or which was deliberately neglected by the media. All too few Americans realize, that Clinton is a laughing stock in foreign countries and a national disgrace.

Why did Aryan voters shoot themselves in the foot? The preponderant control of the American media, especially of the electronic media, by non-Aryans seems to have been the chief cause.

On what can we pin our hopes for an awakening of American Aryans? The small oppositional, truly patriotic print medium seems to be our best hope, even if the periodicals which comprise this medium have relatively small circulations. If American Aryans have not lost all of their will to survive they should seek out such periodicals and subscribe to them for information, ideas and a reassuring sense of solidarity. □

Alfred Rosenberg and Paganism

by

Guillermo Coletti

"Should the subduing talisman, the Cross, break, then will come the roaring forth of wild madness of the old champions ... The talisman is brittle, and the day will come when it will pitifully break. The old stone gods will rise ... and rub the dust of a thousand years from their eyes. And Thor, leaping forth with his giant hammer, will crush the Gothic Cathedrals!"

Heinrich Heine, Germany, 1834.

Paganism in Europe

French philosopher Alain de Benoist has rightly noticed ("The Way to be Pagans", 1980) that Europe could not and will not return to Paganism, but rather that Paganism was inevitably returning to Europe. Paganism indeed has been returning to Europe, long before the twentieth century, long before Nietzsche and Wagner. Its return, noticed de Benoist, can be traced as far back as the days of the Renaissance and can be found in those magnificent paintings rich in infatuation and love with the Aryan mythos of Hellas, and thereby with the Ancient Pagan soul of Europe. Perhaps most modern historians have not taken notice of that evolution of Heathen creativity, but Christian priests have long ago manifested their concern, or, maybe, fear. Abbot J. Gamme wrote in his letter to Monsignor Dupanloup in 1852: "The Renaissance was the resurrection, the cult, the fanatical adoration of Paganism with all its literary, artistic, philosophical, moral and religious idols; the Renaissance engenders the Reform, the Reform engenders the Volterian impiety; this engenders the French Revolution, the French Revolution is the most devastating moral cataclysm ever seen!". Unrepentant before the evidence of the destruction they have caused, the real cataclysm of Western man soul,

the warriors of the Semitic Yahweh seem to have done "mea culpas" over actions which may have just engaged in following natural instincts, while oblivious and even joyous over their own faults against Euromankind. Today, as JudaeoChristianity finds itself immersed in a sea of confusion, division and desperation, the Ancient Gods of Europe enjoy a heroic, long awaited return, that not even the most ferocious renegade Caucasians can avert. From the ruins of shattered shrines to bedouinic deities, new realms will be built. Precisely because the priests of the cult of the cross fanatically incinerated our spiritual past in murderous raids, and as if defiant to history, they attempted to conceal it by building churches on top of the still smoky ruins of the treasures of our ancestors. The European Gods, those who belong only to Euromen, and those to whom only Euromen belong, have been witnesses of our rise to conquest, then our decay, and now they are watching us struggling back to recover the values of that which is eternal, the undying tribute to our blood.

Rosenberg and the Undying Heathen Soul

Those who seek out answers, not into the teachings of Moses, Abraham, or their apostolic inheritors, but into the evolution of our own biological reality through the mythos of the Ancient Gods, must refer to those great men who left us, in the form of books and artistic expressions, the fruit of entire lives dedicated to research our forbidden past. As the 20th century reaches its end, we find in the Euro-Heathen ranks an increasing number of freethinkers, philosophers, politicians, historians and others, working hard to reconstruct the original identity of our people. Names like Julius Evola (Italian philosopher, deceased in 1974) and Alain de Benoist are no longer souls navigating in a sea of intellectual solitude. Just before them, the World War II generation had taken great steps to bring us nearer to completion of this task. In 3rd Reich Germany, Heinrich Himmler (SS Reichsführer), and Walther Darré

(Reichsminister of Agriculture) joined Alfred Rosenberg, quite conceivably the leading Pagan National Socialist theoretician, in defining with historical accuracy the soul of the Euroman. The National Socialist rise to power is a great example of that European will that defies oppression and censorship and finally, triumphs. Adolf Hitler, for example, was banned from access to the airwaves and could not use the German radio broadcasting system until after his becoming Chancellor of Germany, in January of 1933. In an article entitled "Germany and the Federation of Nations", published on August 30, 1923, in the periodical *Völkischer Beobachter*, Rosenberg provides a brief description of the oppressive spirit of the times: "On June 15, the *Israelitische Wochenblatt für die Schweiz* demanded the prohibition of the sale of the wellknown book of Henry Ford, *Der internationale Jude*. On June 23, already the Swiss federal railways issued a decree according to which the mentioned work may not be displayed any longer in the railway bookshops". Today, over seventy years later, the shaping of the European culture encounters opposition from almost identical alien forces. Again, those working against the free trade of ideas are in our midsts.

Alfred Rosenberg dedicated his life to bringing Europe in accordance with her history. In doing so, Rosenberg made friends and enemies, and with every day of work, he constructed his own life into a monument to the revival of the mythos, the man who will come.

An Eventful Life

Alfred Rosenberg was born on January 12, 1893, in the town of Reval (currently known as Tallinn) in Estonia, his father a man of German descent (most people in that area are of German extraction) and his mother Baltic. At a young age Rosenberg moved to Russia to complete his studies; he received his diploma in architecture from the University of Moscow in 1918. During those youthful years, Rosenberg was witness to one of the most dramatic

events in modern history: the Bolshevik Revolution. Those days, according to most historians and personal accounts of men who knew Rosenberg in person, were fundamental in the shaping of his views on Communism and Judaism. The connection of Jews to Bolshevism was not only to be noticed by Nazis; Winston Churchill has written extensively on the leadership of these two; in America, government intelligence agents wrote numerous reports on the matter, and the mainstream printed media from London and other major world capitals expressed concern over the Jewish-Bolshevik connection. Soon after graduation Rosenberg moved back to the Baltic, to Reval, where he volunteered in a failed grassroots effort to avert the expansion of Bolshevism. As the Red Army advanced with all its might over the fields of Estonia, Rosenberg left the country, arriving in Munich, along with many others, in 1919. Shortly after his arrival in Germany, a 22 yearold Rosenberg joined the ThuleGesellschaft, a small society of nationalistic welltodo individuals that financed anti Communist activism during the days of great political agitation. As if inevitable in the progression of his career, Rosenberg joined the NSDAP later that year as member number 625, shortly after meeting with Anton Drexler and Hitler. The new young member's abilities were quickly noticed by the party leadership, and a little time later the responsibilities deposited on that man were significant. Hitler personally assigned Rosenberg to command the NSDAP, after receiving prison sentence from his involvement with the incidents of November 9, 1923. During the Führer's imprisonment Rosenberg's duties were performed efficiently.

The Idealistic Soul of Euromen

Rosenberg was well aware that idealism was a manifestation of the great racial barriers that separate Aryans from other forms of life. The pursuance of ideals and dreams, the selfless devotion to perfection and the intensity of will applied to goals that offer no economic reward, is vibrant and omnipresent in European culture, in con-

trast to nonAryan peoples whose actions are motivated by the immediacy of food and shelter, those creatures who never looked up to the sky and never thought of flying. The myths that Ancient Pagans have forged, entirely out of their souls and nothing else, were the purest manifestations of the search for the ideal. In the *Myth of the 20th Century*, Rosenberg explains: "Once men dreamed of an all-seeing and allhearing Being. They called it Zeus. It gazed from the clouds of Olympus over the land, or, perhaps, as Argus. Only a few were bold enough to demand the same for men. But these few dreamers investigated the essence of the lightning throwing god and examined the mysteriously unleashed natural forces. One day with the aid of these forces they spoke far apart with one another, linked only by a wire. Then even this wire was no longer necessary. Tall slender towers today send mysterious waves out into the entire world and these discharge themselves thousands of miles away as song or music. A bold dream became life and reality."

Rosenberg's Vision on Duty and Nation

It is frequently charged that National Socialism was another form of colonialism, and that the Germans aspired to rule the world in a sort of reviewed and renovated AngloFrench imperialistic style. That just was not the case. Just as Germanism could have never been implanted within the borders of China, so it was obvious that the Universalism brought upon us by Christians was unworkable, and that only by creating national and racial states, the peoples of this world were going to find themselves in their true identities. On June 2, 1924, the periodical *Der Weltkampf* published the article entitled "Jewish World Politics", in which Rosenberg explains some of the National Socialist stand on foreign policy as follows:

"Not only individual men but also peoples find their personal lifeform only after many false paths. Wars and revolutions signify the signposts on which the changes in

the inner spiritual attitude are to be read. We live today in one of the greatest ages of intellectual, political and economic transformations, that is, all peoples of the white race, although some seem still to slumber fully. The catastrophes which have been effected since 1914 and the throes still to come in worldpolitical events are therefore so powerful because never before have the two old polar oppositions between the racial ideas and international worldview lain in such a strong, instinctive, but at the same time conscious, battle as today..."

"(Marxist agitator) Instead of setting up for him (contemporary man) as a goal a real homeland and the striving for a national culture, he increasingly freed him inwardly from his fathers, taught him to hate the history of his people and to believe in a nebulous 'international'. This poisonous seed of hatred against one's own people has perhaps been the greatest crime of Marxism against all nations..."

"As if by a natural law! For, every history is finally racial history. Race cannot be explained from the environment, for there will always remain an irresoluble remainder which is not to be resolved either by the climate nor by soilconstitution, nor by adaptation..."

"We are not dreamers and preach no 'world peace', and no eternal fraternalisation. But no matter what the future may bring — we strive with all the strength of our racial internal political and external political liberation from the immoral profiteeringstate; liberation of our European racial consciousness with regard to the other races of the globe; the victory of an aristocratic idea over the sordid commercial mentality of the age that passes away at present. That is the world battle of today, the worldrevolution of tomorrow, the war of which we do not know when it will be ended, which, however must be fought through, if Germany and the entire old Europe should not decay in the morass as so many peoples of ancient history did. That however a new conception of the world and the state could be born shows that the spiritual powers are still alive in

us. It is important to listen to them, it is important to strengthen them, until the day of victory..."

"Germany for the Germans, China for the Chinese, that becomes the worldpolitical view from the racial conception of the state."

Rosenberg and the Cult of the Cross

Nietzsche's condemnation of Christianity had reached new heights by 1895, as shown in *Der Antichrist*, the powerful book he released that year: "The Christian Church has left nothing untouched by its depravity, it has made of every value a disvalue, of every truth a lie, of every kind of integrity a vileness of soul". The recognition of the semitic Cult of the Cross as the most alien worldview ever to be embraced by Western societies is admitted today by traditionalists, in a returned, refreshing contemporary current among intellectuals in the Old World. The uprooting of our ancestral faiths by the "persuasive" powers of the stakes have left unerasable marks all over Europe. So fanatical was the subversion of our bloodvalues, that despite the thousands of individual executions and the numerous massacres perpetrated by the armies of the Church, the might of the myths remains today defiant to oblivion. Rosenberg's awareness of the matter is as omnipresent as his Nietzschean influence. These few following words are just a brief example of the statements made "on the record" by the German philosopher: "Accordingly, the so-called Old Testament must be abolished once and for all as a book of religion. By this, the unsuccessful attempt of the last one and a half thousand years to make us spiritually into Jews will be eliminated ... the movement is to be strengthened further by the removal of openly distorted and superstitious reports from the New Testament."

An Honorable Life, An End With Honor

Rosenberg spent the last year of his life in the Spandau prison, in Germany, while the procedure known as the Nuremberg trial developed. About this, it is important to

mention that the German defendants were charged with crimes which were non existing at the time of the Second World War, that the enactment of the laws applied to the German defendants have been signed only by the allied forces against the Third Reich and that in the Nuremberg Court the enemies of the Axis were simultaneously Judge and Prosecutors. Until the very last time he was allowed to speak on the record, Rosenberg displayed honor and loyalty to his cause. As expected, a guilty verdict and a death sentence was produced for Alfred Rosenberg and many others accused: Reich Minister Joachim von Ribbentrop, Field Marshall Wilhelm Keitel, Governor General Hans Frank, Interior Minister Wilhelm Frick, SS General Ernst Kaltenbrunner, newspaper publisher Julius Streicher, SS General Fritz Sauckel, General Alfred Jodl and Seiss-Inquart. The executions were performed by a Jewish-American hangman. The date of the executions coincided with the Jewish holiday of Purim, a biblical celebration of the extermination of the enemies of the Children of Zion, as depicted in the Book of Esther, Old Testament.

Mr. Coletti can be reached at: P.O. Box 61221,
Pasadena, California 91106.

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? **THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS** is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 — except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is **THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS**. For your copy (Order No. 03014) send \$12.00 plus \$2.40 for postage and handling) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

SOMETHING is FUNNY!

By
Clark M. Cornell

It is, or should be, strange that anyone should want to take office when the Federal Government is shackled to the debt creating money system of the Federal Reserve. It would seem that, with all the problems attached to government service because of it, no one would have the nerve to run for office.

With the public debt of more than 5 trillion dollars and the private debt of more than 21 trillion we are looking at a combined debt of at least 27 trillion dollars. I am also going to repeat a fact that all too many people are not aware of, the Federal Reserve is not a government institution, it is a privately owned bank. To make matters clear, this banking system is only an exercise in book keeping, only figures change hands. "Money" is created out of thin air and the borrower pays interest for the use of his own credit.

It is not hard to understand that there are some who stop to think, see the fallacy of this and want it changed from a system of debt "money" to a system of wealth "money".

This is where there comes a collision of two schools of thought. One believes that there must be a money of value, 100 per cent gold and silver used for a short time around the 14th century. The other school of thought is that money should represent value as it is doing today. If the Federal Reserve has taught us anything it has shown us we can operate a money system without gold. The problem is, do we borrow it into circulation as under the Federal Reserve or do we, the government, create it into circulation as did Europe in the period between the 11th century and the 14th century, probably Europe's most prosperous time.

The one thing both groups agree on is that most of our problems started under our present debt creating money system. I will let the gold money backers explain how they will get enough gold into circulation, I am of the other persuasion. Remember, the same group of people invented the gold standard who are operating the Federal Reserve.

It is my opinion that not too much has to be changed except take the system from the Federal Reserve. If there is one service the Federal Government should do, it is the creation of money at

no cost to the government. If the Federal Reserve can create "money" out of thin air and charge interest to the government, why cannot the Federal Government create the same "money" at no cost to itself?

To get this "money" (credit) into circulation the government can build roads, dams, and fight forest fires. It can loan money to cities, counties and states, at a small administrative cost. If the money is not paid back, no more loans to said borrower. You say that this will open the gates to all kinds of crooks; what do you call the owners of the present system of "money"? That is a racket from which a very few profit, immensely; it is a dictatorship of "money". Because of their control of "money" this dictatorship exerts its control over entertainment, of education and others, but, most of all, over the news media. An individual who effectively exposes this, does not have a very long life expectancy.

Remember, the tax payers are paying interest on more than 5 trillion dollars, the private debt is more than 21 trillion, and all of this was created out of nothing, no wonder the Federal Reserve does not want an audit. Every dollar in circulation has been borrowed, but only the principal of the debt, no "money" to pay the interest, so when the debt is paid the interest is taken from another source. The result is, some one in this chain of debt is going bankrupt. So to keep even, some one else has to borrow "money", the result, more debt. Therefore all "money" in circulation has been borrowed.

The Internal Revenue Service (IRS) was created in conjunction with the Federal Reserve Act to collect the huge amount needed to pay the interest on the debt that was bound to snowball as wars and foreign give-aways increased the public debt. It is always easy to borrow but the pay back smarts a little or a lot. Is it possible that there is a connection here with the periodic wars that are fought? It takes a lot of borrowed "money" to fight a war.

Amschel Rothschild, father of the Central, privately controlled "money" system, said this, "I care not who holds office as long as I have the control of the issuance of money".

If you are interested in learning the complete story of money, buy a subscription to MONEY TALKS, 7007 Lynmar Lane, Edina, Mn. 55435. You will get a package on Byron Dale's money reform bill; give him your support. □

Wagner on Wagner: An Exercise in Germanic Self-Hatred

By
Guillermo Coletti

Dr. Gottfried Wagner, great-grandson of Richard Wagner, the famous German composer, was available on Tuesday October 8, 1996 for a lecture entitled: "Richard Wagner's Anti-Semitism: Consequences for German Culture and Politics Until Today". The lecture was offered free of admission fees at Johnson Hall, Occidental College, in Eagle Rock, California.

As I patiently waited for the lecture to get started, xeroxed copies of an article on Gottfried Wagner, written by Allan Ulrich and published in the October 6, 1996, edition of the San Francisco *Examiner*, were distributed among attendees. This was done by a Germans-speaking young Asiatic male, perhaps part of the entourage of Mr. Wagner; his presence, though, ensured us all a multicultural evening. The article pictures a rather large photograph of Wagner, with his eyes pointing intensely into the space, and his hands up in the air, as if holding an invisible sphere. Mr. Wagner is a sad success story of the de-Nazification (read de-Germanization) process perpetrated upon a militarily defeated Germany, at the hands of Jews and other alien occupational forces. "I am an alternative German", Wagner describes himself. According to the interview granted to the San Francisco *Examiner*, and in Wagner's own words, his indoctrination started at the age of 9, when he was made to watch films of his own family socializing with Adolf Hitler (the Wagners affectionately called him "Uncle Wolfie"), followed by clips of the alleged piles of dead Jews at Buchenwald, a scene all too common in the methodology of anti-Axis propaganda warfare. In this article, Wagner mentions to have severed ties with his father when he gladly accepted an invitation, in 1989, to speak about the Holocaust at Tel Aviv University, in the Jewish state. After having patiently listened to over ninety minutes of Gottfried Wagner's

sophomoric whining, I can only imagine the nature of the lectures he has given at Tel Aviv University. Now, at the age of 49, Wagner is occupied full time lecturing internationally on what he calls "Germany's conspiracy of silence" (it sounds like a headline right out of *Paranoia* magazine, USA). The article also quotes Wagner saying that "Richard Wagner was a negative genius, an erratic moment in the history of music, important, but ultimately evil". So much for objectivity.

The reading of the above mentioned article was enough warning for anyone half-way savvy on matters of anti-German propaganda, of the nature of the lecture to come. Mr. Wagner is a well-groomed man, his manners are unmistakably European and, except for those moments in which he was contradicted, he displayed courtesy to everyone. The audience of about fifty was composed of a variety of individuals, from typical generation-x college students to a wide range of Semites, some old enough to qualify as "survivors". There were also some faces that seemed suspiciously and unapologetically Aryan and, rather consequently, out of place. Wagner brought a script to the podium and adjusted the entire lecture strictly to that script. The lecture was videotaped by a small crew of, again, a German-speaking Asiatic young male, this time accompanied by a few German-speaking Asiatic females.

If the American audience can benefit in anything from the visit of Gottfried Wagner, it is in the magnificent opportunity that it presents to meet in person one of those individuals who resulted from years of harsh anti-German propaganda performed where it hurts the most, in the minds of Germany's youngest. In his magnificent 1947 essay, "Nuremberg or the Promised Land", Maurice Bardeche observed that the enemies of Germany have began one of the cruelest tasks in recorded history: "they [the enemies of Germany] not only plan to make the Germans accept defeat, but they also expect them to be happy about it!". Today's Germany is, intellectually and spiritually, more an occupied country than it was at the very

end of the war. The humiliation inflicted upon the German nationals goes from street corners in red light districts infected with Turkish pimps, and finds governmental sanctions in the classrooms of the Bundeswehr-Universität, where an Israeli Jew, Professor Michael Wolfsohn, teaches German history the Jewish way, and abuses this opportunity to spew his racial hatred when stating that Germans of younger generations "carry the mark of Cain for the murder of millions of Jews" (the biblical fable of Abel and Cain refers to fratricide, murder among brothers; whatever casualties resulted from altercations between Jews and Germans have nothing to do with fratricide). While listening to Gottfried Wagner I could not help recalling the report published by several mainstream magazines, showing a tearful son of Adolf Eichmann, emotionally embracing the Mossad agent who kidnapped his father in Buenos Aires, and thanking him for the abduction that, ultimately, led him to a Kangaroo court in Tel Aviv. Gottfried Wagner is another one of those "alternative" Germans who are vocally joyous about the defeat of Germany; I can't say whether he is actually happy about that or anything else.

Evidently, Gottfried Wagner's militant Zionism has a clear set of identifiable goals. Coinciding with the submissive attitudes of all de-nazified individuals, Wagner is also de-Germanized and misses no opportunity to show it. In my opinion, he attempted to convince us on the following:

- a) that "Anti-Semitism is inherent in German Nationalism and not limited to National Socialists";
- b) that German Nationalism is a contradiction in terms, since "there is no real German national identity";
- c) that his great-grandfather, Richard Wagner, was an anti-Semite only because of his negative emotions, lack of self-esteem and envy for the "superior musical talent of Felix Mendelsohn";
- d) that Wagner's music was the artistic inspiration much needed by genocidal Germans to perform the Holocaust;
- e) that anti-Semitism is unique and finds no parallel;

f) that America has no need to repeat the “mistakes” that Germans have committed in the past and that the discussion of the Immigration issue in America should not be influenced by isolationists.

Gottfried Wagner failed as an ambassador of Zionism to the West, when trying to make the case for the inclusion of Jews in European societies. His diatribal rants against his great-grandfather were for the most part based on obscure and unsubstantiated remarks, such as: “Richard Wagner’s real (biological) father might have indeed been Jewish”. Wagner failed to produce any evidence to support his statement which, by his own admission, was an unfounded conclusion. Before the blatant lack of substantial evidence, Wagner did not even bother explaining where he obtained his idea from. Gottfried Wagner emphasized several times that his great-grandfather had an inferiority complex because, among other things, he was short, skinny, weak, ugly and had Jewish facial features; this physical representation matches no other I’ve ever encountered before. I believe this statement also suggests, most likely involuntarily, that any man who matches that description (that of a stereotypical Jew) has to suffer from poor self-esteem. He went on to state that even Cosima Wagner (Wagner’s wife) was also of mixed ancestry: “Cosima was the illegitimate granddaughter of a Jewish merchant”. Again, Gottfried Wagner gave no reason to his theory, thus making it, at least empirically speaking, nothing more than suggestive wishful thinking. It is not at all improbable that young Wagner, like many other guilt-ridden German nationals, may be inclined to believe that the spirituality of an Aryan can not be complete unless he opens himself to Judaism.

Gottfried Wagner also argues that “the concept of a German *Volk* is absurd, since Germany was not founded until 1871”. Wrong again. He, as a good Marxist, is not capable of observation unless it is limited to his dogmatic political focus (Egalitarianism, Proletarianism, Dictatorship based in larger numbers of the unfit over the few superior men). Egalitarians

thought they were going to rid themselves of the German national spirit by dividing Germany in two at the end of World War Two because, they hoped, it has also been a political situation that has created Germany in the first place. They can not conceive of a natural order, a superior order that is non-responsive to the maneuvers of opportunists. The identity of the Germans, as well as that of the Italians and others, existed before the latest geo-political partition. Saying that a German *Volk* is non-existent is just as absurd as saying that there is no real Italian national identity because the actual Italian Republic was founded last century by Garibaldi. These national formations were inevitable historical consequences in the lives of societies that are rooted together, in contrast to the “social-designing” attempts manipulated in, for example, the formation of Yugoslavia.

Gottfried Wagner mentioned his desire to stay involved with the Arts and listed a few of his philanthropic commitments. He said one of his projects involves the producing of the majestic works of “a great contemporary American composer, Michael Shapiro”. How noble of Mr. Wagner, to cross the Atlantic and show his generosity with the New Worlders by financing the creative dreams of one of America’s finest, Mr. Michael Shapiro. Obviously, it couldn’t get more apple pie than Michael Shapiro, and if Mr. Wagner wants to help America project her true image to the rest of the world, I’m confident that after exhausting hours of intense research, nothing could be found to fit better than Shapiro. I wondered if he would have ever given any consideration to producing the music of a *Goyim*, but that would be just plain guessing. Mr. Wagner, after all, is “not” a predictable man.

After some ninety minutes of his incessant harangue had elapsed, Wagner suggested that the homicidal gas chambers at Auschwitz were inspired right out of the tunes of Parsifal. I politely raised my hand at a moment he separated his sight from the script. I just had to find an opportunity to bring some light into this inquisitorial practice. He then invited my ques-

tion with a very clear "Ja?". I said: "Excuse me, but I believe that there is no forensic evidence of those alleged gas chambers". At that moment the air grew tense, I became the focus of attention of lots of pairs of hateful eyes, the silence was absolute, except for one or two deep inhales. Wagner's expression showed disbelief and he asked, raising his voice: "What!?". I repeated my statement but I've never obtained a reply. A member of the audience, in a quandary, said: "this room is full of noise!". Instead of replying to my statement, young Wagner lamented that he is not used to be questioned in that manner and that that was the very first time "that" happened to him. I said to myself: "good!". Gottfried's assistant, a German speaking man in his forties, said loud and clear, very loud and very clear, that interruptions were "not to be tolerated!". Mr. Wagner continued reading his script, with some signs of nervousness, such as mispronunciations of English words, clearing his throat with pronounced frequency, etc. As the lecture continued, Wagner became more irritated to additional interruptions presented by German nationals in the audience, who manifested their discontent over his unending display of German self-hatred. As the irritation continued, so did the abandonment of his initially displayed good manners and courtesy. I left the hall before the conference had reached an end, but I was informed afterwards, that Wagner had to confront some very unhappy members of the audience, while repeatedly stating that this was the first time he had to confront "racists" and "holocaust deniers". It has been reported that Mr. Wagner said to one of the attendees that he was in company of his attorney, meaning God only knows what. Poor Gottfried, he finally came to the realization that not only Jews have a voice to be heard, and that just had to happen so far from home...

One final word. My comments on the lecture given by Dr. Gottfried Wagner are not intended to discourage anyone from attending his future conferences. On the contrary. I think that the young Wagner, and his hateful message, should be made very well known. I deeply wish that every American could attend his sermons, if even for only one hour. □

AMERICA AWAKE

Eternal Vigilance Is the Price of Freedom

By

Kevin Alfred Strom

Below is an advertisement printed in Australia's *Sunday Telegraph* a couple of years ago. This advertisement was not paid for by a business promoting a product or service. It was paid for by the government, and it constituted an official notice to Australian citizens. It is also a frightening portent of America's future. I quote from the ad:

Personal protection is NO reason to have a gun. If you own a gun which you keep to protect yourself, your family or your property, you must dispose of it legally. Under the latest gun laws, personal and property protection are no longer considered acceptable reasons to possess any type of firearm, or to get a license. If you wish to possess any gun, you must have a license and meet the new requirements for safe storage of the weapon and its ammunition. When your current license expires you must reapply if you want to continue to possess or use a gun. Be warned, making a false or misleading statement on your license application could earn you ten years in prison. Act quickly. If you haven't got a license, now is the time to either apply for one, or legally dispose of your gun. One way you can do this is at your local police station. Possession and use of any firearm for personal or property protection is illegal and will attract severe penalties. No exceptions, no excuses. New South Wales Police Service.... The New South Wales Government, putting people first by managing better.

Allow me to repeat: "Possession and use of any firearm for personal or property protection is illegal and will attract severe penalties." Those who would disarm us have attained their goal in the New World Order's province of Australia. And that is also their goal here in America. Americans, you had better wake up, before the noose is around your neck.

Thomas Jefferson said: "No free man shall ever be debarred the use of arms."

He well knew that the very definition of freedom requires that every free man have the right and indeed the responsibility of self-defense, and of defense of his family, community, and nation. In a

world where firearms exist, that means the right to own firearms. And in a world where tyranny exists, that means the ability to own weapons effective enough to discourage tyrants from trampling on your rights, from attacking your family in Ruby Ridge or Richmond, from burning down your church in Waco or in Wichita. Americans, you had better wake up, before the noose is around your neck.

Thomas Jefferson also said:

The strongest reason for the people to retain their right to keep and bear arms is as a last resort to protect themselves against tyranny in government.

When he uttered those words, Thomas Jefferson had just seen the successful conclusion of a bloody revolution against a tyranny that in retrospect seems benign compared to the cryptocracy which now rules us from New York, Hollywood, and Washington, DC. Many of his comrades had lost their lives in that revolution. Jefferson's goal was to ensure forever the right of Americans to own effective weapons. When they used the word militia, the founding fathers of our nation meant the armed citizenry, which they saw as a bulwark against foreign invaders and against the armed agents of tyranny at home, of which they had had quite enough from King George III. Americans, you had better wake up, before the noose is around your neck.

Samuel Adams said:

The said constitution shall never be construed to authorize congress to prevent the people of the United States who are peaceable citizens from keeping their own arms.

Patrick Henry said:

The great object is that every man be armed. Everyone who is able may have a gun.

The father of our constitution, James Madison, said:

Americans need never fear their government because of the advantage of being armed, which the Americans possess over the people of almost every other nation.

What a contrast these words of Jefferson, Adams, Henry, and

Madison are to the words we hear today — the words of Schumer, the words of Feinstein, the words of Foxman. The names themselves tell the story of the loss of our country to a new ruling class which, like George III, fears an armed citizenry, and works with great patience, step by step by step, to gradually disarm us. Unlike the founding fathers, our new rulers do not openly state their intentions, but cloak them in deception, in pleasant-sounding mendacity, and with Talmudic trickery and infinite patience take each of the steps leading to a disarmed population facing an all-powerful government which is armed to the teeth.

The technique probably would not fool so many Americans were it not for the fact that the mass media are firmly in the hands of the new ruling class which has arisen since the Second World War. Their tried-and-true con game works like this. A psychotic or a member of a minority gang commits a heinous crime. The liars of the mass media shed crocodile tears for the victim as their cameras focus in on the real perpetrator of the crime: a gun. The kept editorial writers and journalists leap into action, calling for restrictions on — you name it — handguns, guns with magazines larger than 5 rounds, certain types of ammunition, etc. — whatever our masters have decreed is the next on the list. The list, ladies and gentlemen, will not end until we have no weapons and they have them all. Then the bought politicians leap into action, gathering their forces and clamoring for the passage of the latest gun restriction or confiscation bill, the essentials of which have been written long in advance by the Anti-Defamation League or the other well-funded organizations of America's enemies.

How many more times are the sheep-like Americans going to fall for this con game? Remember, it was Vladimir Ilyich Lenin — real name Ulyanoff — (there's one of those names again) who said: "... one of the basic conditions for the victory of socialism is ... the disarming of the [middle class.]" Americans, you had better wake up, before the noose is around your neck.

And it isn't only liberals who are fooled by this con: You conservatives who voted for no-knock warrant laws, under which government agents can enter your home or place of business on almost any pretext; you who voted for forfeiture laws under which your property and your life savings can be taken by the government without a trial; you who voted for the institution of dozens of different government police agencies, each one of which is armed with the latest in spying and killing machinery; you should listen to the words of the director of the Federal Law Enforcement Assistance Ad-

ministration, who stated before the United States Congress:

I am one who believes that as a first step the US [sic] should move expeditiously to disarm the civilian population, other than police or security officers, of all handguns, pistols and revolvers ... no one should have the right to anonymous ownership or use of a gun.

This agency also stated:

There can be no right of privacy in regard to armament ... we seek a disarmed populace.

Conservative gun owners, unless you begin to understand what is happening in this country you may wake up one day as an inmate in one of those thousands of new prisons which you voted to have constructed as an answer to the crime problem. To liberals I would say, America does not have a gun problem — America has a race problem. To conservatives I would say, America does not have a crime problem as much as we have a treason problem. Americans, you had better wake up, before the noose is around your neck.

It isn't only our private arms that the subversives and traitors want to take away from us. They are even planning to take away the protection of our armed forces, which they want to convert into mercenaries for the United Nations and a "security force" to keep dissidents like us in line. Don't believe it? Let me refer you to State Department Document number 7277, which states in part:

The United States program for general and complete disarmament ... [will lead to] a world in which adjustment to change takes place in accordance with the principles of the United Nations. In order to make possible the achievement of that goal, the program sets forth the following specific objectives toward which nations should direct their efforts: [1] The disbanding of all national armed forces and the prohibition of their reestablishment in any form whatsoever other than those required to preserve internal order and for contributions to a United Nations Peace Force; [2] The elimination from national arsenals of all armaments, including all weapons of mass destruction and the means for their delivery, other than those required for a United Nations Peace Force and for maintaining internal order; and [3] The manufacture of armaments would be prohibited except for those of agreed types and quantities to be used by the UN Peace Force and those required to maintain internal order. All other armaments would be destroyed or converted to peaceful purposes.

Americans, you had better wake up, before the noose is around your neck.

From the United States Arms Control and Disarmament Agency Publication 14, we have the following chart: "U.S. Three-Stage Disarmament Plan." In Stage I - The U.S. Military is Large, and the N Peacekeeping Force is Small; In Stage II - The U.S. Military is Smaller, with the UN Peacekeeping Force Increased; and in Stage III - the U.S. and U.S.S.R. Military are gone as independent entities, all national military forces are under the control of the UN as so-called "Peacekeeping Forces" with the United States allowed only an internal security force to quiet any who object. Ladies and gentlemen, is this not the pattern you have seen developing before your eyes, in Korea, in Vietnam, in Iraq, in Somalia? And this document was published in 1962. Americans, you had better wake up, before the noose is around your neck.

Were the American people ever asked if they wanted their sons to die to enforce the dictates of a world government? Have our leaders and our news media honestly informed us that they were leading us into a world government? Have we been given an opportunity to pass judgment on this idea and throw these world government proponents out of office if we decided to keep the independence our forefathers fought and died to procure? No, my friends, we have never been given that opportunity. The proof that these traitors and subversives are out to enslave us is fourfold: First is the voluminous documentation of their plan, a tiny part of which I have brought to your attention on this program. Second is the fact that they have not been honest with us about their intentions. If their intentions were benevolent, why would they have to trick us into surrendering our freedom and our nation itself? Third is their unrelenting attack on our right to keep and bear arms. Governments which are of, by, and for the people do not fear their own citizens. But tyrants feel secure only when the people are disarmed. Fourth is the fact that both major political parties in this country are controlled from behind the scenes by entities long dedicated to the creation of a so-called "New World Order" on the corpse of America. I maintain that those who have deceived us on such a colossal scale cannot possibly have our best interests at heart.

President Bill Clinton's favorite college professor, Georgetown University's Carroll Quigley, approved of the New World Order, though he disagreed with its policy of secrecy over the years. He wrote in his magnum opus *Tragedy and Hope*:

The relationship between the financial circles of London and those of the Eastern United States . . . reflects one of the most powerful influences in twentieth-century American and world history. The two ends of this English-speaking axis have sometimes been called, perhaps facetiously, the English and American establishments. There is, however, a considerable degree of truth behind the joke, a truth which reflects a very real power structure. It is this power structure which the Radical Right in the United States has been attacking for years in the belief that they are attacking the Communists. This is particularly true when these attacks are directed, as they so frequently are, at 'Harvard Socialism,' or at 'Left-wing newspapers' like the *New York Times* and the *Washington Post*, or at foundations....

The most visible of the organizations of the world government proponents is the Council on Foreign Relations (CFR), the members of which have formed a high percentage of the appointees and elected members of every administration, both Democrat and Republican, since the Franklin Roosevelt regime. According to researcher Dan Smoot:

. . . the Council on Foreign Relations, together with a great number of other associated tax-exempt organizations, constitutes the invisible government which sets the major policies of the Federal government; exercises controlling influence on government officials who implement the policies; and through massive and skillful propaganda, influences Congress and the public to support the policies. I am convinced that the objective of this invisible government is to convert America into a socialist state and then make it a unit in a one-world socialist system.

CFR members literally run every administration in Washington, be it Democrat or Republican. That is one reason why, my friends, that on all the really important issues, the policies pursued remain the same no matter which party is in power. That is why the nearly-complete conversion of America into a province of the New World Order continues apace, regardless of the rhetoric of the province's current overseers. Americans, you had better wake up, before the noose is around your neck.

Again I quote from Bill Clinton's mentor, Dr. Carroll Quigley:

I know of the operations of this network because I have studied it for twenty years and was permitted for two years, in the early 1960s, to examine its papers and secret records. I have no aversion to it or to most of its aims and have, for much of my life, been close to it and many

of its instruments. I have objected, both in the past and recently, to a few of its policies . . . but in general my chief difference of opinion is that it wishes to remain unknown, and I believe its role in history is significant enough to be known.

Why would Quigley disclose to the public the operations of the secret government, of which he evidently approved? Cleon Skousen's review of *Tragedy and Hope* gives us the reason:

His answer appears in a number of places but is especially forceful and clear on pages 979 and 980. He says, in effect, that it is now too late for the little people to turn back the tide. In a spirit of kindness, he is therefore urging them not to fight the noose which is already around their necks.

With all due respect to Dr. Quigley, I utterly reject his call to surrender.

The forces behind the CFR also exert controlling influence over more radical movements which are useful in corraling us into their world plantation. In his book *The Naked Capitalist*, Dr. Cleon Skousen, a former FBI official and later professor at Brigham Young University, reveals that a former member of the National Committee of the Communist Party, USA, Dr. Bella V. Dodd, who later became an ardent anti-Communist, told him, "I think the Communist conspiracy is merely a branch of a much bigger conspiracy." Skousen relates:

Dr. Dodd said she first became aware of some mysterious super-leadership right after World War II when the US Communist Party had difficulty getting instructions from Moscow on several vital matters requiring immediate attention. The American Communist hierarchy was told that any time they had an emergency of this kind they should contact any one of three designated persons at [New York City's] Waldorf Towers. Dr. Dodd noted that whenever the party obtained instructions from any of these three men, Moscow always ratified them. What puzzled Dr. Dodd was the fact that not one of these three contacts was a Russian. Nor were any of them Communists. In fact, all three of them were extremely wealthy American capitalists!

Americans, you had better wake up, before the noose is around your neck

Reprinted from *Free Speech*, October 1996,
published by the National Alliance, Box 90, Hillsboro WV 24946.

9/6/96

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

Dear Mr. Dietz:

Your great Sept. issue arrived today. Instantly I must join the debate over the definition of "mestizo." I have taught world history and world religion in elementary school, but I will lean on Dr. William Pierce's definition, which I believe is the correct one.

I have always understood that a "mestizo" can be a mixture of black African, Amerind, and white. We must remember that there are black Africans in South America and that during the days of slavery, it was considered less stringent than the U.S. slavery because after so many years a slave in South America could purchase his freedom.

Arab slavery was considered the worst (perhaps next to black African slavery itself) because after a slave got too old to work, he was thrown out on the street.

And across Tampa Bay in Hillsboro County, Florida, the tax payers just voted in a referendum to give the profitmaking new owners of the Tampa Bay Bucs a new stadium. This was accomplished in part by combining it with tax money for schools, and fire and police. BUT, exit polls showed that it was the younger voters who voted "yes" — the younger, less well-informed voters.

The more mature voters were the "no's". These slick Jews, the Glazers, father and sons, must be rubbing their hands in glee at the stupid *Goyim* in Florida. I thought for awhile they wouldn't get it, and the mature adults nearly threw up at the results of the vote. Incredible! It's no wonder that democracy is our ruination as it was Ancient Greece's.

14/88 Molly Gill, Editor/Publisher
The Rational Feminist

☆ ☆ ☆

9/28/96

Re: Liberty Bell 10/96 "A Battle Plan" (Battle??)

Dear Mr. Dietz:

I think N.B. Forrest has blown his stack—gone completely bonkers! Deal with blacks? With us running the show? We are willing to work with blacks! What is the man ON? Whatever it is, it might get me through the day's television news despite all the jiving blacks, corkscrew curls, and niggers kissing white women—

50 — Liberty Bell / January 1997

or almost.

"We must make that clear from the start!" The man is really raving mad. With the enemy, meaning our alien-controlled government in WDC, controlling all the media, all the armed forces, all the medical facilities, all the groceries, and all the money honey, NB Forest, where are we going to get a foothold? Take over the dwarf-like Robert Reich and hold him for ransom?

And then he says, "We are not haters or race-baiters." Speak for yourself, John, I am both a hater and a race-baiter. We are working with blacks **now** in case you haven't noticed, and getting everywhere we don't want to go. (In our face).

Of all the people I thought were crazy in the Movement, you Mr. Forrest, would be one of the last I would point to!!!!!!!

"Outright liberals are becoming hard to find outside Massachusetts"! Wherever you live I want to go there. I am violently ill daily reading, hearing and conversing with liberals. Even our own White Nationalist comrades sometimes tell me that, well, we have to have responsibility (toward those pitiful scalping Indians in the PBS series on The West). "Responsibility" is just another term for guilt trip. We owe the Indians nothing, zilch, zero, not one blade of grass. Throughout human history great peoples have conquered land and taken slaves, so why are you joining the Semitic overlords who are wiping us out with guilt and "Working with blacks"?

There is one Solution, and the Führer had it, and that is the only path we need to keep. All these other crackpot schemes of the dung beetles is only so much dung.

88! Molly Gill

☆ ☆ ☆

10/4/96

Re: Liberty Bell, Sept. 1996

Dear Mr. Dietz:

I congratulate you on re-printing Mr. Hans Schmidt's very inclusive article from *GANPAC Brief*, July/August 1996, titled "Anti-Semitism, Found". As I read this very accurate portrayal of the Jew and his history of interaction with other peoples of the globe, I found myself thinking of these truths as they have passed through my mind over the years.

One main theme seen in the movies of the thirties and forties from alien ethnic Hollywood was of the rich girl marrying the family chauffeur and living happily ever afterward. Of course this inspired many silly girls to follow suit, usually much to their sorrow

Liberty Bell / January 1997 — 51

after they awakened from their Hollywood-induced euphoria. When they socialized with her friends he would not know which fork to use, that would put the relationship in more realistic perspective. There would be few commonalities for conversation.

And then there was the theme that the family butler was by far the superior man to the rich and powerful head of the house, Daddy. William Powell acted in at least a few of these fairy tales.

If this isn't left/liberal/Marxist brainwashing, I don't know what is. This even went back to English literature classes in high school, with the reading of "The Honorable Creighton", the story of the butler of a rich family in England being shipwrecked at sea and guess who emerged as the leader to take care of all on the deserted island? The butler, the admirable Creighton, of course. The daughter of the house became smitten with him and his prowess. Another left theme in literature brainwashing the nation's youth.

Then about twenty years ago there was the TV series, "Hazel," in which the family maid always straightened things out and got "Mr. B." on the right track in his business world. If this were plausible she would have been the business mogul and he the maid.

This, of course, plays to the lower echelon and lets them think that if they had a chance, they would be rich and competent, too.

I agree also with Mr. Schmidt's delineation of the Jewish myth that they have been a persecuted people throughout history. I recently did some browsing through, *The Columbia History of the World*, and have come to the conclusion that their current apparent success in world affairs came not from persecution but the opposite, tolerance throughout history, especially in the ancient and medieval world (1972 edition, chapters 25 and 35). If various cultures and civilizations in history had had the sagacity to have kept the jews out of their lands, the world would not be in the declining position it is in today, especially Western Civilization. They had some downs, but by and large they got the foothold, and stranglehold they have on the world today because there was more freedom, autonomy and tolerance than persecution.

Mr. Schmidt's article should be required reading in every classroom in the nation, school, college and home. It should be made available, free and under the table, if necessary. Where is the philanthropist to facilitate this?

14/88! Molly Gill

* * *

Dear Landsmann:

52 — *Liberty Bell* / January 1997

5 September 1996

That article on the labor results of Affirmative Action really hit me where I live. I work for a government authority and have to deal with this situation every day. Many of our workers are negroes hired as a form of welfare. Once hired it is nearly impossible to fire them. About a third of the negroes are good workers—mostly the foreign ones who have not been taught from childhood that whites owe them a living. A third a poor workers who are good only for low grade work and have to be constantly supervised to even do that. The final third is useless and would be a drag on any company even if they worked for nothing. These creatures can't stay off drug or drink and even coming to work on time is a big strain. They steal, destroy and dirty everything they touch. It is impossible for a white supervisor to discipline them as they immediately cry racism and are supported by the co-racists. A man can't be fired for incompetence but he can be for "racism" or other politically incorrect behavior. Thus the white supervisors basically let the vermin do as they please. Female coloreds are especially overprivileged being of a double minority. A single complaint of "sexual harassment" can ruin anybody they accuse. Thus they are allowed to do whatever they please whichever seldom induces working. Thus the actual workers have to carry these drones.

Promoting negro supervisors to control the blacks doesn't work either, it just spreads the problem into management. The way my company copes is by creating useless vice presidential and other dummy management positions and putting blacks and females into them. All these useless jobs have to be paid for and whites and the better blacks have to do the work the others shirks. It is just like under Communism where the offices and industries were staffed with 35 people while there was barely work for five.

All the trash about "female equality" ignores that these women make most of their living with their sex. Their wages at work are only an addition to that. Yet they are to be given equal wages with men even though they don't do equal work. Further, women use their sex on the job to manipulate men. Tet if men respond to their sexual signals (as we are meant to) we are open to "sexual harassment" charges. I have noticed a definite stratification at work. The good looking women get the jobs in the airconditioned offices, the plain ones have to go work on the assembly lines. Amazing how women, who are a majority of humanity, can be declared a "minority." Any one group can be a minority except white men. We can

Liberty Bell / January 1997 — 53

never be privileged since we have to support everyone else.

Well, we know how all this ends. Like all Communist systems it ends in bankruptcy. A Democracy ends with military rule. Certainly America is now a textbook case of the failure of Democracy. The Jews took over and looted America without even working up a sweat. The failure of the system is manifest.

I hear reports that not only Henry Kissinger but every top Jew in North America was on that Pan Am flight 800 that was shot down off Long Island. Sherman Skolnick of Chicago reports that Clinton was told not to run for re-election like Johnson in 1968 but, instead of quitting, his response was to have all the top Jews killed. If so, military rule is getting closer and closer.

Sincerely, S.R., New York State

Dear Mr. Dietz:

I am enclosing an article ["The People of Thule", see *LB* November 1996] which has been much admired by friends but was never published. It's a bit hard on the Jews! But now that we are in the final phase of the agenda as outlined in *The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion*, it seems an appropriate time to present it to the victimized Whites of this country.

I remember this country as it was in the beginning of this century. It was 1918 and I was nine years old, standing beside my Uncle Dick, in a small town in northern New York. Every Saturday night we had a band concert. The farmers would come in with their rigs and the towns people would gather to gossip and shop, and listen to the music. The crowd had gathered along Main Street in quiet respect to hear the final number, The Stars and Stripes Forever. Suddenly there was a stir and everyone stepped to the edge of the sidewalk to look at something coming up the street. I pulled my uncle's hand and asked, "What is it, Uncle Dick?"

"You'll see in a minute," he told me, and held me up so that I could see. An open Ford car was coming very slowly up the street—cars were becoming a common sight at that time; especially Fords. Standing stiffly erect beside the driver and holding up his arm in a dedicated salute, was young Dave Calvert who had come home on furlough after being wounded in combat. There was utter silence as the car slowly passed the bandstand as they played the final phrases of the National Anthem. And I saw tears in the eyes of many. Needless to say, we were all white gentiles and fiercely patriotic and proud. I still remember that scene as vividly as if it had

happened yesterday. I doubt that it would happen today. Young Calvert would be lucky not to be greeted with laughter. We've come a long, long way since those days of innocent self-confidence.

It is true that our present degradation is the result of an ancient conspiracy motivated and controlled by the Zionist Jews who have a passionate hatred for everything we represent, but it seems to me to go beyond that. There is a helpless sense of inevitability surrounding us. I wonder if the ancient Romans didn't feel the same way in the last days of their empire as they sought refuge in their villas in Sicily. Our remoted corners, chiefly the uncontaminated northwest, grow fewer as the juggernaut power of the Jew-controlled federal government grows more menacing as they usher in the New World Order via either Clinton or Dole.

Will we stand up to it any better than White South African? I'd like to think so, but.....

Best regards

Lee Norris, California

* * *

17 September 1996

Dear Mr. Dietz:

Earlier this summer I ordered books from you and received two sample copies of your *Liberty Bell* magazine. I like what I read and would like to become a subscribing member.

Enclosed is my check for a one-year subscription. You and the other writers definitely stand up for white, Aryan rights, something that more people should be willing to do. Aryans should be proud of their race and ready to fight for our lost rights! Keep up the good work!

Sincerely,

J.W.S., New York State

* * *

7 November 1996

Dear George,

Well, the Great Liar has been re-elected, thanks largely to mush-headed "soccer moms." If over-polite Republicans didn't have such a phobia of being called "extremist" and "racist," we'd have a chance of stopping, or slowing, the march toward the One World Government. Our nation *must* pull out of the United Nations. Clinton is a Communist who will put our national sovereignty under UN command if these gutless Republicans don't stand up in Congress (the way the great Louis McFadden did in the Thirties) and

call slimy ADL stooges like Chas. Schumer and Benjamin Gilman to account! But will they? The Culture Wars go on, but our side is not hurling enough volleys. Let's stop being nice guys and start hitting back, hard! Make the media pay attention to us.

Conservative talk show host Art Bell said last night he can't understand why racism still goes on after all these enlightening years! Whhat a sheltered life away from congoid savages he must live. Of course overwhelming black racism in society never occurred to him. I cussed him in my room when I heard his blather. Why can't we (i.e., White folks) just rise above it? etc, etc.

Art Bell is a puke and a softie like all conservative talk show hosts. Probably the most palatable of them is Michael Reagan who comes on with piles of facts about politicians, bills in Congress, etc, but he, too, can fail miserably when he doubts, with vehemence, the Jewish New World Order etc, that he shreds literature he gets from "far right extremists," etc. Since I have no shortwave radio to pick up programs like American Dissident Voices I must content myself with on-air conservatives, and thus do a lot of wincing.

Michael Reagan said last night that the \$97 billion debt that Third World nations (most of them African) owe the World Bank, IMF, the UN and other international lending agencies, will just be declared canceled and new "loans" (actually grants) be made available to these corrupt, evil black dictators (some of whom are cannibals!). Where will this largesse come from? Right, the U.S. taxpayers, of course. That little twerp Jew Robert Reich is a major figure behind this scam. What really sickened me was the fact that no subsequent call-ins ever mentioned what MR had just said. No one cared!

We need to find a way to combat feminism's unnatural emasculating of American and European men. We must stand up to false Afrocentrism taught in schools everywhere before our own kids start to believe it. Many of them do. Conservatives are good at writing books denouncing Afrocentrism but are impotent at stopping it. Who reads their books? Other conservatives, no one else, except the occasional White racist like myself. As a race we are in a pickle! In a very salty, uncompromisingly briny pickle jar.

George, I wish you the best of health and *Liberty Bell* the best of luck. I hope some rich White man would give you the financial boost you need to carry on and to publish Volume Two of Dr. Revilo Oliver's astute writings.

14 & 88!
P.R., Oregon

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular — monthly or quarterly — basis. Whether it is \$2., \$5., \$20., or \$100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense — and we need and use many of these here every month — and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

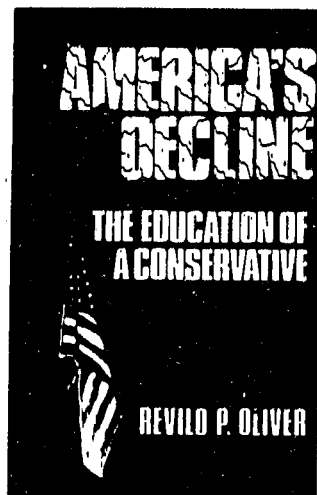
Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of \$ for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property for general purposes.

**DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE
RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!**



ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revllo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM AMERICA'S DECLINE:

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congolids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 — \$12.00
plus \$2.40 for postage & handling

376 pp., pb.
ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667

SINGLE COPY \$5.50

OUR PEOPLE, THE ARYANS

By J.B. Campbell

page 1

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Hans Schmidt:

An Open Letter to the Smithsonian Magazine

page 28

Dr. Charles E. Weber:

A Courageous Shout

page 43

Letters to the Editor

page 45

VOL. 24 — NO. 6

FEBRUARY 1997

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple IIe-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1997
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES effective 1 December 1993

00012 FIRST CLASS / AIRMAIL: All other countries	\$100.00
00020 AIR MAIL: (Printed Matter) Europe, South America	\$ 80.00
00021 AIR MAIL: (Printed Matter) Middle East, Far East, South Africa	\$ 85.00
00022 AIR MAIL: (Printed Matter) Sample Copy	\$ 6.50
00030 THIRD CLASS: (Bulk Rate) USA only	\$ 50.00
00031 THIRD CLASS: (Printed Matter) Abroad	\$ 70.00
00033 THIRD CLASS: Sample Copy	\$ 5.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION

10 copies	\$ 30.00
50 copies	\$ 120.00
100 copies	\$ 200.00
500 copies	\$ 800.00
1000 copies	\$1200.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

Our People, The Aryans

by J. B. Campbell

Great changes are coming regarding the historical record of our people, the Aryans. As we learn about our ancestors we learn about ourselves. This sort of learning is greatly feared by those who control education, information and entertainment—the modern mechanisms of control.

It is in the short-term interest of non-Aryan peoples to hide our historical record. We have effectively been cut off from our roots. We Aryans are forbidden by law to associate exclusively with our own kind. We are forbidden by law to complain about it, as well. No other people in North America or Europe is treated thusly. We may be the majority in this democracy but we are treated by our government as if we were in a "people's republic," a persecuted minority without rights. This is all because we don't know anything about ourselves.

There has been an almost unbelievable find in the deserts of western China, in Sinkiang Province, now known in PC as Xinjiang. The Tarim Basin of the Taklimaken Desert is the burial ground of our Aryan ancestors, more than a hundred of whose corpses have been recovered from the naturally preserving effects of the dry sands and freezing temperatures. More than a thousand skeletons without muscle tissue and hair have also been discovered. The Chinese have known about them for many decades but have been resolute in their refusal to tell us much about them. Why? Because it is now confirmed that some of our Aryan ancestors moved into that part of China at least 4,000 years ago and brought their culture with them. Apparently, their culture became an integral part of the Chinese culture.

As *National Geographic* puts it in the March, 1996 issue, "The finding that the mummies significantly predate Han

Chinese presence in the area is affecting modern politics and has caused cultural and political consternation in some quarters." For example, the article's author, Thomas B. Allen, relates the following: "At Niya I found a sherd of pottery bearing the fingerprint of the potter. Excited, I showed it to Wang Binghua, Xinjiang's leading archaeologist and an authority on Niya, who was traveling with us. I asked for permission to bring it back to the United States, where, I told him, a forensic anthropologist might be able to extract information about the potter by studying the fingerprint. Wang Binghua, a Han Chinese, held the pottery for a moment, then asked, 'Would he be able to tell if the potter was a White man?' I said I didn't know. He nodded and put the sherd in his pocket. I never saw it again."

Not much has appeared in our press, naturally, about this find. The few articles published contain, however, much wonderful information. An excellent report is found in the April, 1994 issue of *Discover* magazine. Author Evan Hadingham writes: "Where exactly did these apparent Caucasians come from? And what were they doing at remote desert oases in Central Asia? Any answers to these questions will most likely fuel a wide-ranging debate about the role outsiders played in the rise of Chinese civilization. As far back as the second century B.C., Chinese texts refer to alien people called Yuezhi and the Wusun, who lived on China's far-western borders; the texts make it clear that these people were regarded as troublesome 'barbarians.' Until recently, scholars have tended to downplay evidence of any early trade or contact between China and the West, regarding the development of Chinese civilization as an essentially homegrown affair sealed off from outside influences; indeed, this view is still extremely congenial to the present Chinese regime. Yet some archaeologists have begun to argue that these supposed barbarians might have been responsible for introducing into China such basic items as the wheel and the first metal objects. Exactly who these Central Asian outsiders might have been, however—what language they spoke and where they came from—is a

puzzle. No wonder, then, that scholars see the discovery of the blond mummies as a sensational new find."

The scholars do. The overlords of our culture do not. This is dangerous science. Professor Victor H. Mair writes, "...the Wusun people who, described in Chinese sources as having blue-green eyes and red beards, were undoubtedly Indo-European or had interbred extensively with Indo-Europeans." (*Journal of Indo-European Studies (JIES)* Fall/Winter '95) These Tarim Basin people brought not only the wheel and bronze objects to China but also woven fabrics. In the Sept/Oct, 1996 issue of *Archaeology* magazine, we read the following by Powledge & Rose: "Study of garments worn by 3,000-year-old mummies excavated in western China's Tarim Basin (see *Archaeology*, March/April 1995) has yielded the world's oldest cashmere threads. Other mummies wore wool twills woven in a plaid design dating to 720 B.C. that required looms most likely brought by settlers from the Eurasian steppes."

"Irene Good of the University of Pennsylvania and Elizabeth J. W. Barber of Occidental College examined textile samples from two sites, Chärchän and Hami, where mummies have been excavated since the late 1970s by Chinese and Uighur scholars. Good identified the cashmere threads from Chärchän by their shape, fineness, and consistency of diameter. 'The Chärchän textiles indicate a high degree of skill in sorting and spinning fibers,' she says. 'The presence of cashmere shows a very sophisticated breeding of goats for the fleece.' The plaid twill was dyed blue and derived from a hairy, rather than woolly, fleece. Barber says there is no evidence that the Chinese ever made wool twills on their looms, which were designed for silk, and that wool-weaving technology arrived with the western settlers of the Tarim Basin ca. 1800 B.C." (S.P.M. Harrington, *Archaeology*, Sept/Oct '96)

There is only one film of the mummies, produced by Scientific American Frontiers (SAF) for the Public Broadcasting

System in 1995. Twelve minutes of a fifty minute program are devoted to the mummies. "Dragon Science"—This special takes viewers to China, where host Alan Alda visits the site of the world's most spectacular mummy find—a trove of extraordinarily well preserved and richly robed individuals who died some 4,000 years ago..." Alda introduces Prof. Mair: "If it weren't for this man, the mummies would have probably remained an obscure curiosity. Victor Mair, a China scholar from the University of Pennsylvania, visited the museum soon after we'd filmed..." When the Chinese officials realize that Mair and the film crew are associated, they ask the latter to leave. Soon after his visit a harsh article condemning Mair's work appeared in the state newspaper. "In China," says Alda, "even technical archaeological arguments can't be conducted freely... If the mummies were the trailblazers along this great world trade route [the Silk Road], four thousand years ago, it could mean that China acquired important new ideas from the west, and that's what irritates the government."

For those of us who will not be visiting the Ürümchi museum the video (Program # 602) is available from SAF at 800-315-5010.

One of the most fascinating details of these people is their fondness for the swastika, referred to delicately by *National Geographic*, March '96 as a "moving sun, perhaps a sign of Mithraic worship." It is the *hakenkreuz*, shown carved in a bowl found in Niya. "What is more, the Tarim Basin people were fond of spiral solar symbols for good luck which they painted on their faces and engraved on the bridles of their horses. The swastika is one such migratory symbol that is found all the way from ancient Mesopotamia to the New World." (Victor Mair, *JIES*, *ibid.*)

The mummies, or Caucasoid corpses, are at present deteriorating, now that they've been unearthed, in and around Ürümchi due to lack of official interest in preserving them as

well as to the lack of modern facilities. A few are in the museum there but the rest have been put back in the ground for lack of space. If they were truly concerned about this incalculable loss to history they would send them to European or American museums, if only temporarily, for proper care. A few European scholars are trying to analyze the corpses before they decay further. Professor Mair has promised the Chinese to help build a "mummy museum" in Ürümchi. "With the help of interested citizens and organizations around the world, I am confident that I will be able to fill this obligation to preserve properly and display adequately this common heritage of humanity." (*op. cit.*)

Our good friend and *Liberty Bell* subscriber, Ernest H. Hume, is a geophysicist and was hired by the Chinese government a few years ago to interpret seismographic data gained in explorations in the Tarim Basin. At one point his government assistant asked if he would like to visit the museum in Ürümchi. Glad for the break, Mr. Hume did so and was amazed when he encountered the Caucasoid corpses in their colorful woolen fabrics and leather boots. Even his Chinese assistant was vague about the corpses' backgrounds, such is the state of Chinese government reluctance to share knowledge of the Aryans with its own people. Mr. Hume was appalled at the lack of care for these invaluable witnesses to our prehistory. They lay in the basement on marble benches, each covered with a blanket! Since then the Chinese have grudgingly moved several of the corpses upstairs and put them under glass but the rest of them are quietly rotting away. This is the clearest example of non-Aryan peoples having an interest in hiding our historical record. When our people are allowed to examine them, they take the greatest care in the interests of accuracy.

"Study of mtDNA [mitochondrial DNA] from ancient desiccated corpses found in the Tarim Basin in northwestern China by Paolo Francalacci of the University of Sassari, Sardinia, exemplifies the rigorous procedures required to prevent

contamination. When he collected samples, Francalacci wore disposable rubber gloves to avoid skin contact and a surgical mask to prevent possible contamination from saliva when speaking or breathing. Disposable sterile scalpels were used, and the gloves and scalpels were changed when sampling a new corpse to prevent cross contamination. The specimens, about one to two grams of muscle, skin, or bone, were placed in sterile plastic tubes that were sealed to avoid the growth of microorganisms. The least exposed parts of the body, such as the inner thighs or underarms, were selected for the sampling, with the aim of analyzing tissue that had been subjected to little or no handling during excavations and curation. In some cases it was possible to take bone and soft tissue samples from beneath the mummies' woolen clothing. Two to four samples were taken from each individual so that the accuracy of the analysis could be checked. In the laboratory, disposable tools and glassware were employed whenever possible to minimize the possibility of contamination from previous use. Before being used, all chemicals, glassware and instrumentation that could be contaminated were exposed to ultraviolet light to destroy extraneous DNA."

"Paolo Francalacci took samples from several of the bodies, dated to 3,200 years ago, from a graveyard near Hami and from other sites in the region. Preliminary results of the DNA analysis for these mummies suggest a possible European origin, although further research is needed to identify them more precisely. Analysis of DNA, however, could shed light only on genetic lineage. The long process of physical and cultural evolution of the ancient Xinjiang people is more complicated, and will be understood only by combining genetic, linguistic, historical, archaeological and anthropological evidence..." (*Archaeology*, Sept-Oct, '96)

The same article goes on to say, "Documentation of the early presence of Caucasian people in northwestern China, and information about their affinities with either modern European or Indo-Iranian populations, could contribute to the

debate about the spread of Indo-European languages. Chinese and Uighur archaeologists have been excavating naturally mummified bodies there since the 1970s...The mummies' Caucasian features suggest a relationship with the Tokharians, an Indo-European people that lived in the area in historical times. Tokharians were the eastern-most Indo-European speakers, but their language was more akin to Celtic and Germanic languages of western Europe than to geographically closer Balto-Slavic and Indo-Iranian languages. Tokharian also had some archaic features similar to Hittite."

About the Tokharians, Mair writes, "Although they do not speak, we know exactly what the Caucasoid corpses of the Tarim Basin look like because their bodies and the clothes they wear have been preserved for us. Fortunately, we also know what the Tokharians look like, because they were vividly portrayed in wall paintings at Kizil (also spelled Qizil) and Kumtura (also spelled Qumtura), Buddhist cave sites near Kucha. There we find aristocratic donors [of money and goods] with red or blond hair, parted neatly in the middle, long noses, blue or green eyes, set in narrow faces, and tall, slim bodies. Like European knights, they wear long broadswords inserted in scabbards hung from their waists. The swords are of the early Gothic type, with disk-like pommels and cross-shaped grip-guards. Yet they are not fully European knights, for they are wearing Sassanian dress and have on their foreheads the Indian religious mark known as a *tilaka*!" (Victor Mair, *JIES op. cit.*)

In April, 1996 there was held at the University of Pennsylvania an international conference, "The Bronze Age and Iron Age People of Eastern Central Asia". Organized by Professor Mair of the Department of Asian and Middle Eastern Studies, the conference enabled scholars working in various regions and time periods in the Eurasian steppes to bring about a cohesive exchange of research for the first time. It took Prof. Mair, whose father herded his cattle on the slopes of the Austrian Alps, two years to organize the conference.

"...Mair—who saw the original collection of mummified corpses in 1987, at the region's provincial museum—will never forget his own haunting first impression of them... 'I was thunderstruck...I just stood there for a couple of hours. I almost thought it was some kind of hoax,' he said. 'All of their bodies were completely intact. They just looked so alive.' And with features so stunningly non-Asian. They were clearly the remains of a Caucasoid people, with dark blond or yellowish-brown hair, deep-set eyes and long limbs..." (Ellen O'Brien, *Philadelphia Inquirer*, April, 1996)

"Where did they come from, and why? Those questions also possess Dolkun Kamberi, a Uygur archaeologist who grew up in the region and has recovered several of the preserved corpses. Kamberi grew up hearing folk stories about non-Chinese people who had settled the region in some unrecorded time, and about foreign archaeologists who had found grave sites in the province during the last century. As a native Uygur, he has medium brown hair and non-Asian features; he believes the Tarim Basin people's history is his history. Learning who the Tarim Basin's inhabitants might have been, he said, is 'very important for writing Asian history, and world history. In my opinion, without that region, there would be no Asian history.'

"Some scholars believe the Tarim Basin people probably migrated through central Eurasia to the land that, centuries later, became known as the southern leg of the famous Silk Route linking East and West." (Ellen O'Brien, *ibid.*)

The abstracts of the conference and a lengthy bibliography are for sale from: Mummies Abstracts, University of Pennsylvania, Dep't of Asian and ME Studies, Philadelphia, PA 19104.

A valuable collection of essays on the Caucasoid corpses can be found in the Fall/Winter 1995 issue of the *Journal of Indo-European Studies* (1133 13th St. NW, Suite C-2, Wash-

ington, DC 20005 Tel: 202-371-2700).

This scholarly investigation cannot help but lead to our liberation from the lords of the memory hole if we will just read the literature and spread the word.

It is my contention that we Aryans have just one real problem and that is Christianity. Much has been written in this journal about this pernicious doctrine which has weakened us unto death with its basic premise that the Jews are the Chosen People of God. Identity Christians go this one further by claiming that they, not the Jews, are God's favorites. Now, a number of my friends are of this persuasion and it has come to be one of my missions to disabuse them of this notion, which is that Aryans are the Hebrews, the Israelites, of the Old Testament. I tell them that simply to read the Old Testament will knock this idea from their heads, but that hasn't been a good approach in most cases—it is not a fun read. Even the recent computerized decoding (by Jews) of a *stela* (small stone monument) found in Jordan, which revealed the truth about the evil Hebrew god, Molech, hasn't been effective. (Jews, using a computer, decoded the Phoenician inscription and found to their great embarrassment that Molech was *not* an ancient Hebrew god who demanded the sacrifice of children by burning them. Molech was in fact the Hebrew *practice* of sacrificing their children by burning them.) I ask my friends, "Can you identify with this?"

Next, I wrote a linguistics professor at an Ivy League university for her opinion. "There are several religions which adhere to the idea that Europeans are the true Israelites of the Old Testament...I think linguistics may be the key to the truth, whatever it may be. Do Hebrew and Aramaic appear in the Indo-European language tree?" Her reply: "Hebrew and Aramaic are not Indo-European languages; they belong to the Semitic group (together with Akkadian—i.e., ancient Babylo-

nian and Assyrian—, Arabic, and quite a few languages of Ethiopia). Semitic is, in turn, a subgroup of Afroasiatic, which also includes ancient Egyptian, the Berber languages, and various language groups of the Sahel region and (again) Ethiopia. Some crackpots have tried to insist on a connection between Afroasiatic and Indo-European, but it just isn't provable (in spite of many decades of work on that hypothesis)."

That, too, fell on rather deaf ears. So, instead of trying to talk my friends out of their Semitic religion I will now use a new approach: If it is religion they must have, then here is the authentic religion of our Aryan ancestors...

* * *

This article was originally going to be about the Freemasons. As students of Freemasonry know, the basic handbook of the craft is *Morals & Dogma*, written by Albert Pike and published in 1871.

Pike was Grand Commander of the Supreme Council, 33°, Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite of Freemasonry, from 1859 to his death in 1891. Today he would be the Sovereign Grand Commander, which is the top of the tree and is based on seniority. The SGC literally gives orders to U.S. presidents (as I shall demonstrate another time), many of whom, from Washington on, have been adepts of the 33°. Today, the Sovereign Grand Commander, among his other functions, edits the house organ, *New Age* magazine. The subversive *New Age* movement is a Freemasonic operation. The American Revolution, the French Reign of Terror, our Civil War, the Bolshevik Reign of Terror, our World Wars were all run by Freemasons. Freemasonry controls every single aspect of our lives, based on Freemasonic infiltration of the federal, state and local governments. The homosexual transvestite FBI director, J. Edgar Hoover, is enshrined in the Washington Masonic Temple, headquarters of the 33° (*Official and Confidential*, Anthony Summers). Most judges, lawyers, policemen and other

officials are members of the craft, as are many ministers and priests, doctors and educators. Freemasonry has corrupted virtually every single city, town and village across our great land. Instrumental in this corruption has been Albert Pike's doctrine, which is based largely on the Jewish *Kabbalah*, a system of esoteric theosophy developed by rabbis from the 7th to the 18th centuries.

For example, Pike writes, on page 843, "Moses carried Orthodoxy out of Egypt, and in the Secret Traditions of the *Kabbalah* we find a Theology entire, perfect, unique, like that which in Christianity is most grand and best explained by the Fathers and the Doctors, the whole with a consistency and a harmoniousness which it is not as yet given to the world to comprehend."

So it is extremely ironic that one year after the publication of *Morals & Dogma* Albert Pike should have completed a manuscript entitled *Indo-Aryan Deities and Worship as Contained in the Rig-Veda*. It is more than ironic—it is astounding. In his preface he writes: "It is quite uncertain, now that I have this book finished, whether I shall ever care to publish it. It was not commenced for that purpose; and it may always remain a monotype, in manuscript." It did so remain from 1872 until the Freemasons printed 800 copies of it in 1930. My wife, amazingly, located Copy No. 261. It is understandable that Pike would not want his research made available to the public or even to his fellow Masons:

"The inquiry has opened to me an entirely new chapter of the history of human thought, and given me an infinitely higher conception of the Aryan intellect. I now see how, out of the primitive simplicity of a natural and reasonable religion, and of ideas simple and yet profoundly philosophical, there grew the most monstrous and debasing faiths, the most absurd and delirious fables, the most irrational mysticism, and the Phallic and Lingam worship with its disgusting obscenities and Priapean abominations, *as well as the incoherent no-*

tions of the Kabbalah and the vagaries of Gnosticism." [emphasis added]

Apprentice Masons are told that the "G" in the compass and square logo stands for "God." Later they are told that it stands for "Geometry." In the higher mysteries they are informed that it stands for "Gnosticism," or mystical knowledge.

On page 28 he writes, "When we read the Brahmanic books, as when we read the *Kabbalistic books*, we are amazed at the vagaries, not of the fancy or of the imagination, but of lunacy and idiotic babble, in which the human mind can indulge." [emphasis added] On page 416 he writes "The writers of the *Kabbalah* did not know what they meant, for they, for the most part, meant nothing. The composers of the *Veda* always meant something, and knew what they meant."

For some reason, this brilliant man, who lured millions of Aryans into the alien darkness of the *Kabbalah*, writes of the Aryan god as "...a Deity beneficent, indulgent, protecting and not merciless, cruel and vindictive like the Semitic Gods that have so long been the Christian God..."

The great question which haunts you after having examined this work is, how could Pike stick with Jewish Freemasonry after writing such words? Jekyll and Hyde? The corruption of absolute power? Hypocrisy? Or did this power-mad gangster merely collect and admire Aryan history the way some people collect and admire butterflies, not sharing them with anyone else? Why did he not share this important knowledge with anyone while he was alive? The answer is that it would have undermined and ultimately destroyed Freemasonry; self-respecting Aryans would have shunned it like the plague.

Pike leans heavily on several scholars, most notably Professor H. H. Wilson, the primary translator of the *Veda* from Sanskrit to English, and Max (Friedrich Maximilian) Müller

(1823-1900), the German-born, Oxford professor of English Sanskrit who is today considered a Nazi by Hindus who pretend that the *Rig-Veda* has something to do with Hinduism, which it has not. Müller makes it clear that the Hindus (Indians) expropriated and then misinterpreted the Aryan *Rig-Veda* and turned it into something unintelligible.

"What is commonly called Hindu mythology is of little or no avail for comparative purposes. The stories of Siva, Vishnu, Mahādeva, Parvati, Kali, Krishna, etc., are of late growth, and indigenous to India." (Müller, *Chips from a German Workshop*)

Pike adds, "It is enough for me to say here, that I think the conclusion justifiable, that the earliest Aryans had no other Deities than the sun, moon and other celestial luminaries, and that, after that they had advanced beyond this, to the worship of universals or principles (as fire and light, for example)... The Hindus, it may at once be said, were almost totally ignorant as to the signification of the Vedic Gods; and what they were must be determined from the *Veda* itself."

"Of that which is the most important and interesting portion of the history of every race and nation, the history of the progress of the intellect and of its religious and philosophical ideas, the *Vedas* contain the *only* authentic record..."

"*Veda* meant 'knowing,' or 'knowledge.' It appears in the Gothic *vait*, the Anglo-Saxon *wāt*, the German *weiss*, and the English "wise, wisdom," and "to wit." *Rig-Veda* means the *Veda* of 'Hymns of Praise, Rich..."

Following are more excerpts from *Indo-Aryan Deities and Worship* (narrative by Pike unless otherwise noted, my comments in brackets):

[RELIGION AND RACE]

The *Veda* is certainly the second oldest book in the world,

and it contains the religious hymns of our ancestors; for we, of whatever mixture of European blood, are wholly of the Aryan race. Germans, Gauls, Franks, Latins, Saxons, Kelts, Slaves, all are of one blood and family; and the English and all other European languages, and the Sanskrit, Zend and Persian are but varieties of one and the same original language, produced by intermixtures of various others. We are by nature Aryan, Indo-European, not Semitic. There is no mixture of Semitic in the European languages. The indigenous peoples whom the Aryans conquered, and with whom they mixed, were of a race or races totally different from the Semites. Our spiritual kith and kin are to be found in India, Persia, Slavonia, Greece, Italy and Germany; not in Mesopotamia, Egypt or Palestine.

The exodus from Egypt, according to the approved chronology, occurred 1,648 years before Christ. The *Vedas* were compiled 1,400 years before Christ, when the language in which the hymns were written had become a dead language and kingdoms had been founded and grown grey with age, since they were sung in the country of the Five Rivers [the Punjab].

Müller ascribes the composition of the Vaidic Hymns to a later period than [Baron C. C. J. von] Bunsen does; and in his fear of shocking English prejudices, is exceedingly vague and unsatisfactory upon that point. Even Bunsen is careful not to say that the *Veda* is older than the Hebrew books. The Biblical chronology, the necessity of considering mere myths and legends as historical, and the supposed inexorable necessity of admitting that all mankind has descended from one man and woman, are sadly in the way of exhaustive inquiry as to the origins [*sic*] of human races and human languages.

Bunsen thinks that the oldest *Vedas* are the monuments of Aryan life in the country of the Five Rivers. I think they are monuments of an older life, on the steppes. He thinks that the Aryans immigrated into the Indus country about 4,000 years before Christ, then having the old Bactrian living language, in

which the old *Zend* books were written; and in that country the Sanskrit grew up... The emigration from Sogd [Sogdiana] into Bactria, he places about 5000 B.C. He concludes that the original emigration from the northeast of the primitive land took place from 10000 to 8000 B.C.; that the separation of the Germans, Slaves and Pelasgians occurred, successively, from 8000 to 5000 B.C.; Zarathustra's reform, about 3500, and the crossing of the Sutlej into the country beyond, where Brahmanism was established about 3,000 years before Christ.

Logical evidence infallibly establishes it as a proven and demonstrated *fact*, that great intervals of time elapsed between the successive out-flowings of the several streams of Aryan emigration; and that, when the Vedic hymns were composed, the race had an immense antiquity, and Aryan thought and imagination had been busy during the great cycles of centuries. The ancestors of the Kelts, Goths, Germans and Slaves, as well as those of the Greeks and Latins, were men of full intellectual stature, and in no sense barbarians; and these had gone with their herds to conquer Europe, ages before the separation of the Irano- and Indo-Aryan branches of their race: and centuries more had passed, after that separation, before the ancient tongue spoken in the valleys of the Bolor Tagh and in the valleys of Samarcand and Bokhara, had become the Sanskrit of the *Veda* and the Iranic of the *Zend-Avesta*.

The oldest, most primitive and simplest form of Aryan faith finds its expression in the *Veda*.

The *Veda*, by its language and its thoughts, supplies that distant background in the history of all the religions of the Aryan race, which was missed, indeed, by every careful observer, but could formerly be supplied by guesswork only.

We have in the *Veda*, ancient thought expressed in ancient language. We see reflected in it a phase of the intellectual life of man, to which there is no parallel in any other part of the world. In its hymns we see man left to himself, to solve the enigma of this world and life.

There are hymns in the *Vedas* so full of thought and speculation, that, at that early period, no Poet in any other nation could have conceived them. (Müller)

We see him [the Aryan] with the simple desires of a simple life in the forests and plains; for almost all the hymns express the wants and wishes of the herdsman, and the dweller in the woods only traversable by paths, or in the plains, where only the luminaries of the day and night could be his guides. Some show the occupation of the worshiper to be that of husbandman [farmer]. They are villagers, but not denizens of towns and cities. Continually the prayer is for wealth and treasure, but these seem always to mean only horses and cattle, and for food. Everywhere in the hymns we find horses and cattle prayed for, as the chief wealth. For them, the life they lived here seems to have been sufficient, the things of this world all that were to be cared for; and they neither lament the brevity of life, nor concern themselves about or anticipate another.

This herdsman or husbandman sees that fire and light are indispensable to human existence, and that they alone reveal to man the existence of the material universe. What they reveal, they seem to create. He is awakened by the dawn or the sun, or, watching before the dawn sees the light-bearer, the beautiful and brilliant Morning Star rise calmly into the sky and smile kindly upon him; and he adored the dawn, the sun, the Morning Star as manifestations of the one great universal light; but I do not find that he invokes the favour of a God, who is not fire nor light, nor any force or power or essence or principle of Nature, but a being invisible and incomprehensible, *above* Nature and its forces. I think I can most positively assert that there is no such conception in the *Veda*.

He makes the Fire a *person*, and invests it, as a *universal*, with the characteristics of spirituality. He adores the Fire-Spirit, the universal Light-Principle, the Heat-Principle, as Gods; and they become not merely Powers, but Persons, to

him, protectors and benefactors, who hear his prayers and are intelligent and wise. Under various names he adores the same light and fire as variously manifested in shape, place and limitation of forms, as the sun, moon, planets and stars. Even prayer, adoration silent or uttered, and food itself, become Deities, by a strictly logical process of thought, and not by mere vagary of fancy or imagination. He adores the fire and light, also, in the dawn, the Aurora and the lightning. The winds are Gods for him, and even the rivers become Goddesses. The sacrificial Fire fed by the fuel which also he deifies, is the messenger of the Gods and his mediator with them.

Professor Müller says,

We study in the *Veda* a theogony [origin of the gods], of which that of Hesiod is but the last chapter. We can study therein man's natural growth, and the results to which it may lead, under the most favourable conditions.

And we can study the intellect and the intellectual development of the last created and noblest race of men, whose history is that of the civilized world.

The original religion was adoration of the supposed superior beings of which fire and light were manifestations. The mind had made a great advance when it had come to worship, not the fire itself but the unseen and intelligent Spirit of the fire, of which the light was deemed a manifestation. There is at least nothing slavish or brutal, sensual or groveling in these hymns, nothing of the barbarian or savage. A spirit of grave thoughtfulness pervades them; they are highly devotional and reverential; of philosophy there is little; and yet the idea that there was a spirit, of whom no cognition could be had, in fire, a spirit intelligent, wise and powerful, was of the same profound nature as that of the immortal soul, united with the body, or of the divine soul in nature. It was not the idea of a savage or a child, but of a philosopher and metaphysician; and I think that as these hymns are better understood,

and we penetrate more deeply into the thought of the Poets who composed them, we shall find ideas there, which have reappeared in all the great philosophies of the world, *and been essential in all the great religions. [emphasis added]*

Mr. [Sir George William] Cox (*Aryan Mythology I, 40 et. seq.*) says:

The mental condition of the men of those early ages determined the character of their language; and that condition exhibited in them, as in children, how, the waking of a feeling which endowed all outward things with a life not unlike their own. Of the several objects which met their eyes, they had no positive knowledge, whether of their origin, their nature or their properties. But they themselves had life, and therefore all other things must have life also. They were under no necessity of personifying them, for they had for themselves no distinctions between consciousness and personality. They knew nothing of the conditions of their own life, or of any other; and therefore all things on the earth or in the heavens were invested with the same vague idea of existence. The sun, the moon, the stars, the earth, the clouds, winds, fire, storms and lightnings, were all living beings. Could they help thinking that these also were conscious beings like themselves? Their very words would, by an inevitable necessity, express this conviction. Their language would admit no single expression from which the attribute of life was excluded, while it would vary the forms of that life, with unerring instinct. Every object would be a living reality, and every word a speaking picture. For the herdsman of the valleys or the steppes, there would be no bare recurrence of days and seasons, but every morning, the Dawn would drive her bright flocks to the blue pastures of Heaven, before the birth of the Lord of Day from the toiling womb of Night. Round the living progress of the new-born Sun there would be grouped a lavish imagery, expressive of the most intense sympathy with what we term the operation of material forces, and not less expressive of the utter absence of even the faintest knowledge. For every aspect of the material world he would find some life-giving expression...

However imperfect and absurd the notions of Deity of the ancient Aryans

may seem to us to be, it must be admitted that no people was ever so anxious to perform the service of the Gods, as these ancestors of our European races. It is the Gods who conquer their enemies, who give them wealth, health, children, friends, and plentiful harvests. They humbly acknowledge their dependence on their Deities, and touchingly express their trust in their beneficence and kindness. (*Müller*)

No one supreme God is invoked, like Jehovah or Brahm[a]: and no doubt the religion of the *Veda* is polytheism.

[Regarding the theory of evolution, Müller writes]

...as far as we can trace back the footsteps of man, even on the lowest strata of history, we see that the divine gift of a sound and sober intellect belonged to him from the very first; and the idea of a humanity emerging from the depths of an animal brutality can never be maintained again.

I do not apply these words to races of men like the lowest Africans, Australians and American Indians; but to the great races whose history is the history of civilization. The Aryan race was never a race of barbarians.

Probably none of the hymns can be imputed to a date so early as that of the separation of either the Slavic, German or Keltic branch, from the great Aryan stock, though the *Vedas* contain a great number of the roots from which the words in most common use in the languages of those branches were derived or developed.

Dr. Muir says (*Original Sanskrit Texts*)

We find this name (Aryas) applied to the forefathers of the higher classes among the Indians, in contradistinction to the *Dasyus*, who appear to have been a people of a different race, and to have been settled in India before the Aryas (and who were also of dark complexions, and barbarians or savages).

Dâsa has in [Theodor] Benfey [*Sanskrit-English Dictionary*] the single meaning "slave," as, probably, *dam+sa*, *dam* meaning "to be tamed, to tame, to subdue." But those not subdued, and who were open and dangerous enemies, numerous and powerful, were called by this name, and also *dasyu*.

Each stream of emigration encountered the opposition of an aboriginal race, in every country into which it flowed, and everywhere they were conquerors, or the original language would have died out for each. Each intermingled with one or more aboriginal races, one in greater, another in less proportion; and the language of each mingled with that of the conquered people. Hence the vast differences and also the striking identities between the Welsh tongue and the Sanskrit, the Slavonic and Persian, the German and the Latin and Greek; and hence also the great differences of physical and intellectual characteristics, and the peculiar and apparently permanent types of the Irish, Grecian, Roman and Hindu face. In fact, the language and the type and cast of features, and the intellectual character of some of the races come chiefly from the conquered aborigines, while others have preserved infinitely more of the Aryan type, probably because the conquerors were, relatively to the conquered, more numerous: and these physical and intellectual differences are also, no doubt, greatly owing to immense original differences of face, form and intellect, among the aboriginal races of Asia and Europe, that the Aryans overcame and mingled with.

Thus I satisfied myself that every one of their Deities had for them a perfectly distinct and clear personality and individuality; that their ideas were not in the least vague, incoherent or confused; that their imagination was perfectly well-regulated, and that every epithet and phrase was logically appropriate and correct. So also, upon a partial examination, I found it to be in the ancient Zarathustrian *Gâthâs*, which are, I do not doubt, even older than the Vedic hymns.

I found in both, the most profound philosophic or meta-

physical ideas, which those of every philosophy and religion have merely developed, and that, so far from being Barbarians or Savages, the old Aryan herdsmen and husbandmen, in the Indus country under the Himalayan Mountains, on the rivers of Bactria, and, long before, on the Scythic Steppes where they originated, were men of singularly clear and acute intellects, profound thought and an infinite reverence of the beings whom they worshiped [fire and sunlight].

This writer [Samuel Johnson, *Oriental Religions*] has the key of interpretation of the *Veda*, and has, I think, in a few sentences expressed more of the real meaning of its hymns, than any other commentator. For example:

The word *Div*, designating at once the clear light of the sky...and whatsoever spiritual meanings these simple instincts intimately associated therewith, has endured as the root word of worship for the whole Aryan race: in all its branches the appellatives of Deity are waves of this primal sound, flowing through all its manifold and changing religions with the serene transcendence of an eternal law...

To appreciate the results of these contemplative tendencies, we must recall the old Aryan worship of the clear Light of Day.

Their religion, like their language, was already mature, when they were born. Do not seek in them the beginning of the religious sentiment, the dawning of the idea of the Divine. Their Deities are all familiar and ancestral. It is already an intimate household faith, which ages have endeared. As far back as we can trace the life of man, we find the river of prayer and praise flowing as naturally as it is flowing now. We cannot find its beginning, because we cannot find the beginning of the soul.

That is true of the Aryan race. But we know nothing of the lacustrine dwellers or the Troglodytes of the Quarternary period, or the indigenes of various countries, of the age or period of stone. And we find prayer and praise flowing among the Egyptians, Hebrews and Chinese, also, as far back as we can

trace them. What is much more important, of incalculable importance to us, is this, that if the ontological [metaphysical] conceptions which I think are really contained in the *Veda* and *Zend-Avesta*, are really there, it has needed neither special inspiration nor special incarnation of God to teach men any truth of which the human intellect is now possessed. The Aryan human intellect was able to discover them all.

[THE VEDA VERSUS HINDUISM
AND THE BRAHMANIC WRITINGS]

[For those who think there is some connection between our Aryan ancestors' religion and the cow-worshipping, multi-armed freakish idols of Hinduism, Müller says:]

The oldest, most primitive and simplest form of Aryan faith finds its expression in the *Veda*. No idols or animals are mentioned in it, as objects of worship.

In fact, idols and images are not mentioned at all. They belong only to an anthropological faith. They do not represent the light and the heat. The *Veda* does not invest its Deities with the human form. It does not represent any of them as coming down in visible shape and having commerce with men.

I do not speak of the Hindu commentators. Making the *Vedas* the sacred books of their own faith, they utterly denaturalized them, and systematically misunderstood and misinterpreted them. I speak of Professor Wilson, [John] Muir...Müller and others, to whose intelligent labours the student of the *Vedas* is so infinitely indebted.

Dr. Muir says: (*Original Sanskrit Texts*, ii. 288),

From the Vedic hymns, accordingly, it does, in fact, appear, more distinctly than from any other of the Indian writings, that the progenitors of the Hind_s were originally called

Aryas.

That is true: but the *Vedas* should not be called *Indian* writings, for the hymns, or at least the older ones, were the composition of those who were the ancestors of the Hind_s or Indians, of the Persians, and of the Greeks and Latins. This is absolutely certain, because we unmistakably find in them the *Origines* of the Deities of all these branches of the one race, and of their principle religious and philosophical ideas; as we hope very clearly to prove.

Dr. Muir says of the *Vedas*,

We find in them ideas, a language, a spirit and a colouring, totally different from those which characterize the religious writings of the Hindus of a later era... they show us the Aryan tribes living in a state of warfare with surrounding enemies, many of them, no doubt, alien in race and language... (They picture themselves to us as a people having villages, perhaps, but no cities—the cities being spoken of being all of the *Dasyus* their enemies, the dark-skinned natives of the land.)

The Brahmanic intellect tortured itself with a thousand questions in regard to the creation, and at last invented a whole pantheon of Gods, and the most grotesque and absurd theories as to the origination or generation of things; until a hideous idolatry was the consequence.

As to the value of Hindu interpretation of the *Veda*, some idea may be formed from this which Müller says in regard to *Brahmanas*, the oldest of the Hindu books:

There is throughout the *Brahmanas* such a complete misunderstanding of the original of the Vedic hymns, that we can hardly understand how such an estrangement could have taken place, unless there had been, at some time or other, a sudden and violent break in the chain of tradition....Every page of the *Brahmanas* contains the clearest proof that the spirit of the ancient Vedic poetry, and the purport of the original *Vedic* sacrifices, were both beyond the comprehen-

sion of the authors of the *Brahmanas*. (*Ancient Sanskrit Literature* 432. 434):

And the Brahmanic notions in regard to the Deities, their origins and their functions, were so totally different from those of the Poets of the *Vedas* as to render them utterly incapable of understanding the old texts in any other sense than the false ones, which suited their own mythology and metaphysics.

* * *

Our Christian friends will have been scandalized by Pike's suggestion that the Aryan intellect was able to discover all truths of which the intellect is now possessed. I suggest that it is the Aryan intellect which is able to reject the distortions and perversions found in the Judeo-Christian Bible which have been foisted on us in our innocent childhoods.

Many Christians will be discomfited by our Aryan ancestors' worship of light due to the association

they might make with "Lucifer," the light-bringer, the proud, rebellious archangel (associated with Satan) who was expelled from heaven. Or with Pike's mention of the Morning Star (Venus), also known as Lucifer, especially considering Pike's other life as Grand Commander of the 33. Some of our Christian friends consider anyone who criticizes the Judeo-Christian God to be an adversary, i.e., Satan. It seems to me that a god which would drown virtually all life on Earth, which would test the reliability of a follower by ordering him to cut his son's throat, which would send his own son to be slaughtered "for our sins," a god which welcomed and sanctified the Jewish executioner of the earliest Christian Jews, and which sadistically punished all women with painful childbirth for the alleged "sin" of Eve, is nothing more than the product of the feverish rabbinical mind. With a god such as this, who needs a Satan? Our Christian friends are worshipping a Semitic god. This is unnatural. Christianity is a complex

mythology, drafted by rabbis, in which the main character surrenders to his killers, and is not a healthy belief system. Jewish Christianity has impeded our advancement as it has enabled our natural enemies to dominate us, for we have not dared say "no" to God's Chosen People. Aryans who worship the god of the Jews are Judaized. It is not our way and perhaps this short article can be the first step for some toward escaping the subversive, death-worshipping cult of Yahweh. Our people must not be enslaved to a despotic deity.

Our Aryan ancestors were horsemen in our northern homeland. They were neither slaves in Egypt nor looters in Canaan. Their ancient blood flows in our veins today. They were tough, independent, self-made men and women who rode the plains, herded their cattle on horses in the best tradition of the American West. These were no half-naked savages riding bareback they wore tightly woven, brilliantly colored woolen trousers, shirts and fur-trimmed leather coats and leather boots. They decorated their padded leather saddles, their leather bridles and reins and used snaffle bits made of bronze identical in design with those of today!

Our people shunned the cities, prayed for the destruction of their enemies, the *Dasyus*, the people of darkness. Our people conquered virtually everyone they encountered and brought their life-giving culture to the rest of the world.

Christians, reconsider! Would you rather be riding the range, fighting darkies and loving your deities which brightened the day and kept you warm and let you see in the night, or what? In which period of early Christian life would you choose to have lived? Drowning witches, burning heretics on bonfires made of books, medical heretics who could have made life better sooner, scientific heretics who could have expanded our knowledge sooner, religious (political) heretics who would have freed our ancestors from their proto-Soviet theocracy, the Holy Roman Catholic Church? At what point in time was Christian life healthy? In Jesus' time, when all

Christians were Jewish rebels? During the Middle (Dark) Ages, made dark and deadly by the Church? The pointless and blood-soaked Crusades? Only in the Renaissance, when the awesome and ruthless power of the Church began to decay, did life begin to improve. Christianity, since the time of Emperor Constantine, has been nothing more than a cruel psychological weapon to keep the Aryan people under control by instilling in them fear and unearned guilt, when it wasn't sending the best of them to die at the hands of one or another far-off nation of infidels.

Christian-Israelites, reconsider! With whom would you rather identify? With the wicked, God-forsaken Semitic Israelites or with our true people, who were, according to Pike, "evidently a more intellectual race than those that surrounded them, and claiming that superiority by their name Arya, these Aryan, *noble* or *warlike*, Scyths advanced beyond the worship of the visible luminaries and material forces of Nature, to more spiritual conceptions and philosophical ideas, making it easy for Zarathustra to conceive of a Creative Deity, cognizable only by the intellect, and of the immortality and pre-existence of the human soul. Thus the world owes to them all its profound religious and philosophical ideas, and Plato and Philo did but develop the great thoughts of the Vedic Poets and of Zarathustra."

The main question which must be asked of the (Identity) Christian-Israelites is this: How, since we share the same loathing of Judaism, can you worship their god and share their heroes? You pretend to be Hebrews and ape their strange ways, to the extent of observing their Sabbath and keeping Kosher. Your only doctrinal disagreement is with regard to Jesus as the messiah. Your theorists insist that the Old Testament is not a Jewish, but is rather a Hebrew, book. That the Jews came out of Babylon with their evil *Talmud* after seventy years in captivity. That is, that they went into the Babylonian captivity as good Hebrews and came out as Talmudic Jews. This suggests that the Hebrews in the pre-Baby-

lonian period were good. Those Hebrews were nasty, twisted, woman-hating, superstitious scum. Read the books of Moses! Their god your god was a product of their Hebrew minds, always playing tricks on his most faithful (beginning with the innocent ones in the Garden of Eden), demanding sacrifices, drowning virtually all life on earth, promising rewards to his undeserving Chosen Ones unearned rewards which would be ripped from his enemies. The Semitic god is a wicked god, a pure reflection of a wicked people. The tragedy is that any of our Aryan people could be persuaded to accept this wicked god as their own, be they conventional or unconventional Christians. This is the root cause of our undoing as a race.

Near the end of this remarkable book, on page 604, Pike concludes: "And there is an immense wealth of content and satisfaction, to me, in surely knowing that nothing which is known to us in regard to God, ourselves or Nature, nothing of true religion, nothing of sound ontology, has come to us from the race that had its origin in the low flat alluvion of the Euphrates and the Tigris; and we no more think the Semitic thought than we have in our veins Semitic blood, or speak a Semitic tongue."

This article is dedicated to the memory of Professor Revilo Pendleton Oliver (1908-1994), for his accomplishments in the translation of Sanskrit and for his great contributions and personal sacrifices for the Aryan race. It is also dedicated to Professor Charles E. Weber, who has been telling us for some years now that we should be referring to ourselves as Aryans.

PLEASE REMEMBER:

Your subscription to *Liberty Bell*, your book orders, and your regular monetary contributions are our lifeblood. Help us keep *Liberty Bell* ringing and proclaiming the truth. Your continued support is needed and will be greatly appreciated!

GERMAN-AMERICAN NATIONAL
PUBLIC AFFAIRS COMMITTEE

P.O. Box 11124, Pensacola, FL 32524

15 October 1996

Hans Schmidt, Chairman
Fax 904-478-4993

Mr. Ronald C. Walker, Publisher
The Smithsonian Magazine
900 Jefferson Drive SW, Room 1301
Washington, D.C. 20560

Re: The article by Robert Shnayerson, Judgment at Nuremberg that appeared in the October 1996 issue of the *Smithsonian* magazine.

Dear Mr. Walker:

Ever since the fiftieth anniversary of the German defeat in World War II was celebrated by the victors last year, a crescendo of hate and falsehood has been unleashed against Germans and German-Americans that had not been surpassed in ferocity since shortly after the cessation of hostilities in 1945. It seems as if all the good will that had been created between former enemies in five decades of cooperation, and all the diligent work done by historians in sorting facts from fiction during all these years, have come to naught. Right now we are back to where we started out, namely, in May of 1945.

After having suffered through the nonsense espoused in "Schindler's List", a "true" docu-drama based upon a book that can still only be found in the fiction shelves of the libraries, and the insults heaped upon all Germans everywhere by Daniel Jonah Goldhagen in his badly researched, and even

worse reasoned book *Hitler's willing executioners; ordinary Germans and the Holocaust*, along comes the October 1996 issue of the *Smithsonian* magazine with Shnayerson's article on the Nuremberg trials, mentioned above.

This writer, a native-born German, cannot help but wonder what sort of mental deficiency it is that prevents ordinary Americans from seeing through the lies, the insults, and the outrageous untruths that are heaped upon them by Jewish writers in all matters pertaining to the so-called "Holocaust". Does the use of this word work like some magical (mental) toxicant that prevents intelligent Americans from using their God-given talent for reasoning and independent judgment?

Shnayerson's entire article is best exemplified by his use of the photograph on page 131, where the (later) Senator Thomas Dodd is holding a shrunken human head, allegedly manufactured in a German concentration camp. *That story was put on the trash heap of history (where it belongs) as long ago as fifty-one years ago, shortly after it was first mentioned at the Nuremberg trials. Anybody who (still) believes it is an idiot!* (What does that make the editors of the *Smithsonian* magazine who permitted this nefarious war propaganda to be rehashed a half-century after that war had ended?) In using the shrunken head story, Shnayerson proves, to us anyway, that currently a determined effort is afoot to denigrate and defame all Germans, "no matter what". It follows the recent rebirth of the "soap made from Jewish cadavers" claim, the allegation (in the *New York Post*) by a Jewish woman who was born in Germany that "the Nazis" had killed one million Blacks during the Third Reich, an empire that never had any number of Blacks to speak of under its jurisdiction, and the pressure brought upon the Bonn Government to prosecute Germans who too diligently delve into alleged historical facts whose never-ending propagation is nothing but a continuation of the insidious allied re-education.

We do not know what is the reason for the current anti-

German attacks by the American media. It could be because Germany, in spite of tremendous losses in population, cultural heritage and area, as a result of the war, again seems "the" European power to be reckoned with, a power that may someday challenge the aspirations of American internationalists for world domination. It also could be because of pure envy that the Germans have managed to create the best social system than can be found among the important nations of the world. Where else do employees get 18 paid holidays a year?

But having the choice of guessing, and basing our assumptions mainly upon the fact that the anti-German articles such as the one in your magazine, and books like Goldhagen's, are almost exclusively written by Jews, we do believe that Zionist activists, i.e., those who are responsible for setting aims and determining strategies for the "Forever Persecuted Minority" are now living with the justified fear that the "Holocaust" (i.e., "the (alleged) planned extermination through the use of gas chambers and crematoria at the hands of the Nazis (Germans) of six million Jews (and five million others) during World War II"), has lost its luster and believability among ordinary Americans, and what we are experiencing at this time is a desperate and determined effort to reverse the tide. Perhaps, so hope the Zionist activists, articles such as Shnayerson's, in which absolutely no effort was made to stick to the facts now available, a new crop of Americans can be induced to believe all the Holocaust tales, and thereby may be willing to continue (indefinitely) the American monetary generosity toward Israel and the Jewish people.

There is no question that the entire "Holocaust" allegation has been of tremendous financial benefit not only for the State of Israel but for World Jewry in general. For those who question this statement I will only ask: would Israel still be in existence without the regular inflow of many billions of dollars and deutschmarks every year, and would Zionism have such a stranglehold on American politics as it does without

the huge finances needed to push the Jewish agenda? Could politicians here and in Europe who are responsible for this state of affairs be continually strong-armed into providing ever more monies for Jewry were it not for the alleged murder of six million Jews in "Nazi" gas chambers?

Tragically, far too many individual Jews in important positions always put the interests of their own ethnic group, their own religion, and their own *Weltanschauung* ahead of that of nations, institutions or companies that pay their salaries, or to which they *really* owe their loyalty. A good example are the current Jewish members of President Clinton's cabinet whose every single action seems driven by an adherence to Jewish or Zionist aims. Would Mickey Kantor represent the interests of the American movie industry vs. foreign nations as diligently, were "Hollywood" not totally under Jewish control? Would Madeleine Albright risk the ridicule of the U.S. by the entire UN world body at the sessions of the United Nations Security Council, were it not for her loyalty to Israel? Would Messrs. Greenspan and Rubin ever make *any* decisions relating to the currency and fiscal policies of the United States without first considering their impact on the well-being of Eretz Israel (i.e., "World Jewry")? Would Shnayerson's hate article against the Germans have been published in the formerly prestigious *Smithsonian* magazine were it not for the fact that both persons responsible for the publication, namely, I. Michael Heyman and Don Moser, are Jews?

Right at the beginning of the *Smithsonian* magazine article, on page 126, we can see the rather famous photograph of concentration camp inmates at Buchenwald, one of whom who is claimed to be Elie Wiesel, "the chronicler of the holocaust". Unfortunately, Shnayerson did not mention that Wiesel wrote the following in one of his "chronicles" more than twenty years after the war:

Every Jew, somewhere in his being, should set apart a zone of hate - healthy, virile hate - for what the German personifies and for what persists in the

German. To do otherwise would be a betrayal of the dead.

Legends of our Time, Avon, pb. Page 177/178

While the Buchenwald picture certainly seems horrible from the vantage point of today, it can in fact only be compared to something else that was happening *at the very time* when the ever so moral allied judges opened the Nuremberg trials: Hundreds of thousands or millions of German soldiers who were by then POWs of the Allies were lying in open fields, without any shelter against snow, rain or sun, and died a slow death from starvation and neglect. These Germans would have been happy to have such accommodations available as shown on the Buchenwald picture. Instead, they had been herded like cattle on open ranges, and there left to rot. I, myself, experienced such a stockade (for that was all it was) for a relatively short time, and but for the kindness of an American soldier I might either have succumbed like a million other German POWs (read James Bacque's book *Other Losses*), or ended up equally dead in a camp of America's Soviet ally in Siberia.

This fact and the equally criminal expulsion (generally after the war, i.e., *at the very same time that the Allies sat in judgment over the German leaders*) of approximately 15 million Germans from their ancestral homes beyond the Oder-Neisse line and the Sudetenland, with an associated loss of 3 million of the expellees killed, should forever prevent *any* judge from either the United States, Russia, Great Britain and France from participating in an international trial such as happened at Nuremberg. For Shnayerson to write of the "*moral clarity that marked American idealism at the time*" proves either a lack of knowledge as to what really happened, or it is a flagrant attempt to justify allied misbehavior five decades after the fact. Robert Shnayerson also asserts that "Nuremberg" was "*...the century's heroic attempt to achieve justice without vengeance....*"

Justice without vengeance? If Germans of the post-World

War II generation were to wish bad for the United States and its population, they would only have to wish that Americans were to experience exactly what the Germans had gone through from 1944 on for about twenty years at the hands of the ever so benign and humane allied powers. To claim that "*the rule of law*" was of paramount importance in the Nuremberg procedures, is absurd. It also shows the audacity with which Shnayerson went about as he wrote his essay. In conjunction with the Bitburg affair President Reagan spoke of the "guilt complex which has been imposed upon the Germans". What else was that (and the associated "re-education") but cruel vengeance, a vengeance that is still in force today.

"*Nearly all (the accused, HS) were ready to acknowledge the horrific facts while cravenly assigning blame to others.*" Can one deny, after a horrible world war that for Germany had lasted six years, that many people, many innocents, had lost their lives? That at the end there was chaos and anarchy? That, as a result of terrorist (partisan) activities that had cost the lives of hundreds of thousands of German soldiers, stringent measures against civilian populations had to be taken, measures that only sometimes were as ferocious as was the allied bombing of German cities at the same time (and which cost the lives of many innocents)? I could go on. But it is doubtful that any of the German leaders acknowledged such horrific "facts" as gas chambers, a planned extermination of all Jews within the German realm, or soap made from Jewish cadavers because they were lies. However, it seems that is just what Shnayerson wants to imply.

"*The defendants had been hanged messily...*" Why "messily"? Who in the "free" world knows to what lengths the Americans went *purposely* in order to inflict pain and terror on the executed German leaders? After the hangings, the smashed and contorted faces of the eleven men provided proof of the "humanity" at work. Was Julius Streicher wrong when he spoke of the Second Purim festival being celebrated by Germany's enemies?

"*The exercise of justice at Nuremberg reverberates across this century.*" Reading this sentence, one of the most recent in-

stances of a definite crime against peace and innocents comes to mind: The deliberate murder of over 100 women and children at the UN refugee camp at Qana in Lebanon at the hands of the Israelis. If Nuremberg had meant a new beginning for international law and justice, certainly the Israeli commanders responsible for this massacre ought to have been called to account by now. That they weren't proves that Nuremberg was nothing else but one-sided victor revenge. Shnayerson's sentence is nothing but typically Jewish sophistry. One look at what happened since 1945, and how many crimes against humanity have since then been committed by the very nations that sat in judgment over the Germans shows that this second half of the century was probably the most murderous "peace time" in the history of mankind. Therefore, to praise "Nuremberg" and its follow-up now, is specious.

"In April 1944, two Jews escaped (from Auschwitz). They detailed Germany's technology of genocide, such as the camp's four new gas-and-burn machines, each designed to kill 2,000 prisoners at a time." In this conjunction Shnayerson forgot to mention Jan Karski's lime-filled railroad cars wherewith live Jews were slowly dissolved into some sort of human goo, or the huge electric plates that killed thousands of unfortunates at one stroke. Unfortunate for Shnayerson (but not for the *Smithsonian* magazine, we are sure) no sample of the "new gas-and-burn" machine exists anywhere but in fertile Jewish minds, and those bad revisionists naturally use this fact to question certain tenets of the holy Holocaust.

"Allied prisoners and kidnapped foreign workers were fed so little that as many as one third of them died...every week." The "Nazis" certainly must have been stupid to squander hard-to-come-by workers this way. However, we all know that they were consumed by hate, and not guided by high morality, as were the nations that eventually proved victorious. Oddly though, only about one percent of American and British POWs died while in German hands, far fewer than can be said of any other captives imprisoned by the large warring nations of World War II.

"The man asked (by FDR) to find (the answer as to how to punish the Germans) was Murray Bernays, a lawyer turned wartime Army colonel in the Pentagon." Shnayerson ought to have mentioned that Bernays was a Jew, as were the "refugees" in London who came up with the entire war crimes-to-be-punished concept. He ought to have been proud to mention these facts since they prove the so frequently invoked Jewish quest for justice and tolerance. *"Bernays suggested putting Nazism and the entire Hitler era on trial as a giant criminal conspiracy."* With this new concept the entire tradition of Western Civilization pertaining to laws of war was set aside, and replaced by Talmudic teachings. But who was better to sit in judgment of an alleged giant conspiracy than people who themselves never tire of conspiring against all others?

"On August 8, 1945,...the International Military Tribunal... declared aggressive war an international crime." According to the *Smithsonian*, Shnayerson is an expert on legal matters. One may assume that he had had legal training. A layman such as myself cannot help but notice with which ease this Jewish writer oversees the fact that this declaration by the IMT meant the imposition of *ex post facto* law. But, obviously, in the interests of Jewish revenge everything is *kosher*, so to say. As a German I have to ask the question what happened to the allied leaders that have waged aggressive war in World War II and ever since? Was Ronald Reagan put on trial for the American attack on Grenada, or Ariel Sharon for the 1982 Israeli "incursion" into Lebanon?

"The IMT charter was grounded in the idea that Nazism was a 26-year-long criminal conspiracy. Its aim: to build a war machine; to satisfy Hitler's psychopathic hatred of Jews and turn Europe into a German empire." This statement can perhaps best be answered by pointing out some facts of today: Temporarily at least (and seemingly to its own surprise) one nation that always professes peace, non-interference, democracy, justice and tolerance, seems to have gained world domination. It reached this pinnacle of power allegedly merely by happen-stance, not through an incredibly large war machine and a certain determination, and, again allegedly,

without hatred of anybody (not even of nationalists who do not care for the New World Order.) If you guessed that I am writing from the United States, you are on the right track.

"One especially incriminating find...was the notes of Hitler aide Col. Friedrich Hossbach from a meeting between Hitler (and others, HS) on November 5, 1937." This sentence reads so factual, so "know-it-all", and so genuine. Yet, the so-called Hossbach protocol was an allied deception, and in Europe at least there is not one serious historian who uses it as proof of "Nazi" villainy. This and the others of Shnayerson's statements permit the question whether the Smithsonian article writer (and those responsible for printing all this nonsense in their magazine) have read anything but supermarket tabloids since about 1960?

"One German soldier's home movie depicted his comrades in Warsaw, clubbing and kicking naked Jews. In one scene, an officer helped a battered young woman to her feet so that she could be knocked down again." No doubt, such scenes bring emotions to a boil. Not only in America. But today we know that this "German soldier's home movie" had been manufactured in Hollywood (may I mention: by Jews!), as was the film "Todesmühlen" which showed similar nonsense but had to be seen by every adult German in the American zone before ration coupons could be received. Reading of this, the recent movie, "Schindler's List" comes to mind. Undoubtedly, its black-and-white scenes would in fifty years be depicted as the genuine article if, yes if, this sort of propaganda could go on.— Which I doubt!"

"Huge chunks of Jewish wealth wound up in Nazi pockets." Isn't it a fact that the allied theft of German wealth after 1918 came before the Third Reich? (In other words, the German WW I generation wasn't entirely unjustified in using the enemies' methods 20 years later.) Only recently, the Bayer Corp. of Germany paid one billion dollars to Americans just for the return of the trademark "Bayer Aspirin" that was stolen after the First World War. And, isn't the United States Government currently using a sophisticated type of international skulduggery in order to buy goods from all over the

world with (really) worthless paper money printed by the billions?

"(Hitler) ordered new currency, largely backed by stolen Jewish property." Reading Jewish "Holocaust" articles such as this one (it fits into the genre), never ceases to amaze me. Having lived in the Third Reich I cannot recall a new currency being issued. The Reichsmark of the post-inflation era (1924) remained the currency until its replacement by the Deutsche mark in 1948. While the German Jews were undoubtedly wealthy, it is doubtful that they were so wealthy that a new currency could be based upon that fact. However, if we take Shnayerson's statement at face value, then the question may be asked how was it possible that the fewer than 600,000 Jews constituting less than one percent of the German population, could amass such wealth?

"Hitler's suicidal decision...to invade the Soviet Union." Again we have to ask the question, "where has Shnayerson been in the last decade or so?" Few reputable historians in Germany and Russia still believe the tale that the German attack in June of 1941 was wholly unjustified. Had the Germans not invaded the Soviet Union then, and destroyed the huge Red Army geared for offense and ready to attack toward the West, then the Communists would have reached the French Atlantic coast by the fall of the same year. It was the sacrifice of the German soldier that prevented Europe from being overrun by Bolshevism.

"Hitler's campaign to "Aryanize" Germany began with the...poisoning...of "garbage children." One must really wonder where people like Shnayerson get their information. Translated, the term "garbage children" would be "Müllkinder". I can unequivocally state that I have never come across this term in the German language, and knowing what words we used in World War II, I would say flatly that the accusation is nonsense. Yes, there was a Hitler-ordered euthanasia program whereby absolutely hopeless and extremely seriously ill and imbecilic people were mercy-killed after the war had started (in each instance, three doctors had to give their O.K.) but it stopped when a Catholic bishop brought the matter to

the attention of the German people.

"The regime's contempt for non-Aryan life conditioned millions of Germans to turn a blind eye to more and more epidemic evils the death camps, the ghastly medical experiments, the relentless massacres of those Hitler called "Jews, Poles and similar trash." Reading this, Goldhagen's book about the German people (as a whole) being "Hitler's willing executioners" comes to mind. I cannot lose the feeling that both Goldhagen's book and Shnayerson's article are part of a greater Zionist scheme. Could it be that the Auschwitz gas chamber claim is now really untenable (just as the "four million Jews killed at Auschwitz"-figure had to be replaced by a number about one fourth smaller), and that a new scam had to be invented in order to keep the German (and American) tribute for Israel and World Jewry rolling?

Speaking of "millions of Germans being conditioned to turn a blind eye...": Which one of the world's larger nations has killed more than one million civilians in air raids on often undefended cities without one single human loss on its own mainland, and where, undoubtedly, the people turned a blind eye to the carnage caused by their own? And, which was worse, Dachau, Buchenwald and Auschwitz, or Eisenhower's Rheinwiesen stockades? Furthermore, were the American Blacks who without their permission were used for the (criminal) Syphilis experiments under the auspices of the American democracy better off than the concentration camp prisoners who suffered through (criminal) German medical experiments under the "Nazis"? (By the way, what happened as recently as in the Gulf War to American soldiers who are now so sick?)

"A Czech doctor who spent four years at Dachau, where he performed 12,000 autopsies, told that he was ordered to strip the skin off bodies. It was cut into various sizes for the use as saddles, riding breeches, gloves, house slippers, and ladies handbags. Tattooed skin was especially valued by SS men'." Ah yes, and the skin of dead Jews was stronger and therefore more valuable than that of Aryans. Sometimes I really have the desire to keep on embellishing on such stories. Then perhaps I could sell the story to Steven Spielberg...who would

embellish it some more, and a new docu-drama that may not be questioned could be preserved for posterity.

"(In 1939) Hitler's madness was almost beyond imagination, (when) he ordered the expulsion of nearly nine million Poles and Jews from areas annexed for his promised Nordic empire." Apart from the fact that the nine million expelled figure is totally unsupported by facts (the actual number of Polish expellees doesn't even come close..), no mention is made of the fact that twenty years earlier the Poles had driven one million Germans from their homes when Poland was re-established after 125 years. But if Hitler was mad in ordering this during the war, what can one say about FDR, Truman, Stalin and Churchill who ordered or supported the expulsion of 15 million Germans from their ancestral homes *after* the shooting had stopped?

"Ohlendorf (allegedly) gave the number of persons killed by the Einsatzgruppen, (whose main purpose was to keep terrorist (partisan) activities at a minimum, HS) at 90,000." That certainly seems horrible from the vantage point of today but not if one considers the German civilians murdered in the allied air raids: Hamburg more than 40,000, Dresden more than 250,000, little Pforzheim more than 20,000 in 20 minutes. How many civilians lost their lives in U.S. operations against the Viet Cong? Yes, I know, the latter were probably less legitimate fighters than were the (Jewish?) partisans of Eastern Europe: the V.C. battled "democracy", which is a crime.

"The prosecution rested after three months, capped off by another movie distilling more Nazi horror, and displays of macabre human-skin lampshades and shrunken heads submitted as evidence." I am glad Shnayerson mentioned this. It certainly underscores the type of trial the German leaders had to undergo. But --- could it be that one of the shrunken heads came alive again and is now being used on the body of an article writer or by one of his associates at the Smithsonian? *Is there any Gentile alive who still believes the shrunken head and tattooed skin-for-lampshades stories?* And, since these allied claims have long ago been quietly put to rest, what else is not true on the Holocaust story? Is one al-

lowed to ask? Or, is the questioning of such nonsense a heresy against the new state religion, namely, the immutable Holocaust belief?

Pertaining to German war actions, Shnayerson quotes a French prosecutor, Francois de Menthon: "...all the instincts of barbarism, repressed by centuries of civilization, but always present in men's innermost nature." Was de Menthon thinking of the hundreds of thousands of German POWs starving at that very moment (1945) in French stockades? Or did he contemplate the mass rape of German women by French soldiers in Stuttgart, something that could never have happened in the German army. Under German occupation the treatment of ordinary citizens in France, Czechoslovakia, Poland and elsewhere was far more benign than the treatment the Arabs, the Algerians, the Vietnamese, the Africans, the Latvians and others experienced at the hands of the "Nuremberg" victors. And, who would like to trade places with the hapless Palestinians now?

"(German defense lawyers) managed to outflank the court's ban on *tu quoque* evidence—if I am guilty, you are, too—, a stricture aimed at keeping allied excesses out of the trial." Note that Shnayerson called allied war crimes only "excesses". Amazing for someone who specialized in legal matters. But that is par for the course for all Allies. If the Germans had shot the 20,000 Polish officers that fell into their hands, we wouldn't hear the end of it. But since an allied nation had done it with theirs, it is now rarely mentioned. In a letter to the editor of the *Toronto Sun* (9/28/96), the director of a prestigious institution writes of Canadian POWs (allegedly, HS) being executed by the Waffen-SS. Then he adds: "The hard-bitten Canadian vets can hardly be blamed for rarely giving (young soldiers of the "Hitlerjugend Division") a chance to surrender in combat afterwards." So easily one describes and justifies allied war crimes.

The court's ban on *tu quoque* defense was not the only ban under which German defense lawyers had to suffer. To this day "German" judges do not permit forensic evidence in so-called Holocaust or Auschwitz Lie trials! (Nuremberg is still

with us!)

"In the spring of 1944, (Speer) ordered 100,000 Jewish slave workers from Hungary as casually as if they were bags of cement." Absolutely horrible, nicht wahr? Except for the fact that at the very same time hundreds of thousands of German POWs who had been brought to the United States, were "sold" to the French, where tens of thousands died from malnutrition or mistreatment. And, since the Germans were supposed to know everything that happened during the war within the German realm in spite of wartime restrictions, it is clear that the Nuremberg judges knew *exactly* what happened in these French death camps. Did they do something about it?

"The SS, the Gestapo, and the top Nazi leadership had been proved criminal, meaning that their members had voluntarily joined in committing war crimes after 1939. That left several million potential defendants for lower courts to handle." Regents of the *Smithsonian*, among whom are numerous persons connected with the present ruling hierarchy of the United States, ought to read this sentence carefully. Assume for a moment, Israel will soon use nuclear weapons against several of its perceived enemies, thereby opening up the Pandora's box that had been closed since Nagasaki. And assume further, this act were to unleash a horrible catastrophe costing tens of millions of lives. Undoubtedly, many people across the world would hold the Jews, the Zionists, and their supporters accountable. According to the Nuremberg principles would this not also include all Americans who, in word and deed, have supported the Jewish state since about 1965, when it became public knowledge that Israel possessed nuclear weapons, and since it became known that the Jewish state would not shirk from terrorism in the name of defense?

"By rejecting group guilt and mass purges, the 1945 judges defied hatred and struck a blow for peace that may yet, half a century later, help temper the madness of war." Reading this sentence I wonder whether Shnayerson and this writer are thinking of the same Germany, of the same war, and of the same Nuremberg trial and its consequences. What Shnayerson states as fact is most plainly a lie that can easily be ex-

posed. May the United States never suffer from such a harsh peace as that imposed on Germany by the 1945 victors, and may this nation never suffer from the collective guilt complex, and the mass purges of its intelligentsia that has devastated Germany and the soul of the German people since the "liberation" on the 8th of May 1945.

On the day this letter is being written, the *New York Times* printed a short notice that the former Waffen-SS Captain Erich Priebke has to face a second trial in Rome for a war-related incident that took place in 1944. It suffices to state that at the time Priebke did not only act under highest orders but also within the confines of the laws of war then in existence. The fact that a *honorable* soldier can be brought to trial more than a half century after a war, proves how low Western Civilization has sunk. All the traditions of chivalry and justice established over the centuries by the great culture-creating nations like England, France, Italy, Spain and the German Reich have been set aside for the benefit of what we call Talmud justice: "Never forget, never forgive", and "An Eye for an Eye" are now paramount. Regretfully, the Smithsonian institution has permitted itself to be used in the furtherance of this tradition of lies, hate and vengeance.

Sincerely,
Hans Schmidt

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb.) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's 1984" —R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. App). **THE ANTI-HUMANS**, Order #01013. Sale priced, single copy \$2.00 + \$1.50 postage, 10 for \$15.00 + \$5.00 postage. Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS,
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

A COURAGEOUS SHOUT

by

Charles E. Weber

The *Tulsa World* of 21 November published an item about an Aryan man, Mr. Dennis Mahon, who had the courage to protest against the genocidal measures being undertaken against his race. At a lecture by Morris Dees at the University of Tulsa Mr. Mahon shouted out challenges to Dees, head of the Southern Poverty Law Center in Mobile, Alabama, when he could no longer contain his anger at a point in Dees' lecture.

Dees told his collegian audience that whites would be a minority in the United States by 2015. Mr. Mahon was quoted as shouting at that point, "That is genocide." He continued to reproach Dees, shouting, "He is a phony, a liar. He has made \$54 million... He is a millionaire," as quoted by the *Tulsa World*.

Mr. Mahon, of course, was justified in shouting out "genocide" at Dees (whose name, by the way, might be an Anglicized spelling of Dietz). The future of Aryans in the United States looks bleak indeed, for within a few decades Aryan Americans are now likely to become a badly abused minority in a country they painstakingly built out of a wilderness. A sobering fact is that only a small minority of Aryan Americans have thus far had the courage and cerebral energy to protest against what is being done to them or even to become aware of it in the first place. Aryan Americans should take a long look at South Africa and note what is now going on there, partly as a result of measures against the Aryan minority of South Africa undertaken by "their" government. Let us hope that the pain now being suffered by Aryans in South Africa will not be in vain and will serve as a resounding admonishment to Aryan Americans.

The majority of members of the dispossessed majority in the United States have thus far not had the courage and energy even just to give much thought to their plight, let alone to do something about it. They allowed elements of the media, especially of the electronic media, that are hostile to them to corrupt and debilitate their thinking on racial questions and to weaken their pride in their race, without which no race or nation can prosper and survive. Some Aryan Americans have even played an active role in darkening their

own future by making donations to shrewd men such as Dees or having their fetuses killed in such great numbers that their population is declining in relation to the non-Aryan population that is now engulfing them. During this century they have permitted cunning, ruthless politicians to involve them in costly wars by which priceless, good Aryan blood-lines were lost forever. They have permitted their tax-supported schools—from kindergarten to graduate colleges—to become instruments of indoctrination against their own welfare. They have listened to and voted for adept racial traitors like the Clintons, who have a pathological hostility to the more successful members of their own race. A slightly consoling thought is that Clinton got only 49% of the popular vote.

Recently I watched on television a shrewd little Jew repeatedly jab the chief officer of one of the largest corporations in the United States because it was alleged that some of his fellow corporation officers made humorous mention of a race generally hostile to Aryan Americans. This spineless Aryan humbled his firm in a manner that was almost beyond belief. He moaned that a great wrong had been committed for which the involved high-ranking officers of his corporation should be severely punished. He thus betrayed not only his fellow officers, but also members of his race who work for the corporation that are thus likely to become just more victims of the euphemistically termed "Affirmative Action." He also betrayed his stockholders when his corporation subsequently made huge donations to its Negro employees. His corporation gave in to threats of boycott of its products by Negroes. Such a boycott might well have taken place to some extent no matter how much of the earnings of the corporation were thrown away and thus denied to those who had invested in the corporation and trusted its officers with their savings.

In spite of such disturbing developments Aryan American who are courageous, mentally alert and loyal to their race must never entertain the thought that their defeat is inevitable. Such thinking would only guarantee their paralysis and hence defeat. Perhaps even after this late date there will be a sufficient number of Aryan Americans who will come to realize how grim their future will be if they do not act courageously and with a willingness to sacrifice, to sacrifice even their careers if necessary. ☐

Dear Sir:

Just for the record: Somewhere down the long line of transmission, a mistake has been made, and it appears on p. 12, l. 8, 9 of Liberty Bell, November 1996.

James Fenimore Cooper did *not* write *Drums Along the Mohawk*, though I believe that he would have been delighted had he accomplished that feat. That very great American classic was authored by Walter D. Edmonds, an exceptionally fine talent apparently much overlooked.

Drums Along the Mohawk should be read by every American Aryan who values his national heritage. The kind of courage it portrays we will need increasingly in the days to come.

Sincerely, P.R., Montana

Dear Liberty Bell,

I just finished reading "The Awakening" by Eric Thomson in L.B. November '96. That is a very fine short story. I am trying to remember what a short story with a surprise ending is called in English lit, but anyway it is a fantasy and a darn good one! A great idea in fact!

It is a bit messy for today's world; we might accomplish the same ideal with sharpshooters, elite guerilla forces, or Navy (Viking) Frogmen type personnel.

That is a thrilling story that will do more for the morale of white nationalists than anything I have come across yet! Carry on!

"The Gift of the Magi" was such a story with a surprise ending.

In this offering by Thomson, I felt the power of Thor when he appeared naked with his Hammer. Saki or H.H. Munro wrote bizarre and witty stories, but I'm not sure he is the one.

Anyhow, let us begin these wonderful ideas at once. Who will be Thor? There are too many of these worms to carry out

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

this ritual in this way. More like a poisoned needle in the subway or at the opera. Jolnir at the opera. Jolnir at the bank—that is where the incubus (or incubi?) Hide out. One could do away with a considerable number at the N.Y. Stock Exchange. Could they all be taken to Valhalla? Perhaps to Antarctica?

Give us more of this man Thomson!

14/88, Molly Gill

* * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

Thank you very much for sending the Liberty Bell issue containing my People of Thule. It fitted right in with the two articles by Eric Thomson and William Pierce. I suppose Bruce's article on the origin and religion of the Aryan race [see "Our People, the Aryans" in this issue] will come in the next issue. My original choice for the title was "The People of Shem" but some of my friends took exception to it because of the religious connotation. I had just read R.L. Hoskin's booklet, *The Sheep and the Wolves* and it seemed appropriate, particularly since the Whites of South Africa were preparing to enter the Wolf Dens voluntarily. Stupid idiots. I enjoyed Mr. Pierce's article very much, but I was especially pleased with the leading article on American Education during the past forty years. I think that might have been stretched to fifty years because when I started my teaching career in 1930 it had already made significant progress in New York State. I taught English in a small rural school in northern New York and the Progressive Educators from Albany were already invading our schools and redesigning the system in line with the *Protocols of the Elders of Zion*. Our local Supervisor was not a Jew but he fell for the indoctrination of educational twaddle like a hooked salmon. Fortunately we had a wonderful principal, an old-fashioned, dedicated educator, who blocked the door and stood four-square in defense of his teachers. But the pressure to change the old methods of learning, and turn education into frivolous entertainment became overwhelming, and when the opportunity to become the editor of a small weekly newspaper came along, I grabbed it

and abandoned the teaching profession for good. And never regretted it...

By the way, is the resignation of the majority of Clinton's cabinet a case of the rats leaving the sinking ship? A gigantic economic collapse must be arranged before they can drag us into the New World Order. Perhaps the REAL Holocaust is closer than we think. Perhaps I'll live long enough, after all, to see the outcome of this age-old struggle for power.

Very sincerely yours,
Mrs. Lee Norris, California

* * *

Gentlemen :

If you can possibly see your way to do it, would you please run the announcement below in your organ as soon as possible. The lawyers are working on it and the bills are running up. Over the last few years I have given thousands of dollars to various causes like this but I am running out of money and my medical bills are overwhelming me. I can't do much more.

HELP YORIE KAHL

In 1983 Yorie Kahl and his father Gordon were leaving a meeting. Gordon was wanted on a misdemeanor regarding a tax case. Federal marshals ambushed them and severely wounded Yorie, almost killing him. Gordon returned fire and killed two marshals and wounded two others. Yorie was given a Kangaroo trial and has been in prison for 13 years. Attorney John DeCamp and others are trying to get Yorie a new trial and this costs money. Please send contributions to his mother, Joan Kahl Britton, Apt 251, 3564 Windrift Way, Oceanside, CA 92056.

Thanks and God bless you.
Jack Jones, New Hampshire

* * *

Dear Editor,

Well folks, we have had another long drawn-out, manipulated election. About fifty percent of the voters stayed home. Ten percent went to the Third Parties, while the rest went to

the Dole-Clinton tickets. No way to prove the number of stolen votes. We need to go back to the paper ballots soon as we get our freedom back.

After the International bankers took over our money system in 1913, they began a slow process of teaching us about the "American Dream" by way of movies, T.V. and other media propaganda. We learned to accept bribes from the people we elected to take care of our business, while using our own money to do it. They were manipulated into playing the part of "Sheep-Herders" driving us "Sheeple" into the NEW WORLD ORDER of Communism.

Many officials in Congress and Senate are resigning, seeing what's ahead. Some are blowing the whistle on scandals that have been kept out of the news. One of these gentlemen has remarked, "If the general public understood who controls our Government and the plans they have for us, there would be a revolution before morning." If I had known all this back in the thirties, I would have picked my own dam cotton, if I had had any.

Bring our boys back home and put the women back in the house home-schooling their youngens, before it's too late.

Sincerely,
Gene Trapnell, Georgia

✱ ✱ ✱

Dear Editor:

Newly released tapes show that President Nixon ordered a break-in to recover the Pentagon Papers stolen by Daniel Ellsberg, papers that Mr. Nixon believed were at the Brookings Institute in Washington.

During the Vietnam War when the news media's bible, the *Washington Post*, said there were six-hundred and twelve thousand Americans in combat, Ellsberg stole 47 volumes of TOP SECRET military documents—over sixty pounds of documents!

The break-in never happened, had President Nixon been able to seize the stolen documents, or stop Ellsberg, I know for certain—at the very least—he would have saved the lives of all our POWs in Laos.

When I flew the so-called "Ho Chi Minh Trail" in Laos as a Forward Air Controller with the Air Commando in 1967 and 1968, we knew that there were at least 300 POWs being held by the Pathet Lao. And the PL admitted as much. At the time of the POW release in 1973, there should have been at least 400 POWs from Laos. The North Vietnamese released nine POWs, claiming they were all the POWs held by their counterparts in Laos, the Pathet Lao,

It wasn't true, these men had been held by the NVA (North Vietnamese Army) and not the PL. It was an effort by the North Vietnamese to try and produce some POWs from Laos because all the POWs in Laos had been butchered in 1972—thanks to Ellsberg and the Pentagon Papers.

Prior to the release of the "papers," the PL claimed that all Americans they held were "war criminals" and they could therefore deny the International Red Cross access to them. With the release of the Pentagon Papers documenting TOP SECRET covert "insertions" of Army Special Forces road watch teams into Laos, the PL changed their minds and now claimed that these TOP SECRET documents proved that all Americans were now "spies" and could be executed.

In the blood bath that followed, even French nuns who had been born in Laos had to run for their lives or they would have been butchered by the Pathet Lao as "American spies."

President Nixon was condemned by the news media for trying to stop them from passing TOP SECRET military information to the enemy during a war. President Nixon was condemned by the Democrats for trying to save the lives of Americans the Democrats had sent into the war under two Democrat presidents. President Nixon was to be "impeached and imprisoned" under a charge by Peter Rodino and the House Judiciary Committee, for infringing on the "civil rights" of Daniel Ellsberg, by trying to stop him from passing information to the enemy during a war.

The United States, the world's first and oldest Constitutional Republic is DEAD!

Sincerely,
Joseph G. Stano, New Jersey

✱ ✱ ✱

Dear Mr. Dietz:

...I thoroughly enjoyed the December issue of LB, and as usual, agreed with all of it. I liked Dr. Pierce's article on the John Birch Society. I have been reading *The New American* recently and noted that they have become more aggressively patriotic during the past few months, but they still tiptoe very tenderly around Jewish feelings. They resemble New England Old Maids at a tea party when it comes to dealing with the Conspiracy. They have become more aggressive in their reporting but they still shrink from the thought of violence or an early American-style revolution. They continue to rely on education and the ballot box. And yet they admit that the whites are being outvoted by the hordes of blacks and aliens that have been swarming into the country under our lax immigration policy—again due to pressure from the Jews.

I sympathize with Mr. Kelly's experience with Jewish media control. The Jews are like the Blacks. They go all out for vulnerable targets. In South Africa the Blacks hit isolated farms (unless there was a man there with a gun). Three terrorists invaded us one night. They knew that we were three old women without a male guard. My friend got her hands on a gun and simply pointed it at them, and they scampered, all three of them. After that we put our guns under our pillows.

South Africa is literally falling to pieces. Too bad. They could have led the world back to sanity if there had been a leader like Verwoerd or Malan in charge. My husband and I were counting on it. That final collapse was a deadly mixture of cowardice and stupidity—and treachery within their own ranks. I trust Americans don't fall into the same snake pit.

Sincerely yours,

Mrs. Lee Norris, California

✱ ✱ ✱

22d December, 1996

Dear Mr. Dietz:

This may be considered a Letter to the Editor.

Just a couple notes on some recent numbers of *Liberty*

50 — *Liberty Bell* / February 1997.

Bell.

Thank you for carrying, in your August 1996 issue, Jeremy Miller's series *The New Slavery* which originally appeared on *American Dissident Voices* (a radio program I produce); but you repeated the innocent error of the editor of *Free Speech* in giving me the primary credit. In fact, my function was merely to edit the Miller articles for clarity and to fit the time constraints of my radio program. The main credit should go -- and the byline should have been given -- to Mr. Jeremy Miller.

In your December 1996 issue, you published an article by Jack Killey entitled "Jewish Media Control Close Up," which indicated at its termination, "Thanks to Kevin Alfred Strom for providing the above article...." and that it was "Reprinted from Resistance #88, published by NSWPP, PO Box 9444, 27515.

Although I am delighted that Mr. Killey's article was seen by readers of *Liberty Bell*, I feel obligated to inform your readers of the false impression that the publisher of the "Resistance" sheet, Harold Covington, may have given them. (Do not confuse Harold Covington's "Resistance" operation in North Carolina with the excellent pro-White music magazine of the same name published in Detroit, Michigan. It is Covington's North Carolina-based "Resistance" sheet to which I refer at all times in this letter.)

First, "Resistance" plagiarized the article from National Vanguard Books, pure and simple. Mr. Killey, the author of the piece, contacted me some months ago, looking for a publisher. Believing his was a story that needed to be told, I first published his article on my radio program, and later in print and on the Internet. The publisher of "Resistance" did not contact Mr. Killey, did not contact me, and did not contact National Vanguard Books before lifting the article whole and republishing it under his imprimatur. This is dishonorable enough, but there is more.

Liberty Bell / February 1997 — 51

* * *

Secondly, the publisher of "Resistance" has the audacity to state that I submitted the article to him and gave him permission to republish it. I did no such thing. He further implies that I gave him permission to use my name, which I did not. By using my name as quoted above, Mr. Covington leaves the reader to infer that I am in at least some small way associated with or cooperating with his so-called "NSWPP." I most emphatically state that I have no association whatever with Mr. Covington or his various operations, nor have I ever had any such association, nor do I ever intend to have such an association.

Finally, as if to thumb his nose at those whose work he has appropriated for his own benefit, Mr. Covington altered the text of the article in at least one very significant way:

On page 52 of the December 1996 issue of *Liberty Bell*, the text from Covington's version of the article reads, "It was in one sense a privilege to be in courageous company living and dead; to be allocated the ire bestowed on men like Belloc, Chesterton, Douglas Reed, Wilmot Robertson was a badge of honor of sorts."

The same passage in Jack Killey's actual words reads, "...the ire bestowed on people like Belloc, Chesterton, Dr. Pierce, Douglas Reed, Wilmot Robertson was a badge of honor of sorts. "

Thank you, George, for all your unselfish work and your multiple kindnesses to me and my family, and thank you for the opportunity to set the record straight on this matter. Let me make it clear that you and the *Liberty Bell* are absolutely blameless in all this. If readers want further information, they may contact me through the address below.

With best wishes to you and yours, I remain

Yours faithfully,
Kevin Alfred Strom.

Dear Mr. Dietz and Fellow Readers,

The lament over Clinton's re-election to the Presidency was predictable. No, P.R. of Oregon, it was not the mush-headed "soccer moms" who re-elected the Great Liar. Even soccer moms are not that stupid, no matter how Rush Limbaugh spins it. Let's look elsewhere.

I have recommended the book **VOTESCAM** to many people, even Limbaugh. As usual, no one listens; no one reads the book; the ignorance remains. Since you probably will not go out and spend \$9.95 for this book, let me tell you in few words what you would learn by reading it. James M. Collier and his brother Kenneth F. Collier began an investigation of vote fraud going back to 1963. During these three decades, the American vote has been subject to government-sponsored electronic theft.

The authors assert, and back it up with twenty years of daring reporting, "...that your vote may now be a meaningless bit of energy directed by pre-programmed computers -- which can be fixed to select certain pre-ordained candidates and leave no footprints or paper trail. In short, computers are covertly stealing your vote." Thus, the subtitle of this book; **The Stealing of America**. Your chances at a Las Vegas casino are far greater than having your vote counted correctly.

The research of these two brothers covers twenty years. Such persistence!! They may still be researching had they not met Mae Brussell. Brussell was cited in Jonathan Vankin's book, **Conspiracies, Coverups, & Crimes: Political manipulation and mind control in America**. In his book, Vankin gives dignity to citizens who look for answers in places where the mass media refuses (or are forbidden-JC) to go. Vankin said that Mae Brussell was the "best engaged mind" of all the theorists. She was a brilliant researcher and probably the only person to cross-reference the 26 volumes of jumbled, non-indexed Warren Commission files. Mae had "gone on the air" and said the **CIA**, the **FBI** and the **Mafia**

conspired to kill President John F. Kennedy.

Ken Collier appeared on a San Jose, California radio talk show while investigating that area for evidence of vote fraud. After listening to Ken's accounting of the votescam investigation, Mae Brussell couldn't resist the urge to call him (Ken) on the air. "Mae told Ken that **the roots of vote fraud were to be found in Dallas** that only there would we discover the truth behind the **'front gunman theory.'**"

"Mae said that the media had done a trade-off immediately after the shooting in Dallas. The television networks and the major press agreed to go along with the Warren Commission, stifling any impulses to investigate the truth about a front gunman -- **IN RETURN FOR CONTROL OF THE VOTE COUNT**"

The deal was made! The Jew-controlled United States Government (including the CIA, the FBI and the Mafia) made a deal with the Jew-controlled media. The Government said, "If you don't tell what we did (in Dallas), we'll give you control of the vote count in elections nation-wide." Apparently it was a good deal for both. The Warren Commission was a white-wash of the Kennedy assassination, and 33 years later, the media -- through votescam -- have only their choices of people in political office, most especially the one in the White House.

If the book **VOTESCAM** by the Collier brothers is not convincing enough, I direct your attention to the Jew-owned *Wall Street Journal*. The *Journal* printed the article by Jack Anderson (columnist for Newspaper Enterprise Association), "modern Vote Fraud's Undetectable." In the article, Anderson recounts a voting machine fraud in Jefferson Parish, La. He tells of Eva Waskell of Reston, Va. who has studied vote fraud for more than a decade. She says, "The election industry is virtually unregulated." Does this not smack of the government/media deal at Dallas? What's the WSJ's angle in printing this article? They know they are masters of White mind control and can say, and get away with, anything they choose.

As for Mae Brussell's "front gunman theory" at Dallas, a video is now available from *The Spotlight: THE MURDER*

OF JFK - Confession of an Assassin - The actual chilling confession of James E. Files taped at Joliet State Penitentiary - "I hit him from the front... I was one of two men."

Is Files telling the truth? It's up for you to decide. Files said that he was involved in joint CIA-mob operations that led to the assassination of President Kennedy. If Mae Brussell were still alive, I'm sure she would believe Files. After all, **someone** shot Kennedy from the front; why not Files?

The need in America is not to vote. The need is to rid America of the Disease. Your vote is gone; your freedom is gone; your money is gone; your government is gone; your culture is gone because the Disease denied you a choice when they stole your vote 33 years ago. America, and you, are destitute. The only thing you have left is your anger.

Happy New Year,
Jarrah B. Crawford, Tennessee

Dear Sir,

I wish you understood that the loss of your Christian tradition to the Jewish racial Darwin trick is what has ruined our civilization.

Sincerely, D.L., New York

Dear George,

Enclosed is my subscription renewal money...

I'll be going back to Australia perhaps one last time. What a wonderful country with such polite, intelligent people! They all are much better informed about America than we are. They take being well informed in stride--as simply part of life while Americans tend to hide from knowledge and the exchange of ideas as too burdensome to deal with.

We can blame the Jews but they have simply taken advantage of a greedy, intellectually lazy populace. I believe many Americans would shoot their own mother if so instructed by the government.

Keep plugging away anyway, George--you just might make a difference.

Sincerely, M.B., Oregon

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb.) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*" —R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. App). **THE ANTI-HUMANS**, Order #01013. Sale priced, single copy \$2.00 + \$1.50 postage, 10 for \$15.00 + \$5.00 postage.

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? **THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS** is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 — except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is **THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS**. For your copy (Order No. 03014) send \$12.00 plus \$2.50 for postage and handling) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

KEEP THE LIBERTY BELL RINGING!

Please remember: *Our Fight Is Your fight!* Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is \$2., \$5., \$20., or \$100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty and White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

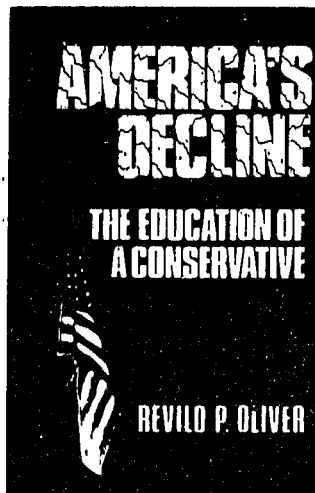
Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of \$ for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property for general purposes.

**DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE
RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!**



ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revillo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM AMERICA'S DECLINE:

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congolids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 — \$12.00
plus \$2.40 for postage & handling

376 pp., pb.
ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667

SINGLE COPY \$5.50

The Way Ahead

A Primer for the N.S-Vanguard
Part V

By Colin Jordan
page 1

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Richard C. Bentinck, M.D.:
The Descension of Man
page 21

Major D.V. Clerkin:
Afrocentric "Education"
page 54

VOL. 24 — NO. 7

MARCH 1997

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA Phone/Fax 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Unsolicited manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publications become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1996

by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

00011	FIRST CLASS: Canada / Mexico	\$ 70.00
00012	FIRST CLASS / AIR MAIL: Abroad	\$100.00
00020	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter): Europe, South America	\$ 80.00
00021	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter): Middle East, Far East, Africa	\$ 90.00
00022	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter): Sample Copy	\$ 6.50
00030	THIRD CLASS (Bulk Rate): U.S.A. only	\$ 50.00
00031	THIRD CLASS (Printed Matter): Abroad	\$ 70.00
00033	THIRD CLASS: Sample Copy	\$ 5.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	\$ 30.00
50 copies	\$ 120.00
100 copies	\$ 200.00
500 copies	\$ 800.00
1000 copies	\$1200.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor

THE WAY AHEAD

A Primer for the N.S.-Vanguard

by

Colin Jordan

Part V

"A State which, in an epoch of racial adulteration, devotes itself to the duty of preserving the best elements of its racial stock must one day become ruler of the Earth."

Adolf Hitler,

(*Mein Kampf*, James Murphy edition, P. 378)

Our last issue (Nos. 33/34) surveyed various races, arguing for the identification and preservation of our own Nordic or predominantly Nordic Race within the Aryan racial assortment. That is one half of the subject matter of the great R of Race, partnering the other great R of Religion in the Vanguard's alphabet of vital reform. The other half is the concern to improve our racial stock by increasing the higher strains and decreasing the lower strains and eliminating the defective strains. This is the field of eugenics to be dealt with in this part of "The Way Ahead" series.

Paper propositions of amelioration are plentiful under Democracy. The best of proposals, however, depend on and are determined by the quality of the people involved, both those applying the proposals and those to whom they are applied. They come to frustration, not fruition, if the human material is inadequate, as is characteristically the case under Democracy. It is precisely the transcendent proposal of breeding better people as the direct access to a better world which Democracy in deference to its manipulators and clientele inevitably and eternally excludes from all consideration.

EARLIER PARTS OF "THE WAY AHEAD" SERIES ARE STILL AVAILABLE. Part One (GR 27) \$2.50. Part Two (GR 28/29) \$2. 50. Part Three (GR 30/31) \$2. 50. Part Four (GR 33/34) \$2. 50. All post free. Make sure your collection is complete! Order from Colin Jordan, Thorgarth, Greenhow Hill, Harrogate, HG3 5JQ, England.

This is so because Democracy is the virtual parent of Communism in all essence in its ultimate implications and full consequences. We have now reached the stage of metamorphosis in the West where formal Communism can seemingly withdraw because of the extent of its absorption by advanced Democracy in the sythesis of Commu-Capitalism. With the covert Communism of Democracy, no less than with the overt form, the materialist environment of the masses is held to be the determinant of Man, not heredity.

The oracles of Democracy, the system which creates a debased human herd, argue that eugenics lowers humans to the level of animals. Humans, they declare for the purpose of the argument, are too high and mighty to breed "like animals". To this contorted contention the overpowering answer is that it is precisely because humans are on a higher level than animals that good breeding which is accepted and pursued in good animal management is that much more justified in good human management.

DEMOCRACY BASED ON RACIAL DEBASEMENT

How illustrative it is of this perverse and ruinous outlook of Democracy that its citizens are obliged to take a driving test and to be licensed to drive a car in order to reduce the risk to others, including the precious class of overlords, whereas anyone, however deficient and degenerate and diseased, can freely, without let or hindrance, produce more of hiskind, regardless of the cumulative harm to society over subsequent time. The contradiction is immediately resolved once it is taken into account that Democracy essentially depends on a low-grade human herd as the means and surety for the undisturbed domination of the overlords. Hence sex, the fountain-head of life, is reduced under it to a sensual pastime, massively commercialised and deprived of all racial purpose.

Thus this incubating agent for Communism is in its pose to the public inevitably and eternally committed to the crite-

tion of equality, to the arbiter of the head count, in conflict with quality as an objective. Finding its sustenance in the hallucinogenic vapours of contemporary Christianity, it not only holds that all races are equal and mixture commendable, but that all bipeds pronounced human, whether a genius like Richard Wagner or Isaac Newton or Rembrandt or Michelangelo, are likewise to be equated in civic evaluation. Accordingly for its propaganda purposes in flattering and charming and retaining the support of the masses, Democracy makes out it upholds and champions any and every depraved dolt engaged not in contributing to a flowering of human achievement, or even the steady functioning of ordinary society, but to the brutish procreation of even more dolts.

Great minds have not failed to reject the racially debasing process of Democracy, and to voice the eugenic imperative contrary to it. Alexis Carrel, 1912 Nobel Prize winner, on the staff of the Rockefeller Institute of Medical Research in New York for nearly 30 years, did so in the following concise words in his perceptive treatise, *Man, the Unknown* (Pelican Books, 1943):- "Modern society must promote, by all possible means, the formation of better human stock."- P. 277. "Modern nations will save themselves by developing the strong, not by protecting the weak."- P. 273. "It is imperative that social classes should be synonymous with biological classes."- P. 273.

The botanist Luther Burbank did so expansively in the following frank words:- "Will the growing intelligence of man forever tolerate the wholesale production of the ever-lasting proportion of idiots, morons, mongoloids, insane, criminal, weak, destitute, nervous, diseased half men and women who infest the earth to their own sorrow and disgrace and perhaps the ultimate destruction of our present state of civilization?"

Oliver Wendell Holmes, distinguished judge of the Supreme Court of the U.S.A., did so in affirming in 1927 the constitutionality of state laws for the sterilisation of the mentally defective, when he declared:- "It is better for all the world if, instead of waiting to execute degenerate offspring for crime, or to let them starve for their imbecility, society can prevent those who are manifestly unfit from continuing their kind."

EUGENICS IN SPARTA AND ROME

Eugenical action is no new concept of modern times. The tiny Sparta of ancient times withstood and predominated over far more numerous neighbours through the promotion of quality which prompted its people to leave defective children out on the hillside to die. There we have a prospect certain to send the slobbering Christian democrat of today into a paroxysm of remorse.

Marriage outside the Spartan folk community was forbidden. There were penalties for celibacy and late marriage, and men who fathered several children were exempt from various obligations. All such racial right practice gave rise to a society ruled by devotion to duty and honour and community service, the features so flagrantly rejected by Democracy and so vital for a resurgent Aryan society. Said the Greek philosopher Aristotle of the Spartan: "Such a man chooses to live nobly for a year rather than to pass many years in ordinary life, and he will rather do one great and noble deed than many small ones." What a world apart from the ethos of Democracy, centred on the feeding-trough and the constant thought of "What's in it for me?"

Ancient Rome, in the heyday of its pristine vigour, culled Nature's failures as did Sparta. The earliest, written, Roman, legal code, the Law of the Twelve Tables, which was first set down in writing about the middle of the fifth century B. C. but was based on a much older, legal tradition, specifically called for the immediate destruction of any conspicuously defective infant. Five centuries later, the Roman statesman, Lucius Annaeus Seneca (4 B.C. - 65 A.D.) confirmed the continuation of this far-reaching, beneficial practice, writing "We drown the weakling and the monstrosity. It is not passion, but reason, to separate the useless from the fit."

The pursuit of racial betterment has only in recent decades become something condemned and prohibited, and this in the wake of the victory of Democracy in alliance with formal Communism in 1945. Given the name of "eugenics" by its founding theorist, the distinguished scholar, Francis Galton,

in the second half of the last century, it flourished in influence for many decades prior to then. By the outbreak of the First World War, promotional societies were thriving in both the U.S.A. and the U.K. The first public meeting of a Cambridge (England) society was told by Prof. Inge that, unless controls limited the reproduction of the urban proletariat, it "may cripple our civilisation as it destroyed ancient Rome." Leftists were not then immune or antagonistic to the new thought: Labour Party pioneers, Sidney and Beatrice Webb, who wrote the syllabus for British socialism, expounded their conviction that the social theory of collectivism required the state to ensure that only the fittest survived.

U.S.A. PIONEERS STERILISATION

In modern times it was the U.S.A. which preceded National-Socialist Germany with eugenic legislation. As far back as 1907 the Indiana legislature passed the first state sterilisation law, making sterilisation mandatory for confirmed criminals, idiots, imbeciles and other institutionalised people when deemed appropriate by an expert board. Thirty states had sterilisation laws by 1931, and by 1939 more than 30,000 people had been sterilised on eugenic grounds.

With the National-Socialist attainment of power in Germany, there came into being the first state in the modern world based on the bedrock of systematic, racial betterment, pursuant to Adolf Hitler's dictum in *Mein Kampf*: "The Weltanschauung which bases the State on the racial idea must finally succeed in bringing about a nobler era, in which men will no longer pay exclusive attention to breeding and rearing pedigree dogs and horses and cats, but will endeavour to improve the breed of the human race itself." (P. 228, James Murphy edition).

In July of the very first year of power, a law for the Prevention of Genetically Diseased Offspring required social workers and nurses to report all apparently "genetically defective" individuals to the health authorities, so that a genetic health court could decide whether they ought to be sterilised

because in the judgement of the court they suffered from genetic illness such as feeble-mindedness, genetic epilepsy, schizophrenia, manic depressive insanity, genetic blindness or deafness, Huntington's chorea or serious physical malformation.

1,932
In November of the same first year a law against Dangerous Career Criminals allowed castration of sex offenders.

HITLER'S RAPID RACIAL REFORM

By early next year, 205 special eugenic courts were established, each consisting of a judge and 2 doctors, and with a series of Higher Hereditary Health Courts to deal with appeals. One year later nearly 100,000 applications for sterilisation — mostly by social workers on behalf of their clients — had been forwarded to the courts, and almost 56,200 operations had been carried out. (These facts from Mothers in the Fatherland by Claudia Koonz.)

The law for "Preservation from Hereditarily Diseased Posterity", enacted in July of 1935, provided for sterilising individuals with specific hereditary diseases, and in October of the same year the law relating to Matrimonial Hygiene prohibited marriage between persons with hereditary disease, requiring henceforth for marriage a medical certificate of biological fitness. Couples were required to take a medical examination before marriage, and marriage was forbidden between those suffering from any genetical infirmity specified in the July 1933 law.

According to Cesare Santoro's sympathetic survey, *Hitler Germany* (Internationaler Verlag, Berlin, 1938), German statistics at the time showed that about 400,000 needed to be sterilised, arising from the following categories of hereditarily transmitted diseases:- Congenital feeble-mindedness 200,000, schizophrenia or dementia praecox 80,000, maniacal depressive dementia 20,000, epilepsy 60,000, chorea 600, congenital deafness 16,000, congenital cecity 4,000, serious physical deformities 20,000, hereditary alcoholism 10,000. It has been estimated that about 400,000 were sterilised between 1934 and

1945.

Racial investigation and dissemination of racial knowledge abounded in the revolutionary New Germany of National-Socialism as never anywhere else before or afterwards. By 1936 10 German universities had Racial Hygiene departments, and all the others taught Racial Hygiene in their medical faculties; and many racial hygiene institutes also existed. Grandfather of the awakening was Fritz Lenz, author of *Die Rasse also Weltprinzip* (Munich, 1933). The Kaiser Wilhelm Institute for Anthropology, Human Genetics and Eugenics had by the end of 1934 trained 1,100 physicians in "genetic and racial care" and by 1940 had published a total of 569 scholarly works on racial hygiene and allied fields. (*Racial Hygiene, Medicine Under the Nazis*, Robert N. Proctor, Harvard University Press, 1988; Pages 41 & 42).

The Office of Racial Policy, between its foundation in 1934 and 1938, organised 64,000 public meetings and seminars. It acquired a staff of 3,600. Its journal, *Neues Volk*, attained editions of up to 300,000.

It may be noted in passing that under German National-Socialism the health of the race, the betterment of the race, was an all-embracing concept encompassing thought in advance of that prevalent then elsewhere, such as the holistic view of "the whole man", natural methods of medical treatment, concern with the toxic effects of substances such as tobacco, heavy metals, asbestos and alcohol, and with the importance of a diet rich in fruit and fibre and inclusive of whole-grain bread. In 1935 Reich Physician's Leader, Gerhard Wagner, denounced the modern world's white bread, and in a speech at the 1938 Nuremberg Congress spoke out for a diet of less meat and fats, more fruit and vegetables, and more whole-grain bread. German medical journals in the 1930s warned against the ill effects of artificial colourings and preservatives in foods and drinks. Adolf Hitler gave 100,000 Reichsmark from his own personal funds to the first Institute for the Struggle against Tobacco, established at the University of Jena in 1942.

In underlying conflict with the Christian conception of le-

gitimacy, created by conformity to that creed's ritual of marriage, was the eugenical one of National-Socialism, recognising illegitimacy only in procreation which was racially detrimental. In similar underlying conflict with Christianity was the National-Socialist attitude to abortion, seen not as a universal evil in interference with the workings of the deity, but as something abhorrent specifically when harmful to the race, while acceptable and desirable when racially beneficial. This brings to mention one of the most maligned features of the race-based Germany of Adolf Hitler: the Lebensborn project.

LEBENSBOERN: A RACIAL WELFARE SERVICE

Luridly portrayed by the lying democratic propaganda as some blend of brothel and stud farm, the Lebensborn maternity homes were absolutely nothing of the kind. Inaugurated in 1935 to counter the appalling loss of racially valuable babies, there having been nearly a million abortions in Germany the year before the National-Socialists came to power, their stated aim was "To care for racially and genetically valuable mothers of whom it may be assumed, after careful investigation of their own family and that of the father, that they will give birth to equally valuable children."

From the start they cared for mothers both married and unmarried; and children both those rated "legitimate" and those rated "illegitimate" in conventional parlance. They were not limited to SS families. Only women already pregnant were admitted. Men were only allowed to visit the homes on special occasions, and no sexual contact was allowed in them. A mother could opt to have a child adopted or to bring it up herself. If she chose the former, the greatest care was taken with adoption. If she chose the latter, she received an allowance on leaving the home until able to manage for herself.

At the other end from promoting the entry into the world of racially desirable, new life was the issue of promoting the exit from it of human monstrosities who otherwise cause an

immense drain on the resources of the community. Here we are talking of children born with gaps where facial organs should have been, missing limbs, eyes which never open and tongues which protrude grotesquely, heads larger than bodies or as small as fists, open skulls in which part of the brain is missing, and heads with eyes in dislocated positions; adults who as long as they live have to be kept lying on sand or sawdust, because they perpetually soil themselves, even putting their own excrement in their mouths as if it were food. According to Christianity, all such creatures are the precious creations of the deity who gives them life and appoints their death, and hence are to be preserved at all cost, which must distinguish that deity as an abomination also. For National-Socialism the kind necessity is to put such errors of Nature out of their misery painlessly and promptly. Hence National-Socialist Germany introduced a euthanasia programme which is reckoned to have rid the country of some 70,000 such creatures.

ARE THEY HUMAN?

Before precipitately succumbing to the frantic pangs of Christian revulsion at the first sound of a suggestion of such a programme, face up to and tally the cost and the cruelty of prolonging the life of such creatures who cannot properly be called "human"! True kindness conjoined to racial responsibility justifies and demands their elimination as part of the stern measures which have to be pursued to save the race. As Friedrich Nietzsche put it: "What causes more suffering in the world than the stupidity of the compassionate?"

The German public was enlightened as to the dire menace of hereditary defect and disease through a series of films in the cinema, produced by the Racial and Political Office, beginning with "Sünden der Väter (Sins of the Fathers) and "Ab-seits vom Wege" (Off the Path) in 1935, and continuing with "Erbkrank" (Hereditarily Ill) in 1936, and "Alles Leben ist Kampf" (All Life is Struggle) and "Opfer der Vergangenheit" (Victims of the Past) in 1937.

All this unique work for racial betterment was brought to a halt and reversed in the outcome of the great war for Democracy, 1939-1945. Its victory brought in the present dark age of racial downfall. Under it in Britain today welfare benefits are accorded for offspring regardless of their inferiority and defectiveness, and that of their parents; and the Health Service and Social Services call out constantly for more and more money to cope with the consequences of hereditary defects. Britain's vaunted "Welfare State" is in fact its Woeful State in its dysgenic features and effects, dedicated to the care and promotion of the lower and lowest levels of life in preference to and at the expense of the higher order of humanity. According to a survey in the London *Independent* (6 January 1994), "A million people in Britain are members of families affected by genetic disorders and 15,000 babies are born each year with significant inherited disabilities." "Scientists have described more than 5,000 inherited disorders caused by single gene defects."

Over 30 years ago, Her Majesty's Stationery Office report, "A Census of Patients in Psychiatric Beds", revealed that on census night, 31 December, 1963, there were 195,811 people on the books of psychiatric hospitals and units of whom 135,831 were in mental illness accomodation and 59,980 in that for subnormality (London *Daily Telegraph*, 5 May, 1967). Evidently not satisfied with the numbers, a BBC Radio 4 programme in December, 1982, deplored the lack of sexual opportunities for the mentally handicapped, seeing it as an awful restriction that they lacked the fullest opportunity to produce more and more of their kind to the peril of the public purse and the health of the nation.

HEREDITARY DISEASES AND DEFECTS

One hereditary disease of the brain is Huntington's chorea, distinguished by speech disturbances, mental deterioration and uncontrollable movements, ending in total incapacitation and death, and for which there is no successful treatment. There were 6,000 in the U.K. with this disease

previous to 1979 who had by that date by democratic right of procreation brought into the world 30,000 children and grandchildren similarly afflicted, and the proliferation has proceeded apace since then.

Down's syndrome is far and away the commonest form of congenital mental deficiency. Another hereditary disease is Friedreich's ataxia, characterised by a hardening of the spinal column, swaying and paralysis. As far back as 1979, 1,000 babies were being born each year with this disease. Another is Homocystinuria, an inherited biochemical disorder whose clinical signs include mental retardation, thrombosis, and a weakening of the wall of the big arteries to the extent that they sometimes burst.

Along with spinabifidat muscular dystrophy and cystic fibrosis, there is a severe combined immune deficiency whereby a child is programmed by genes inherited from its parents to have no immunity to disease, so that it dies from the first infection. There is also Lesch-Nyhan syndrome which affects only boys, causing spasticity of the limbs, involuntary movements, gross mental retardation and a bizarre compulsion to self-mutilation.

One could continue with the catalogue of congenital defects and diseases which deny a person a proper life, yet which are preserved and patronised under the system of racial decline and death known as Democracy. The British Medical Association voiced the mentality of this sinister system in a pronouncement relating to a court case concerning whether a 17-year-old girl with a mental age of 5 should "as a last resort" be sterilised specifically because she could not cope with pregnancy and childbirth, and for no other reason. It laid down that "There should never be the slightest suggestion that sterilisation is being carried out for 'eugenic' reasons, that is to prevent the birth of another mentally handicapped child." (London *Daily Telegraph*, 17 March, 1987).

Jews may consider themselves divinely selected, but their Jehovah has not chosen to render them immune to hereditary diseases, including some peculiar to them. Ashkenazi Jews, who are those from Eastern Europe and who make up the

majority of world Jewry, are ethnically unique in being subject to the incurable Tay Sachs disease, a genetic disorder causing progressive destruction of the central nervous system. Children afflicted with the disease usually die before they reach four years of age.

Another hereditary disease of ethnic peculiarity is sickle cell anaemia, an inherited disorder affecting the red blood cells which assume a sickle shape instead of the normal spherical shape, and which is peculiar to people of African, Afro-Caribbean, Asian and Mediterranean origin, the last-named where a negroid racial infusion can be suspected. Its symptoms range from weakness, swelling of hands and feet, lowered resistance to infections, growth disturbance, enlarged heart, enlarged liver and lymph glands, and impaired renal function. There is no known cure.

JUKES AND THE SPREAD OF DEGENERACY

The appalling, ultimate cost to society of tolerating the proliferation of degenerate stock was exemplified in the record of the Jukes family presented in Lothrop Stoddard's classic study, *The Revolt against Civilisation* (Chapman & Hall, 1922). One lazy vagabond named Jukes, living in the U.S.A. in the early 18th Century, had two sons who married five degenerate sisters, resulting in six further generations by 1877 numbering about 1,200 persons distinguished by idleness, viciousness, lewdness, pauperism, disease, idiocy, insanity and criminality.

The terrible fact is that the lower the human type, the greater its reproductive achievement. When Stoddard's book was written the Eugenics Record Office in the U.S.A. considered that over 30% of the entire U. S. population carried some form of mental defect. That was three-quarters of a century ago, so what of the percentage now?

The plague of civilisation Stoddard defined as the extirpation of the superior strains and the multiplication of the inferior. "Late marriage, fewer children, and celibacy combined to thin the ranks of the successful, diminish the number of supe-

rior strains, and thus gradually impoverish the race." "Meanwhile, as the numbers of the superior diminished, the numbers of the inferior increase. No longer ruthlessly weeded by natural selection, the inferior survived and multiplied." These inferior elements Stoddard assessed as instinctively or consciously the enemies of civilisation.

On the hereditary factor in the delinquency plaguing contemporary society, J. Philippe Rushton in *Race, Evolution and Behaviour* (Transaction Publishers, U.S.A., 1995) reported: "In a study of delinquency among 530 adolescent twins by Rowe and Osgood (1984), path analysis revealed not only that antisocial behaviour was about 50 percent heritable, but that the correlation of 0.56 between the delinquency of an individual and the delinquency of his friend was mediated genetically, that is, that adolescents genetically disposed to delinquency were also genetically inclined to seek each other out for friendship." - P. 82.

At the other end of the eugenic spectrum, Francis Galton, the founder of the science, in his *Hereditary Genius* (Julian Friedman, London, 1978) examined 300 families containing between them nearly 1,000 eminent men, 415 of whom he distinguished as illustrious. - P. 316. Concerning in this connection the notion that inbreeding is always damaging, Sir Arthur Keith (*A New Theory of Human Evolution*, Watts & Co., London, 1948) clarified the matter on Page 143: "All depends on the quality of the genes assembled in a group pool: if all are health-giving, then all will be well; but if there be a proportion, even a small proportion, of defective or recessive genes, then repeated mating within a small isolated group will speedily bring defective genes together, so damaging the life of a group."

SHOCKLEY SPEAKS OUT

Concerning the genetic peril confronting us, Dr. William Shockley, 1956 Nobel Prize winner, was outspoken despite a contemporary environment fiercely hostile to eugenics. In an article in the April 1981 issue of *Leaders* magazine, entitled

"Intelligence in Trouble", he warned: "The effectiveness of human leadership will deteriorate on a worldwide basis by the year 2000 because of the action of dysgenics on their followers. Dysgenics is backward evolution caused by the excessive reproduction of the genetically disadvantaged."

He proposed that low IQ people be paid for agreeing to be sterilised, the rate being \$1,000 for each IQ point below 100; the expenditure being justified by the fact that each of these payments might save taxpayers as much as \$250,000 through not having to care for the mentally retarded offsprings of the man's liaisons. (*Master Race*, Catrine Clay & Michael Leapman, Hodder & Stoughton, 1995).

He was not afraid to declare in relation to Blacks always scoring some 15 points lower than Whites in IQ tests: "The major deficit in Negro intellectual performance must be primarily of hereditary origin and thus relatively irremediable by any practical improvements in the environment." Prof. Arthur Jensen, Shockley's contemporary, reached the kindred conclusion that heredity accounts for about 80% of the difference in IQ between Blacks and Whites, likewise his colleague, Hans Eysenck.

REPRESSING RESEARCH

All those academics who have dared to highlight heredity have been victims of persecution by the forces intent on repressing their research and its eugenic implications. Eysenck was assaulted by invading Marxists while lecturing at the University of London, and he and Jensen had to have police bodyguards for years. Philippe Rushton, a professor at the University of Western Ontario, became scheduled to be prosecuted by the Canadian Government for "hate crime", although the prosecution failed because of lack of pursuit by the Minister of Justice: the "hate crime" being that his disclosure of the results of his IQ and brain size studies had brought him to express the conclusion that racial equality is a non-existent figment of multiracial propaganda.

Another victim has been Edinburgh (Scotland) University

lecturer, Christopher Brand, who in his book *The g Factor — General Intelligence and its Implications* (John Wiley & Sons Ltd, 1996) has courageously affirmed the dominant role of heredity in intelligence, and proclaimed Blacks to be less intelligent than Whites. "I am perfectly proud to be a racist in the scientific sense," he has told *Student* magazine in April, 1996. His publishers have withdrawn the book from distribution in response to intense pressure from the tyrants of Political Correctness.

DENIGRATING GENETIC MANAGEMENT

As part of the continuing campaign against eugenics, a great effort is being made to turn people against anything which can be termed "genetic engineering", seeking to frighten them off with Frankenstein imagery. Of course anything under the sun can be misused, but this ever-present and universal possibility should not deter us from considering and accepting the great good that can be obtained through genetic management. The development of techniques whereby scientists can influence or control the characteristics passed from one generation to another may some day lead to the possibility of eliminating hereditary diseases and defects and deformities. It can also lead to the cultivation of genes resulting in improved human faculties, and increase health all round. Research on human embryos could lead to the cure of cancer.

Standing in the way of such desirable progress are the cohorts of Christianity such as those leaders of the faith who petitioned the U.S. Congress for a ban on research into genetic management: an advocacy of obscurantism plunging us back to pre-Galileo times, substituting superstitious ignorance for knowledge. This was the attitude responsible for the April 1989 decision by the European Community's Research Commissioner to ban research into the genetic origins of disease on "ethical" grounds, and which incurred the following caustic comment: "A ban on human embryo research will condemn future generations to suffer 4,000 inherited diseases which could be eliminated if scientific work is allowed to continue,

says a report published today. About 14,000 babies a year are born with diseases which could be detected by embryo screening, claims the Interim Licensing Authority." (*Daily Telegraph*, London, 28 November, 1989.

In the first few weeks of pregnancy, foetal cells can be extracted and examined and defects discovered, and a defective child aborted. Beyond this, embryonic biopsy is the name for a screening whereby eggs are taken from the mother and fertilised in vitro, grown to 8 or 16 cells, a cell taken off each embryo and developed as rapidly as possible, and then only disease-free embryos are put back into the mother. *Said Instauration* magazine (U.S.A., June, 1986):- "Destroying embryos that contain genes that cause hereditary diseases and defects would be the greatest boon to human development and progress since Homo Sapiens evolved from Homo Erectus. What a deflationary boon for health care, the spiraling costs of which are now threatening to bankrupt many Western nations!"

COMMITMENT TO BETTER THE BREED

As indicated in opening the subject, and here stressed in coming to a close on it, what we Aryans desperately need is better people, not better plans for existing people. Eugenics, put into public practice as the selective control of procreation to uplift the breed by eliminating the inferior and defective, and promoting the superior and faultless, is the greatest conceivable means for human improvement, infinitely more efficacious than any grandiose policies dependent on and spoilt by the poor quality of persons involved. Yet this super-highway to super-humanity is today under Democracy wholly a maligned and disregarded route.

As also said before but also here deserving repetition in conclusion, this is so because of Democracy's underlay of Christianity, that great obfuscation embracing the belief that the giving and taking of life is the exclusive prerogative of a deity who fathers and cherishes all human beings as his handiwork, regardless of their condition. Persons committed

to this dismal dogma will never prove reliable for the full requirements of the racial struggle in all its rigour. Up to a point they may contrive to reconcile the irreconcilable, but sooner or later they will reach a point where they back off in dismay, stopping short of what is necessary, and retreating into the comforting cocoon of their delusions.

Electioneering is also to be seen, like Christianity, as always a bypass to racial betterment, and never a route to it; being a forlorn commitment to the corrupting pastures of compromise. This is so because the process of electioneering is to make the body concerned palatable to the great mass of the public, while that great mass incorporates all the inferior and defective elements who need to be acted against, and accordingly can be depended on fiercely to oppose eugenical measures affecting them which will only be introduced and enforced against their will, and never by their mandate.

Hence the inevitable price of fighting elections is stultifying and emasculating inhibition which becomes habitual. Electioneering has to begin with self-imposed censorship, preventing the presentation of so much that is essential. It has to continue in the cast of compromise, constituting conversion to the desires of the lauded, common herd. It has to end, if this prostitution does bring enough votes, in the abandonment of principles, in the attainment of a powerless power in that conditioned by compromise, brought to power by compromise, that custom of compromise causes power to be spent in the avoidance of doing what is essential.

Thus the right route to racial betterment is not through the nullifying wilderness of electioneering, seeking popularity in the cause of illusory, ballot box success, but through methodical progression to the seizure of power by feasible methods to be examined later in this series. Meanwhile, members of the Vanguard can here and now positively pursue real, racial betterment by carefully investigating and wisely selecting a person of high-quality stock to mate with, just as they can in a variety of other ways attain now in microcosm the future New Order.

(The next part in "The Way Ahead" series will fully examine electioneering)

☆ ☆ ☆

RESEARCH CONFIRMS RACES DIFFER.

"Recently-released results of research done by a team of geneticists from Emory University reveal that the races of Man have distinctive types of DNA (deoxyribonucleic acid). DNA is a molecular material found in the chromosomes that carry the hereditary information which determines the make-up of all the cells of the body." *The Nationalist* (U.S. A., July, 1988).

AUTOLOGOUS BLOOD TRANSFUSION. Mention was made in our last issue of objections to blood mixture in conventional blood transfusion. Beyond them is the danger of contracting Hepatitis C, the blood-borne virus that can progressively destroy the liver; or AIDS, even though screening is now supposed to be so efficient. However, apart from this, it is now becoming evident that patients do much better with their own blood, as they avoid what is called "immune modulation" whereby a patient's immune system is down-rated through a transfusion of someone else's blood. This is a situation where the body's blood cells react to the new cells transfused as strangers, and bacteria are able to enter in consequence.

Self-supply of blood in advance of an operation requiring a transfusion has been subject to snags such as patients sometimes being too weak or ill to provide the blood, or not providing enough. Now a new scheme called "Intraoperative Salvage" has been devised whereby patients are connected during surgery to a machine which collects blood lost through the operation, cleans it, stores it, and can return it to the patient within minutes if required. "Intraoperative Salvage" has now become available at over 20 hospitals, conserving blood and eliminating risk, and should be agitated for. There is an Autologous Blood Transfusion Education Centre, Sorin Biomedica UK, Holmbush Estate, Midhurst, West Sussex, GU29 9HX.

OPERATIONAL CHECKING. A reader in Germany, faced with a hip operation, and intent on ensuring that her own, pre-donated blood was in fact used for a conventional transfusion, insisted on a local anaesthetic so that she could watch during the operation that the blood did in fact come from her marked blood bag.

CONQUERING BRITAIN BY BIRTH RATE. "Britain's ethnic minority population grew at a rate 40 times faster than the white majority in the 10 years to 1991, according to figures published by the Government yesterday." (*Daily Telegraph* (London, 6 September, 1996).

☆ ☆ ☆

WE ARE NOW ON THE INTERNET. Thanks to a very helpful reader who has a site, our book, *Merrie England 2,000* is now on the Internet at <http://ds.dial.pipex.com/town/place/oa12/> and with an E-Mail address of c.jordan@dial.pipex.com. We are most grateful to S. K., this provider. Please help sales of this book, which is the answer to all the hullabaloo about the millenium! 10 copies for only \$7.00 post free. Send today!

☆ ☆ ☆

PUBLICATION FURTHER DELAYED BY ILLNESS. This issue, late as it was for other reasons, was under preparation for publication just before yuletide (and accordingly marked; as it is, "December 1996") when illness, including a bout of heart failure, hit your editor — who is now recovering causing further delay while he was obliged to rest.

Many readers have very kindly sent yuletide cards which are much appreciated, and it was the editor's intention either to reciprocate or at least acknowledge when sending out this issue in time for yuletide. Now, however, it is too late to send out any cards, so he can only here acknowledge those sent, and most sincerely thank the senders.

Your 73-year-old editor has the firm intention of continuing the good fight, which alone gives meaning to life, by way of *Gothic Ripples* and his other writings for as long as he is physically able, and hopes this will prove a long way ahead,

as he has so much he wants to do, but in view of the heart trouble it is probably wise to anticipate the possibility that at any time life may be cut short, and therefore to take this opportunity of expressing thanks to all of you for your support, and most of all to those particular people who over the years have sustained and encouraged him with their repeated, generous donations. These special people, whose loyalty and assistance have been such a wonderful and memorable stimulus to him in his work, include M. H.E, K.M., R.M., W. W., J.M. and A.W. His heart-felt gratitude goes out to them with this issue.

☆☆☆

CLOSURE 1997. Please do not send letters and orders to arrive during April and May 1997, as these cannot be dealt with until afterwards. Thank you.

From *Gothic Ripples*, No. 35, December 1996

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb.) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*" — R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" — Dr. A.J. App). **THE ANTI-HUMANS**, Order #01013. Sale priced, single copy \$2.00 + \$1.50 postage, 10 for \$15.00 + \$5.00 postage. Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS,
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

THE DESCENSION OF MAN

An Essay by
Richard C. Bentinck, M.D.

"Human beings are absurdly easy
to indoctrinate. They seek it."

—Edward O. Wilson,
Sociobiology: The New Synthesis,
Harvard University Press, 1982.

The diminishing numbers of mankind among the enormous redundancy of hairless bipedal hybrids infesting earth are in serious trouble. While a few perceive the manifestation and are concerned, almost none any longer perceive the root cause. We are deliberately deceived about our origins, misled about our place in Nature and blinded to our future. This is a part of a conspiracy which began long ago. We are slated for extinction.

In 1859, Charles Darwin published his *Origin of Species* in which he proposed his ideas on the differentiation of species gleaned from his position as a Naturalist aboard *H.M.S. Beagle* during its circumnavigation of the globe. A.R. Wallace, who stayed at home, had submitted almost identical ideas in 1858 and it was he who first suggested the additional idea of natural selection. Though there was never any enmity between the two, it seems a little unfair that these ideas came to be known only as "Darwin's Theory of Evolution".

In opposition to "creationism", the theory of evolution is based on the recognition that living things change from one generation to the next. Sexual reproduction prohibits cloning; a child cannot be identical to either parent. Changes that are beneficial to the survival and reproduction of an organism result in increased numbers of the strain carrying the beneficial genetic mutation through "natural selection" and "survival of the fittest". This favored strain, then, is better adapted to its environment and better fitted to survive to reproductive age than its weaker siblings who fall by the wayside. In this manner, the theory claims, over geologic time sufficient favorable mutations may accumulate in multiple generations such that the parent organism is no longer recognizable in descendant generations. And, so the Darwinian theory goes, a new species has been formed—and the process continues ad infinitum.

The genetic component of the creatures at the apex of any lineage will, according to theory, show the greatest divergence from their progenitor. This is logical. Since life on earth is based on essentially identical chemical and physical reactions of energy and form, all living things are more alike than disparate. It is but a short step, then, to a doctrine that all living things must trace their origin to one or more accidents in the primordial soup three-plus billion years ago. If this is accepted as being true, each of the artfully designated categories of Nature called "species" by man, must trace its ancestry in an unbroken stream of evolution flowing back through an almost infinite series of bunched characteristics barely discernible, one from the other, to a group of organisms that seem, perhaps only because of fatigue of the classifier, to constitute the "founder" of the species. The founder is the founder of this particular species because his characteristics, physical or chemical, differ less in series from his offspring than they do from the next most similar animal that seems to have been in existence longer. Thus the "tree of evolution" is built. This sort of classification is useful and necessary to the way we think, but it is still artificial and not necessarily the way Nature 'thinks'.

The sciences of anthropology, archaeology and microbiological genetics declare that the origins of modern man are traceable back to the chimpanzee, our nearest "relative". All this supposedly came about through a series of steps up a ladder of progenitors to our present exalted position as the assumed possessor of the best brain of the bunch. This assumption, for that is exactly what it is, that all 'hairless bipeds' are consanguineous and originated in Africa appears to be imposed because the evidence does not support such a conclusion. It is the **time frame** in which Darwin's theory has been mis-applied to the origin of Homo sapiens, apparently in the interest of being consistent with the present politically correct dogma, that contradicts the evidence. Perhaps such an imposition of an invalid conclusion might be understood in the interest of 'political correctness' since, at one stroke, it makes all hairless bipeds 'brothers under the skin' as Homo sapiens. This perversion of Darwinism is not upheld by the evidence. However, in academia, to disbelieve a 'politically correct' accepted explanation of a phenomenon is heresy. Heresy jeopardizes funding by government and private foundations. The penalty is professional death.

Back about four million years ago, the happy chattering of chimpanzees was interrupted by the sudden appearance, geologically speaking, of a new addition to the African landscape. This

brainier creature had a cranial capacity of around 500 cubic centimeters compared to the chimps with a brain of only approximately 250 cubic centimeters. He was the first of the Australopithecines (southern apes) whose fossilized bones have been found in the Rift Valley highlands of eastern Africa. Over a little more than a million years, perhaps, there were a number of Australopithecines such as A. afarensis (slender Australopithecine), A. africanus (small and slight) and A. robustus. The Australopithecines differed primarily in physical habitus but were similar in the architecture and capacity of the skull.

Just as suddenly about two-and-a-half million years ago, while the Australopithecines were still on stage, a new creature appeared. His cranial capacity of about 750 cubic centimeters and a somewhat facile use of tools tended to differentiate him from the less brainy, apelike forebears. First designated a "pithecanthropine" (ape man), recently he was honored with the title of "Homo" so that he could be considered one of us. He was borderline, but given the benefit of doubt, he proudly bore the posthumous title of "Homo Habilis".

After wandering the Rift Valley for about a million years, "Homo" Habilis disappeared also but not before he was disturbed, perhaps even frightened, by the sudden appearance of a quite formidable creature 1.6 million years ago. This creature was first known as Pithecanthropus Erectus because of the similarity of the bones he left behind to those of the apes. He is considered to have fully descended from the trees and to have spent all his time upright except when sleeping. Recently he also was voted into the fraternity of man as "Homo" erectus, more clearly a political than an anthropological decision, because his cranial capacity of 1000 to 1200 cubic centimeters was a little larger than that of the pure Congoids whose promotion had preceded his.

The gradual changes in form as postulated by Darwinian evolution were not found in Homo Erectus any more than they had in "Homo" Habilis or the Australopithecines. For over a million years until about 500,000 years ago, "Homo" Erectus existed with no significant change in his fossil remains. He remained identifiable as the same species throughout this period during which the earth had undergone cataclysmic changes.

And then, as the accepted paradigm would have it, at some disputed point in the past as long ago as 750,000 years or as recently as 35,000 to 40,000 years ago, Homo sapiens sprang into being. Literally, he had to have leapt an immense evolutionary gap

all at once. From our postulated forebear with a brain of only about 1200 cubic centimeters maximum and virtually no development of the allimportant frontal lobes, protruding mouth parts (prognathism), no vocal apparatus functionally capable of modulated speech, and no chin after a million years of changeless monotony, he suddenly, like the fairy prince, changed into a fully modern human being.

In order to fit this scenario, profound changes particularly in and about his head had to have occurred. His skull had to become larger and thinner and modified in its shape with a high forehead allowing for a larger brain averaging 1450 cubic centimeters, disappearance of the heavy brow ridges, prognathism had to disappear and he had to develop a chin. But above all, the character of his brain had to change. The frontal lobes, allimportant to the abstract and creative thinking necessary to the development of a civilization, had to appear as a functional attribute. This enlarged brain had to become more convoluted with consequent quadrupling of the area, volume and neuronal density of the allimportant cerebral cortex. This all required an increased blood supply as evidenced by vascular indentations in the interior of the skull. In short, to our brain and particularly to the frontal lobes, we owe our civilization, our inventiveness and our future. Without the frontal lobes of an advanced brain, no matter how enormous the rest of the brain might become, such creatures would be nothing more than ingenious chimps with a vocal apparatus and a mean streak. It could make all kinds of noise, but it would make no sense. It would be, as we see and hear so often now, mere primitive vicious and vile nonsense.

All these presumed forebears, clearly delineated by immutable fossilized characteristics—and by the artefacts of living that often accompany them—presented a profound embarrassment to those who want to link us all together in one great everevolving family proceeding gradually to some socialistic Utopia of secure enslavement. Classical Darwinism could not explain the great gaps! They even renamed *Pithecanthropus erectus* (apeman) as *Homo erectus* in the forlorn hope that semantics might somehow erase this barrier between theory and reality. The gaps just would not go away no matter how industriously the archaeological digs were dug. The gulf between the chimpanzee, the *Australopithecines*, "*Homo*" habilis, "*Homo*" erectus and the real *Homo sapiens* is still there. There are no intermediary forms as required by the gradualism required by true Darwinian evolution. "Gradualism" simply does not exist!

At first, the obvious excuses for the failure of classical Darwinism were made, "The transitional fossils are there. We just haven't found them yet." So, they dug and dug and dug some more. No transitional forms have been found. Darwin's theory seemed done for and with its demise would go that longtreasured plan to link all hairless bipeds into a single "brotherhood" called man.

This was a critical point for the continued existence of Darwin's idea as a scientifically valid 'theory of evolution' as applied to man. Any theory in order to have scientific validity, among other considerations, must be capable of disproof. As applied to man, the 'theory' stood in limbo. It could be proved by demonstrating graduallyevolved links between the chimps, the various presumed progenitors of man and man himself. It could be disproved only by proving that such intermediary forms did not exist. But this is impossible! It is manifestly impossible to prove a negative. As such, then, and at this juncture, Darwin's theory of evolution had no validity as a scientific statement insofar as the origins of mankind was concerned. It was simply somebody's idea that could not warrant further scientific consideration or expenditure of funds in the pursuit of something neither provable nor unprovable.

In 1954, Ernst Mayr (1) found an ingenious solution to the dilemma. It was called "punctuational evolution". Received at first with skepticism, he reasserted his idea in his book, *Animal Species and Evolution*, in 1963 when it aided his move to Harvard as one of the leading evolutionists of the century. Somewhere, his idea must have struck a chord. Not until the 1970's when two noted paleontologists, Niles Eldredge of the American Museum of Natural History and Stephen Jay Gould, also of Harvard and probably despairing of evidence to support what had been accepted as the proper interpretation of Darwin's theory, urged official recognition of Mayr's idea. (2) It is now an essential component of the academically fundable paradigm. The International Bankers approved.

"Punctuated Equilibrium" postulates that the course of evolution is not one of gradual change ("gradualism"). Rather, it postulates that a species can exist for long periods without significant change until mutations produce occasional jumps in the characteristics of the parent genus large enough to originate a new species. It is held to be more likely to occur in smaller, isolated groups rather than in the enormous interacting populations of today. The idea is not universally supported by paleontologists. It is sometimes referred to as "evolution by jerks".

There are some formidable problems with the notion of "punc-

tuated equilibrium" as applied. The physiochemical and behavioral characteristics that shape every individual as well as his species are determined by his genes—his genetic makeup. Each gene is made up of thousands of basepairs of organic acids (nucleotides) each of which determine the form of a specific protein necessary for the form and fact of the living being. Long strings of genes form the chromosomes which are present in every cell of our body.

Genes are subject to mutation. This means that one or more of the hundreds of thousands of basepairs that make up a gene are changed. In Nature, this is a random process. The agents that cause such changes are called "mutagens" and are largely unknown but include such agents as radiation, various chemicals and viruses. When a gene mutates, the protein it was coded to model is changed. Since form and figure are believed to derive from the configuration of the extremely complex large molecules called proteins, the influence of a new and different protein among the untold multitude that comprise our bodies may be profound. Almost all mutations are harmful. The carrier is either spontaneously aborted, dies sooner after birth than would be normal or fails life's contest in some other manner.

Once in a while, a mutation is favorable and the carrier has been given some sort of slight, often invisible advantage in life. It might be so unnoticeable as just a few days longer reproductive life than his or her contemporaries. This might be just enough time for one additional pregnancy. If that progeny carried the same trait as a dominant, the trait would be manifested in his or her offspring regardless of whether or not his or her mate carried the genetic equivalent. And there are further complications such as 'penetrance', associated unfavorable combinations, convergence, genetic drift and others to the gradual establishment of even an almost insignificant trait in a population. If it is possible to create a new mammalian species by this method, an enormous number of favorable mutations would have to be accumulated in a population over a period of time.

In real life, the prospects for "punctuated equilibrium" do not look nearly that good. For example, to change from "Homo" erectus to Homo sapiens, the brain would have to increase in volume by almost 50% along with monumental skull, jaw, tooth and body changes. Even though the percentage difference in the nuclear genome between man and any of his presumed progenitors may be less than two percent, the total number of basepairs, the mutable element, represented in this small percentage is in the hundreds of

thousands.

To make matters more unlikely to the point of virtual impossibility, the physical manifestation of whatever number of mutations would be necessary to create a new species in order to demonstrate the observed gap, would have to have been held in abeyance until they all could be exercised virtually simultaneously! But it gets worse.

It has been estimated that favorable genetic changes in order to become established and persist in a species over time must involve populations of at least 500 breeding individuals. This means that the requisite number of mutations of basepairs within the genes would have to occur consistently in at least 500 individuals. The expression of each these mutated genes would then have to be held in abeyance in each of these 500plus individuals over whatever time was required to accumulate sufficient genetic change for the birth to each of the mothers of a baby so profoundly different from his parents that he would constitute a new species. How many mothers would suckle a creature so different from themselves?

For these reasons, the doctrine of "punctuated equilibrium" as applied to the origin of Homo sapiens is an impossibility. It cannot explain the lack of fossil evidence to support a link between man and his presumed progenitors.

Nevertheless, the accepted doctrine remains locked in its logic-tight compartment. The forces dedicated to the destruction of non-hybrid man are enormous. Basking in the warmth of political sanction and secure with an approved mechanism for the acceptable interpretation of data that was also viewed with favor by the funding sources, academia proceeded to attempt to extend and reinforce the official dogma with advanced microbiological techniques.

There are two sets of chromosomes in every cell: the nuclear and the mitochondrial. The nuclear chromosomes are retained within the cell's nucleus and are derived half from each parent of sexuallyreproducing organisms like us. Both the female ovum and the male spermatozoon contain half the chromosomal makeup of their contributor—that is, the mother and the father will each be represented in the nuclear chromosomes of their offspring. A great mixup of the maternalpaternal DNA takes place in the fertilized ovum. This makes the tracing of longterm lineages using nuclear DNA extremely difficult and inexact.

That is where the mitochondrion enters the picture. The mito-

chondrium is a discrete little organelle in every cell. It is the cell's energy factory. It contains only 37 genes (thousands of basepairs) but uniquely, these are usually transmitted only from the mother without paternal contribution. The spermatozoon also has a mitochondrium, but usually this is broken off and discarded along with the tail during penetration of the ovum.

By manipulation of the genetic material of various types of hairless bipeds, "molecular anthropology"—as this process has been named—came up with the pseudoscientific conclusion that modern "humans" arose as a completely original species between 100,000 and 200,000 years ago in Africa and only in Africa (3).

Dubbed "African Eve", this "original mother of us all" was pounced upon with delight by the hybriddirected media. "Eve" with her "Adam" were portrayed as highly hybridized cafeaulait mulattos holding hands in an African Eden on the cover of *Time Magazine*. A somewhat less attractive black, prognathous couple covered with hair adorned the cover of *Discover Magazine*.

The joyous affair between the resurrected Eve and the elitedirected prostitutes of the media is understandable. This at once, if not just another myth, defeated all those evil "racist" separatists by establishing that we are all "brothers under the skin". All of a sudden, there could be no such thing as miscegenation. The multitude of differences between whites and blacks were gone in a flash. The interbreeding of whites and blacks was now de rigueur. Hollywood could continue showing blacks and whites pawing and screwing each other ad nauseum. The Illuminati smiled covertly.

There are many problems with the "Eve Hypotheses". It is loaded with assumptions and requirements that are either on shaky ground or totally in conflict with fact and with each other. To begin with, another African presumed hominid, "Homo" erectus had made his home throughout Europe, Australasia and East Africa long before the advent of Eve and her progeny. Supposedly "Eve's" children, spurning his sexual advances or too fastidious to rape his females, killed them all instead.

Since "Homo" erectus was a fairly rugged and competent beast who may have coexisted with this proposed "Eve" in Africa and, if so, perhaps some of his kind could have been part of her lineage, this replacement theory seems farfetched. Besides nowhere in history has there been a lack of at least a few human animals who would rape whatever they could catch or would submit sexually to whatever. Even similar species are not a requirement of such couplings.

The idea that this completely new species from Africa totally replaced indigenous "hominid" populations all over the world cannot be supported. Fossil evidence shows that modern Chinese, Australasians and Europeans each resemble their local predecessors with no sign of hybridization with archaic immigrants from Africa at any time (4, 5). The fossil evidence, Wolpoff and others claim, indicates that modern man originated in several places rather than one. So, among the experts, there is a large question of the proposed relationship of modern man to this hypothetical "African Eve".

The studies that created "Eve" and placed her birthplace in Africa were reported by Cann, et al in *Nature* in 1987(3). A followup extension and refinement was reported by Vigilant, et al in *Science* in 1991 (6) and by Wilson and Cann in *Scientific American* in 1992 (7).

These and similar studies are based upon comparisons of maternal mitochondrial DNA (mtDNA) from five different geographic "racial" populations: European (United States), African, Australian (aboriginal), Asian and New Guinean. Sequence differences of the mtDNA samples were reported as percentages of divergence, one from the other and from the chimpanzee. It was assumed that the less the divergence, the closer the ancestral relationship. The method used in the first study to compare mtDNA's and to root a phylogenetic tree was criticized in that the authors gave no statistical justification for inferring an African origin. The genealogical tree was deemed to have been corrected in the second study by relating the sequence differences found to those of the chimpanzee, presumably our nearest treedwelling African relative. This is the so-called "outgroup method" which suggests that some may not be too happy with the assumed relationship. He is not really one of "us".

Aside from those already mentioned, the researchers base their procedure, results and conclusions upon even more assumptions, some of which are highly questionable:

1.) Maternal mtDNA types in common indicate a genetic relationship of descension of the somatotype.

This need not be true and certainly is not always true. Each codon in the DNA molecule codes for a specific amino acid or protein. All living things have in common some proteins as well as many of the amino acids of which proteins are composed. Thus it is equally possible that identity merely represents an mtDNA sequence that is common to other living things or, alternatively, sim-

ply due to chance.

2.) The transmission of mitochondrial DNA is strictly maternal, unaltered by diffusion of other mtDNA.

Just as the maternal oocyte contains its mitochondrion, so does the male spermatozoon. The male gamete's mitochondrion contains DNA derived from a different female lineage unless the mating is incestuous (son with daughter or his mother). The sperm's mitochondrion lies at the junction of the tail with the head. Ordinarily only the head of the sperm penetrates the oocyte and the tail, along with the mitochondrion is discarded.

But Nature does not always work as we intend. It seems reasonable that once in a while the sperm's mtDNA might sneak into the ovum along with the head and that some recombination of DNA's might occur. This would add a random variable to complicate the claim that the mtDNA of the daughter cells is identical to that of her mother.

3.) The lineage of African mtDNA is unbroken.

The original article reporting this line of research, implied a single "mother of us all", and called her "Eve". This was almost certainly done for publicity purposes as part of the agenda of the establishment. Such a unitary origin is manifestly impossible.

They forgot that maternal lineages die out when there is no daughter to carry on. The estimated time required for all but one lineage to disappear from a stable population is the length of a generation in years multiplied by twice the size of the beginning population. A single "Eve" would soon become the ancestress of none.

Since a minimal population of 500 breeding individuals is considered necessary to establish a trait, this would have required at least that many "Eve's". Moreover, the mtDNA of these "Eve's" had to have differed from each other less than that of modern Africans because differences are assumed to increase over time. A population of only 500 would have gone extinct after about 20,000 years, assuming each generation time to be 20 years. If all this started somewhere between 90,000 and 249,000 years ago, as the authors variously suggest, a beginning population of between 2000 to 6000 would have been necessary in order that there would today be survivors. Numbers, however, may not be a problem since population geneticists (8) have indicated that the African population at that time may have been as large as 10,000. If this formula is correct, we also must apply it to all those motherly chimpanzees five to nine million years ago who had to exist in order that we have

chimps for medical research and entertainment today. Assuming a conservative generation length for chimps of ten years, there would have had to be between 250,000 and 450,000 of them.

That a large number of breeding females existing under conditions even more primitive than their progeny in Africa today would have more homogeneity in their mtDNA stretches credulity. 4.) The lineage of mtDNA is unbroken by diffusion and represents strictly the founding population.

The authors, being highly "politically correct", indicate that, while blacks may bear many nonAfrican nuclear genes, by implication their mtDNA is pure African because "—any nonAfrican genes have been contributed by Caucasian males". However, blacks rape white females 1000 times more often than a Caucasian male rapes a black female. Similarly, voluntary miscegenation between a white male and a black female is much more rare than is a sexual relationship between a white female and a black male. In such situations of miscegenation, the progeny of a white female and a black male will display easily identifiable negroid characteristics such as skin, eye and black, kinky hair because of genetic dominance of these characteristics. Such progeny, even as a first generation hybrid, will be less likely to be acceptable to the white community and more likely to breed with a black. Within two or three generations, such hybrids will be physically, socially, and most importantly, behaviorally indistinguishable from black Africans. This process has been going on for a long time. Such "miscegenated female" maternal mtDNA will thus appear among modern groups designated as African and skew the average sequence divergences closer to the nonAfrican. Accordingly, few if any modernday "Africans", regardless of where they may be—and particularly so-called "AfricanAmericans"—can be considered sufficiently "pure African" to base upon it an hypothesis on the origin of all mankind.

5.) All evolution of mtDNA proceeded to diverge linearly toward modern man.

Obviously, this did not occur because there are profound differences between the various types of hairless bipeds that presently exist.

6.) By implication, intergenerational incest does not occur.

Such a ridiculous implication is not acceptable for either the modern chimpanzee or Homo sapiens. We are reminded almost daily of its violation.

7.) All mitochondrial lineages "evolve" at the same rate. In

other words, the rate of mtDNA mutation is a constant in all groups.

The authors base this assumption on their finding that "all 14 human sequences are nearly equidistant from the chimpanzee sequences". In further support of this contention they point out that since "chimpanzees commonly show as much as ten times the genetic variation of human", this alone suggests that "all of modern humanity sprang from a relatively small stock of common ancestors". However, elsewhere in another context they point out that the sequence differences are greater among Africans than any other group and that the African sequences are closer to the chimpanzee sequences than are the others. Following the same line of reasoning but placing their findings in the same context, may this not suggest instead that they are two separate groups? Could we be dealing with two separate species?

Furthermore, since non-Africans from North Africa, the Middle East, Asia and Europe to a lesser extent, have been present as slavers and otherwise in subSaharan Africa for thousands of years, it would seem likely that there are few, if any, black Africans without some nonAfrican DNA in their genome. This miscegenation at once would help account for the greater variability in the African population as well as a closer apparent genetic relationship than otherwise might exist.

Mutations occur because of ontological error and external environmental influences such as radiation, toxins, diseases and the cultural milieu including eugenics. The length of the reproductive life, the frequency of conception and the number of viable offspring are also important in the assessment of any population and its relationship to others.

Considering the primitive, violent and diseaseridden lifestyle of even modernday Africans wherever they may be, one could reasonably expect a greater rate of mutation and divergence over time of mitochondrial and nuclear DNA than in populations with advanced cultures.

All these factors would tend to magnify the divergence of the African group from the chimpanzee and diminish the apparent difference from the other four groups.

From another approach, equal rates of mtDNA evolution simply do not hold. The shark, for example, apparently has changed hardly at all in millions of years. And, closer to home, the fossils of "Homo" erectus indicate virtually no change in the millionandahalf years of his existence. But all the variants of dogs have been

"evolved" by "unnatural" human selection from the wolf in about twelve thousand years.

That mtDNA "evolved" at a uniform and constant rate seems no more than a hazardous guess used in hopeful support of a questionable hypothesis. Could there be something wrong with the concept?

8.) The divergence of maternal mtDNA accumulates at between 2% to 4% per million years.

This assumption is based upon the presumption that the lineage through the Australopithecines, "Homo" habilis and "Homo" erectus to modern Homo sapiens broke off from the chimpanzee lineage somewhere between five and nine million years ago plus the assumption that all the other assumptions, conjectures, inferences and implications are valid.

Then, calculating how much humans had diverged from each other relative to how much they had diverged, apparently on the average, from chimpanzees, the authors, in their 1991 paper, arrived at a ratio of 1:25 (4). Thus human maternal mtDNA diverged among the modern groups one twentyfifth of the amount the group average had diverged from the chimps five to nine million years ago. This would mean that the modern hairless biped lineage began from multiple "Eve's" somewhere between 200,000 and 360,000 years ago, considerable longer than estimated in the original paper naming "Eve". Wilson & Cann in the article in the April, 1992, edition of *Scientific American* (7), prefer the 200,000 figure.

There was less difference between the maternal mtDNA of the African group and that of the chimpanzee or, in the author's terminology, the assumption was made that the African group was "more deeply rooted". Since percentage divergence already had been related to time, this made the African group the oldest and, since Africans and chimpanzees hail from Africa, the presumed "Eve's", the mothers of us all, lived in Africa.

If the numbers marking the hours on the face of a clock were in constant random motion and only the hands moved steadily, it would be extremely difficult to tell the time. One could never navigate an unknown sea by such a timepiece!

9.) Each of the four non-African groups has multiple origins due to multiple colonizations by diverse genetic stock.

New Guinea is considered the exemplar whose population the authors consider to have been founded by many mothers whose maternal lineages were most closely related to Asia. The multiple linguistic variants among the Papuans is considered confirmatory.

On the other hand, based on their assumption that they consider Africa the source of all human maternal mtDNA, they consider the African group as a single cluster. This in spite of the fact that the mtDNA diversity is greater among the Africans than any other group and that Africa is noted for numerous quasilinguages. This seems a bit like tilting the data to fit the hypothesis.

But there is a single crucial assumption which alone, if not true, collapses the entire structure. That is the hypothesis that all hairless bipeds are related and are derived from a single presumably mutant stock in Africa. It is upon the slippery ground of this assumption that their phylogenetic "tree" was grown.

The data from each of these studies is used to produce a "tree". By either "midpoint" rooting as in the first study or by the "out-group" method in the second study, their "tree" has two primary branches. One primary branch is composed entirely of six African maternal mtDNA types while the other branch consists of all the remaining mtDNA types found in the other four groups.

Cann, et al, tied the branches to the single postulated trunk of the tree by manipulating the data to produce a tree of minimum length based on its requirement of fewer point mutations. This "tree" was considered statistically more "parsimonious". The parsimony principle requires that data be connected in the simplest possible way.

In accord with the African origin hypothesis, Vigilant, et al, pursued two different methods to graft the two disparate branches to a common trunk. The first called the "winning sites method" found that the African origin required fewer mutations than did an Asian root.

Their second method looked for the "deepest root". Again presuming a single trunk for both branches and looking only to determine which of the five geographic groups, considered to be related, was rooted most closely to the chimpanzee tree, found that the African cluster was the "deepest" by a significant factor.

There is one enormous problem with these and similar studies using the methods of "molecular anthropology". While it is true that "gene sequences are not shaped by theoretical prejudices" as noted by Wilson and Cann, hypotheses are. There need be no error in the technical methodology. Like so many human endeavors, a structure that appears magnificently and logically true will collapse into a wreckage of lies if close scrutiny shows it to be founded on a false premise.

Such is the case in these applications of the new "molecular

anthropology". Everything is based upon the hypothesis of a unity of African origin. That is, all hairless bipeds are assumed to have evolved through the processes of natural selection from a strain of apes in the manner approved by the theory of Wallace as finetuned by Charles Darwin almost 150 years ago.

The magnificent work in the laboratory of these modern "molecular anthropologists" created a "phylogenetic tree". Most significantly, they found that this "tree" has "two primary branches". If one ignores the "African origin hypothesis" and looks at all the data and at the data only with unprejudiced eyes, he discovers that these are not two branches of a single tree. They are not branches at all. ***They are two separate trees!***

Cann, et al, in their study reported in 1987 analyzed the maternal mtDNA of 145 persons and two cell lines for a total of 147 samples. These 147 samples from five different population groups are described as follows: Group 1, 21 Australian aborigines; Group 2, 46 Caucasians; Group 3, 26 New Guinean aborigines; Group 4, 34 Asians; and Group 5, 20 Africans including one "African American".

They found 135 different types of maternal mtDNA. Of these types, 7 occurred in more than one individual, none appeared in more than one of the five groups and no individual had more than one type. The 7 shared types occurred only among 3 of the 5 groups: they did not occur among either the Asians or Africans (Table I).

FIG. I DISTRIBUTION OF mtDNA BY SHARED TYPE

Australia n=21	Caucasian n=46	New Guinea n=26	Asia n=34	Africa n=20
Type 1 (2)*	Type 2 (3)	Type 3 (2)	Type 4 (2)	
Type 5 (3)	Type 6 (3)	Type 7 (6)		

* Number in parenthesis is the number of individuals sharing the type

If these 5 groups were all derived from the same source, the probability that this distribution of groups of random data would have a value of zero, that none of these 7 types would be found among either the Asians or Africans, is 7 chances in ten million! To make an analogy, this means that in a single barrel of apples, there have to be some green and some red apples. Blindfolded, at

random I took out of the barrel some apples and stopped to count. I found that I had taken out of the barrel, 93 apples of which 21 were red. Blindfold back on, I continued taking apples out of a barrel, counting as I went along this time until I had another 54 apples. If this second pick of 54 apples had come out of the same barrel, by chance I would have picked out 12 red apples. But there were none! The chances of this happening as the result of random choices out of the barrel are about 7 times out of ten million! That means, impossible. Something had to be wrong. What happened? Having been blindfolded, I had to have reached into another barrel in which there were no red apples. The result can be explained only in this way.

Excluding the Asian group, the chances that none of the African group would share none of the 7 shared types becomes two out of 100. This suggests that the Asian individuals selected for this group may have originated in southern Asia or the Philippines where there is a likelihood of African admixture. In neither of these studies did the author give any genealogical history of their selectees.

Vigilant, et al, (1991), (6) studied mtDNA of 189 individuals and identified 135 different mtDNA types which "—fall into 31 clusters that are exclusively African and 24 clusters that are exclusively nonAfrican". It was upon these figures, considered to be based upon the African origin hypothesis which allowed them to be related in kind, that they were able to base their "tree" in Africa.

But, if it is not assumed that all hairless bipeds originated in Africa and the figures are examined without this prejudice, they tell a different story. The data of Vigilant, et al, shows that there were 135 different mtDNA types found among the 189 hairless bipeds of the same 5 groups. Of these 135 different mtDNA types, 31 are exclusively African and appear among 140 native Africans and 24 types are exclusively nonAfrican and appear among 49 individuals. Employing the same statistical method upon these figures and letting the figures tell their own story, the probability that the two clusters are related is 5 chances in a million! That is not a good bet.

The data from the Vigilant study also showed that of the 135 different mtDNA types found in the 189 individuals, 16 types appeared more than once but only in the Africa and New Guinea groups except in one AfricanAmerican. Of the 189 individuals, there were 121 native Africans, 8 AfricanAmericans, 20 Papuans, 1 Australian Aborigine, 15 Europeans and 24 Asians.

The 16 shared types appeared only among 68 individuals of the 129 individuals of known African ancestry and the 20 Papuans, but not among any of the 39 European or Asian individuals. Applying the "apple barrel analogy" as before, but to these different types of shared mtDNA, the probability that none of these 16 shared types would appear among the groups of 15 Europeans and 24 Asians is 3.713! That is, 0.00000000000037 if these groups are part of the same population with the same African origin! In other words, the population of hairless bipeds which originated in Africa cannot be related to Europeans and Asians grouped together! Further statistical support for this conclusion is found in the "hypothesis test"(9).

Even if the Papuans, Australian Aborigines and Africans are presumed to share the same origin, the probability that Europeans and Asians are related is still only one chance in a hundred! And this is without knowing anything of the genealogy of the individuals selected. In today's world, in some populations some individuals who pass casual inspection as either Caucasian or Asians assuredly have some black ancestral admixture. If the selection process is not carefully done in order to avoid this error, the results will be skewed and the reality of different origins more strongly confirmed.

This all means that based on these studies by the methods of "molecular anthropology", the hypothesis of an African origin of all hairless bipeds is false. It confirms that, while "gene sequences are not shaped by theoretical prejudices", hypotheses and even theories may be. The "tree with two primary branches" turns out to be two separate trees! Africans and nonAfricans are two separate species based upon their origins.

Many paleontologists, archaeologists, and anthropologists disagree with the conclusions reached through "molecular anthropology". Their quarrel is primarily with the time lines it proposes and the assumption that some upstart emigrant from Africa exterminated and replaced all other "hominid" populations everywhere as short a while ago as 200,000 years. However, despite the hurdles supposedly surmounted by the doctrine of "punctuated equilibrium", professional academia remains properly tied to the umbilical cord of the chimpanzee as mother of us all justified, in their opinion, by fossil evidence carefully selected to support the officialyordered concept of Darwinianstyle evolution of species.

The professionals wish only to bury, ignore or change a few dates, do away with any aesthetic perceptions in longago intellec-

tual capabilities—and, perhaps, sexual derelictions—in order to be able to bestow upon our alleged ancestors a less discriminating, dumbeddown way of life. To the myth of the “brotherhood of man” and other socialistic ideas, the possibility of two separate trees seeded and growing into saplings in different lands would be heresy. The New World Order, conceived long before Darwin unknowingly showed a means of its attainment, could not tolerate such anathema. It could destroy the entire backup process for the destruction of a Homo sapiens. That is truly the meaning of genocide.

The existence of two entirely separate origins for the hairless biped is not contrary to the fossil or artifactual evidence either. In fact, both the artifactual and fossil evidence viewed objectively and in their entirety demand different origins just as does the data derived from the genetic studies.

The advanced doctrine of political correctness, as already noted, dates the advent of man as a twig from the chimpanzee lineage over 4 million years ago. Accordingly, the first of our ancestors to begin the climb up this broken ladder of evolution were the various australopithecines marked most notably by their increased brain capacity of 500 cubic centimeters to 600 cubic centimeters instead of the measly 200 cubic centimeters to 300 cubic centimeters of the apes. From fossil evidence, the australopithecines existed until about 1 million years ago. Along about 2.5 million years ago, some australopithecines supposedly ‘jumped’ into something more advanced. With a brain of around 750 cubic centimeters, this somewhat advanced creature was no longer considered “pithecine” or ape, but “homo”—one of us. He was called “Homo” habilis, the clever man, the first toolmaker.

Tiring of his lowly status, some contemporaries of “Homo” habilis purportedly ‘jumped’ again about 1.6 million years ago and became suddenly “Homo” erectus. He was no longer very good at swinging through the tree tops. He had a brain of about 1000 cubic centimeters to 1200 cubic centimeters. Being better at travel on land, he could traverse areas where there were no trees. Either on his own or possibly involuntarily, he left Africa. He left his fossil and artifactual remains over Europe and Asia at least and lasted virtually without change until about 500,000 years ago. Some think he may have lasted longer and made it to the isolation of outback Australia about 60,000 years ago. If so, the fact that even his larger brain was still not all that good is suggested by the fact that, in all that time, the Australian Aborigine never made the connection between sexual activity and childbearing.

Some claim that Homo sapiens evolved about 500,000 years ago from “Homo” erectus in situ from his residences in Europe, Asia and Africa. First he was Homo sapiens and then as he naturally got brighter, Homo sapiens sapiens. This is the theory of multicentric origins whose advocates strongly oppose the “Eve” hypothesis.

With a brain of over 1400 cubic centimeters, larger than our 1400 cubic centimeters average, the Neanderthals, are thrown in to complicate matters. They appeared in Europe about 100,000 years ago. Despite an apparently rather advanced culture, they disappeared as uniquely identifiable fossils about 35,000 years ago. Some paleoanthropologists feel they were too ugly to invite rape and assimilation. Others believe the more likely event that they were simply absorbed into the larger more vigorous population of Homo sapiens.

However, to preserve the idea that modern man descended from apes through a process of slow, though “punctuated”, evolution directed by natural selection, it has been necessary to limit his age as a species. The time of his origin had to be placed within the span that his presumed immediate ancestor could have existed. For obvious reasons, he could not be allowed to preexist his own parents. Any artifactual evidence of the use of tools or of fire or actual fossils of Homo sapiens that antedated the appearance of “Homo” erectus, “Homo” habilis or especially the Australopithecines would instantly convert the Darwinian hypothesis into an untenable myth and any application to the origin of man would cease to exist.

Such evidence does exist—reliably and in profusion. The entire diaspora of man as taught today is false. Though only a single such instance is required to destroy the approved concept, several will be mentioned.

Fragments of skeletal remains of modern man and of stone tool artefacts have been uncovered in the gravels of Tertiary river beds as a result of mining operations for gold and silver at several sites in California. Some have been found at depths of 180 feet beneath a lava cap at the ends of over a hundred feet of horizontal drifts beneath Table Mountain in Tuolumne County, California. These goldbearing Tertiary placer gravels were deposited over 8.7 million years ago according to potassiumargon dating of regional andesite deposits (10).

A human vertebral segment (atlas) was unearthed from strata dating back to the early Pliocene (3 to 5 million years ago) at

Mount Hermosa in Argentina (11). Also in Argentina in a late Pliocene formation at Miramar, stone tools, a mammalian bone with an arrowhead embedded in it and a fragment of a human lower jaw were found (11, 12, 13).

A modern woman's skull was found near Castenodolo, Italy in a stratum dated Middle Pliocene (34 million years old) (14, 15). Mammoth bone with cut marks from a sharp instrument and stone tools dated 300,000 to 750,000 years old were found in the AnzaBorrego Desert of California (16). A vigorous review of flint and bone tools from PlioceneEocene detritus below Red Crag, England, are "—genuine tools—whose legitimacy as products of human industry cannot in the least be challenged" (17). Also found in the detritus beds beneath Red Crag is a carved shell, a bola stone and pierced teeth (18, 19, 20).

Paleolithic tools, incision marks on bones by sharp instruments indicating butchering, bones deliberately broken for extraction of marrow and signs of fire pits with pieces of burned bones were found by F. Ameghino in the Santa Crucian formation in Argentina dated as Early and Middle Miocene (1525 million years ago) by Marshall, et al in 1977 (21).

In a deposit in Kenya dated at 12.5 to 14 million years old (22), Louis Leakey discovered fossilized animal bones "where the bones have been broken up, and where the damage includes excellent examples of depressed fractures of the types usually associated with a 'blunt instrument'—(and)—also a lump of lava with every appearance of having been used to smash bones" (23).

Advanced paleolithic tools were found at Shequinandah, Manitoulin Island in Lake Huron, Canada in excavations carried out between 1951 and 1955 by Thomas E. Lee, an anthropologist at the National Museum of Canada. The tools were bifacially chipped and included projectile points. Four geologists dated the beds at a minimum of 30,000 years, perhaps as old as 150,000 years (24). Since these dates do not agree with official doctrine and Lee persisted, he was at first ridiculed and finally hounded from his civil service position.

The earliest fossil of a modern human found in Kenya, Africa is a humerus identified as *Homo sapiens* and dated at 4.0 to 4.5 million years old (25, 26). The next earliest human fossil is dated at 2.2 to 3 million years old and was found in a limestone quarry; in Sterkfontein, South Africa in 1946. It is part of a femur "—characteristic of modern man" (27, 28).

The next earliest human fossil was dated about 1.7 to 2.0 mil-

lion years old. In Olduvai Gorge formations in Kenya, Louis Leakey found a jaw and human skull fragments described as *Homo sapiens sapiens* (29). Other fossils of *Homo sapiens* found in Africa and dated to about the time "*Homo*" erectus appeared are a talus (heel bone) (30) and a humerus (upper arm bone) (31). From that time forward, numerous fossil and artifactual finds in Africa and elsewhere testify to the coexistence of *Homo sapiens* and "*Homo*" erectus until the apparent worldwide disappearance of "*Homo*" erectus about 500,000 years ago.

Even the proclaimed idea that man first trod the western hemisphere only 12,000 years ago by way of a land bridge across the Bering Straits is refuted by a mass of evidence that had to be ignored or ridiculed in order to support official doctrine. Recall that Thomas E. Lee lost his job at the national Museum of Canada because he found paleoliths that contradicted the theory designated as acceptable. But the rigid control of scientific thought may be breaking down a little. In 1977, a UCLA archaeologist and geophysicist, Rainer Berger, found evidence on Santa Rosa Island off Santa Barbara, California, that confirms human presence 40,000 years ago and perhaps as long as 70,000 years ago (32).

The fossil, artifactual and "molecular anthropological" evidence are in agreement. The Darwinian hypothesis as applied to the origin of man is wrong! However, a process of continuous "evolution", meaning change of the genotype over time by natural selection from a lower, simpler, or worse to a higher, more complex or better state, may occur *within species* to a limited extent. During his span of existence, "*Homo*" erectus showed negligible change as, over their millions of years of existence, do the shark and the land crab.

The reverse, devolution, also occurs. The reduction of the average mental age of the 'human' population that has occurred over the last century at least as a result of 'unnatural' or human selection is a good example. But Darwinian processes as proclaimed do not account for *Homo sapiens* as a species. Just as no living thing can preexist its parents, *Homo sapiens* cannot have come into being by descent from the chimpanzee through the Australopithecines, "*Homo*" habilis and "*Homo*" erectus. *Homo sapiens pre-existed the australopithecines and the pithecanthropines!* The molecular evidence confirms what the complete fossil, artifactual and biological record foreshadows and logic demands. There are two kinds of hairless bipeds on earth with totally different origins. There are two distinct species! One race of the two

racess of Homo sapiens now constitutes only about 12% of the world's population. Long targeted, he is well on the way to extinction.

The genesis of Homo sapiens disappears into the mists of an extremely remote past. Artifactual evidences indicative of the presence of human beings with an advanced culture exist far into the age of the dinosaurs. A grooved metallic sphere found in a Precambrian pyrophyllite deposit in South Africa (24) or metallic tubes found in 1968 embedded in chalk 65 million years old from a quarry in France (25) and others (26) only deepen the mystery. More importantly, they demand as more and more chinks appear in the hidebound armor of socialized mechanistic science, an open mind. The tales that persist in folklore of advanced civilizations deep in the past, like Atlantis, Lemuria and Mu, may indeed have some basis in fact. After all, our present 'civilization' can date its origins to only thousands of years ago. How many advanced civilizations, not necessarily structured in reinforced concrete, might have come and gone without a trace over the millions of years fossils prove a human presence on earth?

But the evidence shows that something else happened in Africa. The series of pitheciines ancestral to the species of hairless biped originating in Africa, is not explained. Gene sequences of the mtDNA of those living hairless bipeds whose ancestry unequivocally leads back to Africa clearly do exist as a distinct entity. Logic and biology defeat any idea of Darwinian descent of this creature from the chimpanzee by a series of leaps from one proposed progenitor to the next. The ridiculous idea of "punctuated equilibrium" must be laid to final rest.

Nevertheless, this series of creatures did exist and they existed in a hierarchical order of diminishing arboreal and increasing bipedal adaptation along with jumps in brain size. Somewhere along the line, probably not until the last jump, there developed the vocal apparatus that permits the rudimentary speech of primitively modulated grunts and screeches that still characterize the hybridized representatives of this species.

This lineage of comparatively puny pitheciine creatures survived at first because it was arboreal and then, as it grew larger and bipedal, the premium was placed on bigger brains rather than prehensile toes and a tail. The increasing brain size allowed it to contrive tools while its hands permitted the use of crude tools as equalizers against stronger, faster creatures. The brain remained fairly simple with relatively few and shallow convolutions, virtu-

ally no frontal development, a thin cortex and a meager blood supply.

The modern inheritor of this lineage is the African Negro. Until recently, geologically speaking, he existed in isolation in the jungles of West Equatorial Africa. His brain at about 900 cubic centimeters in its pristine African state is a little smaller than that of his presumed immediate forebear, "Homo" erectus or, originally more correctly named, Pithecanthropus erectus.

About 8 million years ago, the Great Rift Valley formed in Eastern Africa as the result of tectonic forces. The Rift Valley runs for about 1800 miles in a northerly direction from near the mouth of the Zambezi River in southeastern Africa to near the mouth of the Omo River at the Red Sea. The forces of plate tectonics which formed the valley also raised a chain of high mountains separating the eastern third of Africa climatically and geographically from the western two-thirds. All bipedal fossils have been found without exception on the eastern side of the Rift Valley. Western Equatorial Africa remained as hot and humid jungle while east of the mountains became dry, grassy savannah.

The genus Pan, the chimpanzee family of primates was separated. The Panidae to the west of the Rift and the chain of mountains were able to continue their existence in the protection and bounty of a jungle. Those to the east of the mountains in the Rift Valley were forced to adapt to changed conditions or die. Spotty tree cover interrupted by broad areas of meadowland severely compromised an arboreal existence. It placed them in direct competition with other surface animals and particularly greater exposure to large carnivores.

That changes did occur in the Panidae is proved by a rather confused and confusing collection of fossils appearing as far back as the Miocene. While still clearly Panidae, these bits and pieces of fossilized bone suggest changes over millions of years from a purely brachiating existence in the trees to some bipedalism along with some increase in brain size. Up to about 4 million years ago, the anthropoid (manlike or 'hominoid') ape, Pan troglodytes or chimpanzee had not changed into a new species. This intraspecies process of evolution or adaptation to changed environmental conditions had not turned Pan into a new species any more than it had other animals of the savannah with which he coexisted.

About 4 million years ago, something new appeared in Africa. This was Australopithecus, the "Southern Ape". This creature, of which there are several variants (australopithecines) is classed as

the first of the Hominidae, the family of modern man, the genus *Homo*. This was a new genus. With a cranial capacity greater than the standard chimpanzee, the head displayed a cross between ape-like and humanlike features while below the neck, his physical development was much like that of a small, modern human. Other animals of the savannah remained clearly identifiable with their forebears over time, but this animal had jumped into something very different. How?

"Punctuated equilibrium" or "evolution by jerks" has been shown to be inconsistent with logic. A reasonable explanation consistent with fact, including the nature of man and monkey, is intervention by a superior being. *Homo sapiens* already existed. According to fossil and artifactual evidence, he was already on every continent except West Equatorial Africa. The earliest fossil of *Homo sapiens* found in Africa was the fragment of humerus from Kanapoi, Kenya. It was found in 1965 and dated at 4.0 to 4.5 million years old. Time, place and opportunity seem to have coincided.

Modern man has 46 chromosomes; the modern chimpanzee has 48. Although rumors exist of at least trials of crossfertilization of these two species, I am aware of neither success nor failure. This in itself may be significant. Failure would be common knowledge, but success would be disturbing. Obviously, somewhere in the past, equalization of the numbers of chromosomes between either the ancient Pongid lineage or the Pitheciine lineage and *Homo sapiens* must have existed. Regardless of the scenario, interspecies fertility has to have occurred in order to give rise to the pitheciines. It seems most likely to have occurred some time during the roughly 4 million years that the antique chimpanzee was doing some intraspecies evolving in his early attempts to adapt to life on the savannahs of East Africa.

Common knowledge holds that breeding across species lines does not occur. But it does. It is fairly frequent among living things. Sometimes the result is sterile like the mule, the offspring of a male ass and a mare. Sometimes the hybrid offspring is not sterile like that of a wolf and a coyote or a tiger and a lion.

Few researchers agree upon a definition of 'species'. A species is commonly taught to describe a population of organisms that can at least potentially interbreed and that does not breed with other populations. A definition more in accord with what actually happens, is not so limiting. A species is, after all, merely the result of man's passion to classify in order to better understand what he

sees. It is an invention of man, not of Nature. A phylogenetic concept defines a species as the smallest recognizable cluster of individuals that share a common trait and have a common pattern of ancestry. This alone clearly differentiates *Homo sapiens*. As in so many things human, universal agreement on the definition of species may never occur—or there may be many different definitions according to the goal or branch of scientific endeavor. Yet life, with its many variations, ignores our quibbling and simply goes on.

Following the finding of the fossil 4 to 4.5 millions years old in Kanapoi, the fossil record of *Homo sapiens* in Africa remains blank until something over 2 million years ago. A femur "characteristic of modern man" was identified as 2.2 to 3.0 million years old (27). This is more or less coincident with the first appearance of "*Homo*" habilis (*Pithecanthropus habilis*), the first toolmaker, 2.5 million years ago. He was similar to the australopithecines but had a larger brain of 600 to 750 cubic centimeters.

It was some 900,000 years until the next jump when "*Homo*" erectus (*Pithecanthropus erectus*) appeared about 1.6 million years ago. He stood 5 to 6 feet tall and had a cranial capacity of 1000 to 1200 cubic centimeters, nearing the 1450 cubic centimeters average of *Homo sapiens*. Like his forebears, his fossil bones show that he closely resembled modern humans except for his head with its sloping forehead, massive brow ridges, large jaws and teeth, prognathism and a steeply receding chin.

And again after a blank period, fossil remains of *Homo sapiens* roughly coincident in time with the appearance of "*Homo*" erectus were found in Africa. This is the so-called "Kanam Jaw" discovered by Louis Leakey and dated to the Early Pleistocene about 1.7 to 2.0 million years ago (29). From that time onward, the finding in Africa of fossils identifiable as *Homo sapiens* has been less unusual.

This little scenario suggests, though by no means proves, that *Homo sapiens* first entered the Rift Valley about 4 to 4.5 million years ago and then left—or died out in Africa—only to return on two separate occasions 2.023 million years ago and again 1.7 million years ago, thence to remain. Of course, he may have remained steadily in the Rift Valley from even before 4.5 million years ago to date. But it seems more than mere coincidence that *Homo sapiens* was in the Rift Valley in the three eras in which significant "jumps" in the characteristics of the indigenous populations of pitheciines occurred. The explanation that the Australopithecines, "*Homo*" habilis and "*Homo*" erectus are the result, over perhaps

thousands of years of interventions by *Homo sapiens* fits. Most likely, the intervention was as simple as miscegenation or it could have been complex as some sophisticated means that we cannot yet conceive. "Punctuated equilibrium", however cannot be the explanation.

As far back as about one million years ago, "*Homo*" *erectus* was not just in Africa, but his fossil remains and artifacts have been found in Europe, Asia and Java. He and *Homo sapiens* coexisted outside of Africa for at least 500,000 years and perhaps longer. The origin and character of this temporal relationship between *Homo sapiens* and a similar bipedal creature with a primitive brain lacking development of the frontal lobes is speculative. Not just brain size, but increased area, cellularity and thickness of the cerebral cortex due in part to more and deeper sulci and also to development of the frontal lobes, all dependent upon an abundant blood supply, are related to creativity and required in the development of the social cooperation that engenders civilization. "*Homo*" *erectus* lacked these attributes.

It seems probable, therefore, that *Homo sapiens* was the controlling element in any relationship of continuing contact between the two species as is modern man with his pets. It is possible that *Homo sapiens* was responsible for the diaspora of "*Homo*" *erectus* from Africa. It is also more than likely that *Homo sapiens* was responsible for the disappearance of "*Homo*" *erectus* from Africa, Europe and Australasia.

If "*Homo*" *erectus*, as a primitive species, multiplied indiscriminately and became a serious problem, it surely would have been within the capability of *Homo sapiens* to hunt him down and remove him. Lacking significant development of the frontal lobes of the brain, this creature would have been incapable of moral sensibility. Probably, he was an extremely violent creature, even to his own kind. Today, he would be called a violent criminal. He certainly would have had no capacity to recognize that he was an artificial creature, the end result of a series of interventions by a superior intellect or even miscegenations between his pithecinic progenitors and *Homo sapiens*. Nor would he have had the capacity to realize that his distant relatives were the chimpanzees of the savannahs of eastern Africa. Nor would he have been able to understand that his chimpanzee ancestors certainly would have been exterminated by predators had the lineage not been saved by intervention.

His removal could have been undertaken by primordial *Homo*

sapiens for abstract as well as practical reasons. The dangers of the perpetuation of a very different species capable of senseless violence may have been recognized and lent necessity to the gradual extermination of this unnatural creature.

A few Pithecanthropines may have survived. As already noted, some anthropologists consider that the Australian aborigine is a remnant that was isolated in the outback of this isolated continent 60,000 years ago. Other remnants could still survive as the occasionally glimpsed, almost mythical creatures like Sasquatch and the Yeti.

Others may have found refuge in the isolation of the lush jungles of Western Equatorial Africa where *Homo sapiens*, more adapted to drier, more cool climates did not go. Here, because of ease of living and abundant food for the taking, Pithecanthropine *erectus* may be represented today by the West African Negro. Some devolution due to the lesser demands of his jungle habitat may account for the smaller brain (about 900 cubic centimeters) of the pure West African Negro. Another alternative for the genesis of this modern species of African could have been hybridization between "*Homo*" *erectus* and "*Homo*" *habilis*. This also could account for the smaller brain.

Whatever may be the origin of the West African jungle negro, whether he is a devolved Pithecanthropus *erectus* or a compound hybrid resulting from miscegenation between Pithecanthropus *habilis* and Pithecanthropus *erectus*, he is not *Homo sapiens*. ***He is not mankind. To be scientifically correct, he should be termed Pithecanthropus niger and his forebears, Pithecanthropus erectus and Pithecanthropus habilis.***

After the disappearance of Pithecanthropus *erectus* some 500,000 years ago, *Homo sapiens* pursued his gradual cultural and genetic evolution in Europe, Asia and the Americas. Interpopulational gene flow, influenced by climate and prolonged periods of glaciation, was certainly minimal for thousands of years. This genetic separation of segments of the *Homo sapiens* population explains the differentiation over geologic time into the large racial divisions of Caucasoids and the Mongoloids that exist today. Even though made untenable by numerous fossil and artifactual finds, modern anthropology continues to teach with a vengeance that *Homo sapiens* first invaded the Americas only 12,000 to 15,000 years ago by way of the Bering Straits land bridge and a corridor in Alaska and Canada through retreating glacial ice. Certainly this immigration to the Americas occurred but just as certainly

Homo sapiens was already here. And certainly the two races of Homo sapiens interbred.

In Europe, a somewhat anomalous creature, the Neanderthal, existed between about 100,000 and 35,000 years ago. With a robust, heavily muscled body and heavy brow ridges and a brain that was somewhat larger than the average for Homo sapiens, he had a toolmaking culture equivalent to that of his more gracile contemporary. His origins and fate are controversial. That he arose as a variant Homo sapiens, developing his distinctive features because of his northern European habitat and then, driven south by increasing glaciation, he merged into existing populations of Homo sapiens seems the most probable scenario. This is essentially the view of Milford Wolpoff of the University of Michigan and others (5). I think we all have seen heavily built individuals with prominent brow ridges and big noses who attest to the persistence of this genetic strain. Other anthropologists, however, believe Homo Neanderthalensis disappeared without a trace.

Until about 13,000 years ago, the African negro, Pithecanthropus niger, pursued undisturbed his unchanging primitive, hunterscavengergatherer life style. Until then, Africa was the home of Africans only (33). In the equatorial jungles, protected by desert to the north, high mountains and possibly hostile somewhat more advanced possibly hybrid creatures to the east, dry savannah and desert to the south and the sea they never conquered to the west, the African Negro eked out a precarious existence in primitive and violent squalor. Left to his own, it seems likely that he would by now have drifted quietly into extinction as much from his innate violence and cruelty as anything else.

But this was not to be. Slavery has existed probably as long as mankind. The presence of "Homo" erectus in Europe and Australasia some million years ago could mean that he was actively exported from Africa as a useful animal by Homo sapiens. As far back as recorded history can take us, the losers of confrontations between groups, even of Homo sapiens, were either killed or enslaved.

But Homo sapiens make poor slaves. They are rebellious and too apt to turn the tables on their masters. They do not take well to slavery even finding death preferable. The Spanish Conquistadores learned this after some fifteen million Homo sapiens indigenous to the Americas died at their hands. At the urging of Father Bartolome de las Casas and with Papal sanction, the importation of West African negroes to the Americas was begun. Al-

ready used for thousands of years elsewhere as slaves, they were manageable as long as their deficiencies were recognized, durable and, besides, they had no souls. They were not human according to the more objective Papal and social acute perceptions honesties allowable in that day.

So, sometime after about 13,000 years ago when the peripatetic culture of Homo sapiens began to settle into a more geographically stable mode, the exportation of the African negro for use as a menial slave began. This was—and is—a tragedy.

It is a tragedy, but not because the negro was used as a slave. The negroes exported were slaves in Africa rounded up and sold by negroes. Their condition as slaves away from Africa are and always have been incalculably better than their plight in Africa under negro slavemasters. The real tragedy is that the two species, so different beyond their naked bipedal status, can interbreed and produce fertile offspring. The hybrid result of such miscegenation can never be, no matter how far removed, free of the African taint. This is only too evident in the primitive squalor of the multitudes of hybridized populations that pollute the earth at an exponential rate. Miscegenation is the most egregious crime against Nature that mankind can commit. By it, he destroys forever that which Nature created.

Only a few years ago, miscegenation was against the laws and taboos of Caucasian civilization. Yet today, the Illuminati-controlled media promote and encourage this crime by every possible means. This control reaches into academia, all branches of science and the entire educational system. This control is not new. Born of the elite long ago, it is an octopus.

It can be seen only as a deliberate act that fossil and artifactual evidence that establishes that Homo sapiens preexisted the ancestors "political correctness" would force us to accept as ours, is ignored and covered up. The fossil and artifactual evidence, confirmed by evidence derived from "molecular anthropology" when viewed objectively, establishes incontestably that there are two species of hairless bipeds with entirely separate origins on earth. Darwinian evolution as used today cannot describe the origin of Homo sapiens.

The apparent involvement of the Carnegie Institution and Rockefeller Foundation in this deception (34) gives a clue to the underlying agenda which dates back over 2000 years. Once called a conspiracy, it is no longer. It is in the open. The Illuminati and the world bankers are confident they have, at long last, won their

secret war.

Today, it is called the "New World Order". Tomorrow, the whispered word will be "slavery". Homo sapiens does not take well—nor long—to slavery. He is, and always will be—and as long as he exists—a danger to the ruling elite, most if not all of whom also are hybrids. This might explain their hatred and self-sequestration. Homo sapiens must go.

There is a proved method of genocide that, though it takes time, always works. It is a method whose effectiveness increases exponentially as it is applied. It has been occurring at an explosive rate for the last 3000 years or more. It cannot miss! It is miscegenation. In the bodies of the progeny of such a union, miscegenation hides a genetic parasite that can never be removed. Always it is there, passed to each succeeding generation. And the saddest words that ever were, 'what might have been', are imposed upon each afflicted generation forever. Each is condemned to be less than it might have been.

As an implement of genocide, it may have been recognized and deliberately used by the Illuminati since the first century of the current era. They are patient.

Miscegenation with *Pithecanthropus niger* is being used to destroy Homo sapiens and his civilization just as it destroyed the Egypt of the Pharaohs long ago. For all of recorded human history, what is termed "interracial" breeding or miscegenation, has been a taboo, tragically, as in Egypt, often broken. Until just a few decades ago, it was illegal in most civilized nations. Only recently has official approval been openly advocated. Now, most of the media encourage and display this interspecies sexual obscenity.

During the Upper Paleolithic Era (30,000 to 5,000 B.C.E), Europe and Northwest Africa were occupied by Homo sapiens sapiens (Cromagnon man) whose features are now found most frequently in Ireland and the North Sea nations such as Norway (33). They, blond and blueeyed, were the early Pharaohs who created the glorious days of Ancient Egypt. The "Nubians" (black Africans from south of the Sahara) during these times were imported and used as slaves. The reign of Pharaoh Amenhotep III was the zenith of the Egyptian civilization (35). It ended 1357 B.C.E.

Over the millennia, a burgeoning flood of blacks from subSaharan Africa has caused the population of Egypt to become increasingly darker, and their brains to become smaller (36). Egypt is the most obvious, once phenomenally great civilized nation, to be laid supine in Third World status, its ancient glory buried be-

neath a sea of mud. The social disorder and environmental destruction rampant in Hispanic America also is attributable to the 'taint of black' in the once advanced indigenous populations. TAKE HEED!

One cannot help but wonder. Does the chapter, Genesis, of the Judeo-Christian Bible have some basis in fact? Is it simply misinterpreted? Was the original sin of mankind his act of intervention, however performed, that preserved the genome of the doomed East African Pongid giving it survival as a new lineage with which hybridization is possible? Could he have punished himself and decreed his own destruction by his failure to have recognized that this creature is a chimera? Was Adam seduced by the plight of a cute little furry Eve trembling with Pongine passion on the branch of a tree in an East African Eden fourandahalf million years ago? Did he beam "Eve" up to his ship for alterations or did he succumb to her sexual invitation? The longago scenario had to have been one of these.

Or was his crime, not his original sexual tampering with Nature, but his failure to have corrected his error? The elimination of *Pithecanthropus erectus* from most of the world was a good beginning, but a job undone is a job never begun. Something unnatural and terribly destructive remained sequestered in the equatorial jungles of West Africa. Through continued miscegenation, this chimera has gained the semblance of man and is now poised to be used to complete the destruction of its wayward creator.

Is mankind's loss of the will to do what is necessary to preserve himself and all things of the living earth perhaps his greatest crime?

BIBLIOGRAPHY

1. Ernst Mayr, "Change of Genetic Environment and Evolution", in J.S. Huxley, A.C. Hardy and E.B. Ford, eds., *Evolution as a Process*, 1954.
2. Niles Eldredge and Stephen Jay Gould, "Punctuated Equilibrium: An Alternative to Phyletic Gradualism", in T.J.M. Schopf, ed, *Models in Paleobiology*, 1972
3. Rebecca L. Cann, Mark Stoneking and Allan C. Wilson, "Mitochondrial DNA and Human Evolution", *Nature*, 325: 31, Jan. 1, 1987.
4. M. J. Johnson, et al, *J. Molecular Evolution*, 19:255271, 1983

5. Milford Wolpoff and Alan Thorne, "The Case Against Eve", *New Scientist*, 3741, 22 June, 1991.

6. Linda Vigilant, Mark Stoneking, Henry Harpending, Kristen Hawkes, Allan C. Wilson, "African Populations and the Evolution of Human Mitochondrial DNA", *Science*, 253: 1503, September 27, 1991.

7. Allan C. Wilson and Rebecca L. Cann, "The Recent African Genesis of Humans", *Scientific American*, 6873, April, 1992.

8. Allan C. Wilson and Rebecca L. Cann, *ibid*.

9. Walpole and Myers, *Probability and Statistics for Engineers and Scientists*, Macmillan, 1989.

10. J.D. Whitney, "The Auriferous Gravels of the Sierra Nevada of California", Harvard University, Museum of Comparative Zoology Memoir, 6(1), 1880.

11. L.G. Marshall, S.D. Webb, J.J. Sepkoski, Jr., and D.M. Raup, "Mammalian Evolution and the Great American Interchange", *Science*, 215:13511357, 1982

12. C. Ameghino, "El femur de Miramar", *Anales del Museo Nacional de historia natural de Buenos Aires*, 26: 433450, 1915 in *Forbidden Archeology* Ref. #34

13. E. Boman, 1921 in *Forbidden Archeology* by Michael A. Cremo and Richard L. Thompson, San Diego, 1993, 6.2.5.

14. G. Ragazzoni, "La collina de Castenedolo, solo il repperto antropologico, geologico ed agronomico, Commentari dell' Ateneo di Brescia, April 4, 1880" in *Forbidden Archeology*, 6.2.2. Ref #34

15. W.B. Harland, A.V. Cox, P.G. Llewellyn, C.A.G. Pickton, A.G. Smith, and R. Walters, *A Geologic Time Scale*, Cambridge University Press, 1982.

16. D. Graham, *San Diego Union*, October 31, 1988.

17. M. Lohest, P. Fourmarier, J. HamalNandrin, C. Fraipont, and L. Capitan, "Les silex d'Ipswich: Conclusions de l'enquete de l'Institut Internationale d'Anthropologie, Review Anthropologique, 33: 4467, 1923 in *Forbidden Archeology*, Ref #34

18. H. Stopes, "Traces of Man in the Crag", British Association for the Advancement of Science, Report of the Fiftyfirst Meeting, 1881 in *Forbidden Archeology*, Ref. #34

19. E. Charlesworth, "Objects in the Red Crag of Suffolk", J. of The Royal Anthropological Institute of Great Britain and Ireland, 2: 9194, 1873 in *Forbidden Archeology*, Ref. #34

20. J.R. Moir, *The Antiquity of Man in East Anglia*, Cambridge University Press, 1927.

21. L.G. Marshall, R. Pascual, G.H. Curtis, and R.E. Drake,

"South American Geochronology: Radiometric Time Scale for Middle to Late Tertiary Mammalbearing Horizons in Patagonia", *Science*, 195: 1325, 1977.

22. K.W. Butzer, "Geological Perspectives on Early Hominid Evolution", in C.J. Jolly, ed., *Early Hominids of Africa*, London, Duckworth, 1978.

23. L.S.B. Leakey, "Bone Smashing by Late Miocene Hominae", *Nature*, 218: 528530, 1968.

24. T.E. Lee, "Shequandah in Retrospect", *Anthropologic Jour. of Canada*, 10(1): 2830, 1972.

25. B. Patterson and W.W. Howells, "Hominid Humeral Fragment from Early Pleistocene of Northwestern Kenya", *Science*, 156: 6466, 1967.

26. K.P. Oakley, B.G. Campbell, and T.I. Molleson, *Catalogue of Fossil Hominids, Part I, Africa*, Second Edition, London, 1977.

27. C. Tardieu, "Morphofunctional Analysis of the Articular Surfaces of the Kneejoint in Primates", in A.B. Chiarelli, and R.S. Corruccini, eds., *Primate Evolutionary Biology*, Berlin, 1981.

28. C.P. Groves, *A Theory of Human and Primate Evolution*, Oxford, 1989.

29. L.S.B. Leakey, "Recent Discoveries at Olduvai Gorge", *Nature*, 188: 10501052, 1960.

30. B.A. Wood, "Evidence on the Locomotor Pattern of Homo from Early Pleistocene of Kenya", *Nature*, 251: 135136, 1974.

31. B. Senut, "Outlines of the Distal Humerus in Hominoid Primates: Application to Some PlioPleistocene Hominids", in A.B. Chiarelli and R.S. Corruccini, eds., *Primate Evolutionary Biology*, Berlin, 1981.

32. "Early Man Confirmed in America 40,000 Years Ago", *Science News*, 111: 196, March 26, 1977.

33. Carleton Stevens Coon, *The Races of Europe*, Macmillan, New York, 1939.

34. Michael A. Cremo and Richard L. Thompson, *Forbidden Archeology*, Bhaktivedanta Institute, San Diego, 1993.

35. James Henry Breasted, *A History of Egypt*, Second Edition, Charles Scribner's Sons, New York, 1937.

36. Phillip Bonner, "Were the Pharaohs Blond?", *The Barnes Review*, Number 14: 39, November, 1995.

Copyright 1997

Richard C. Bentinck, M.D.

AFROCENTRIC "EDUCATION"

by
Major D.V. Clerkin

To teach that men have wings and can fly sounds ridiculous to the average white person, but this sort of nonsense is what might be expected of a race of people that never developed a wheel, a sail, an incline plane, a pulley, or a written language. Before you laugh it off, the Milwaukee Schools have black immersion courses which teach just this mythology as FACT. The ancient Egyptians, the story goes, were all black —and they could fly— they were equipped with wings. The Pyramids were built by these flying black Egyptians, the huge blocks of stone lifted up and into place by teams of flying spooks. Then along came the Europeans from Greece, and seeing the elegant flying spooks, became envious; consequently, the white men shot the flying spooks down with arrows. On top of that, the evil white men proceeded to steal all the knowledge from the black Egyptians concerning the ability to erect a civilization, enslaving them in the process. Where was this knowledge stored? Why of course in the Library of Alexandria. Now the Library of Alexandria was named after Alexander the Great, who lived from 356 B.C. to 323 B.C. So the Library of Alexandria in northern Egypt had to be built after the death of Alexander the Great. After all, it was built in a city named after Alexander, and Alexandria could not have existed before 356 B.C. and in fact was established in 332 B.C. by Alexander the Great himself. Remember now that the Afrocentrics claim that the Greeks stole all the knowledge of black Egypt from the Library of Alexandria, though the first Greek philosopher / scientist was Thales of Miletus in Asia Minor, who died circa 546 B.C. There was Anaximander of the Miletus school and Anaximenes, a younger associate of Anaximander; there was the School of Pythagoras; Heraclitus the Ephesian; Parmenides, Zeno and Empedocles; Anaxagoras and the Atomists. All of these aforementioned WHITE, ARYAN philosophers and scientists were known as Cosmologists because their interest lay in the study of the Cosmos, the earth, what it is made of and they lived and died centuries before the erection of the Library of Alexandria. The Sophists, the pre-Socratic philosophers, Socrates, Plato and Aristotle, all lived and died before the founding of the Library of Alexandria.

Here is what Frederick Copleston, S.J. says in his *A HISTORY OF PHILOSOPHY*, Vol. I, Greece and Rome [The Newman Press, Westminster, Maryland, 1963], pages 14-15: "...the question may be raised whether or not Greek philosophy was due to Oriental influences, whether, for instance, it was borrowed from Babylon or Egypt." This view has been maintained, but has had to be abandoned. The Greek philosophers and writers knew nothing of it — even Herodotus, who was so eager to run his pet theory as to the Egyptian origins of Greek religion and civilization. — and the Oriental-origin theory is due mainly to Alexandrian writers, from whom it was taken over by Christian apologists. The Egyptians of Hellenistic times (the late Classical Age — *Editor*), for instance, interpreted their myths according to the ideas of Greek philosophy, and then asserted that their myths were the origin of the Greek philosophy. But this is simply an instance of allegorising on the part of the Alexandrians; it has no more objective value than the Jewish notion that Plato drew his wisdom from the Old Testament... That the Egyptians had a philosophy to communicate has never been shown, and it is out of the question to suppose that Greek philosophy came from India or from China."

So we have it on authority that not only was Greek science and philosophy not borrowed or stolen from the Egyptians, but not stolen from anyone else as well. The fact of history concerning ancient Egypt is that there were Egyptians and their slaves, a sub-Saharan Negroid people whom the Romans identified as the Nubians. The ancient Egyptians were an Hamitic people, sun-bronzed but not black. Egypt today is somewhat black because of miscegenation over the centuries, especially since the rise of Islam, a faith which does not stress race. But it is certain that the people who designed and built the Pyramids were not a black people.

Afrocentrics claim that Cleopatra was a black woman. Also Hannibal [who was a Carthaginian, thus a descendant of the Semitic Phoenicians] is claimed by the Afrocentrics to have been black. Cleopatra was a Ptolemy, a descendant of the Macedonian general whom Alexander the Great left in charge of Egypt. As an Egyptian royal, the line of Cleopatra would not have been permitted to mix with Nubian slaves. Both Julius Caesar and Marcus Antonius had affairs with Cleopatra, Caesar giving her a son, Caesarion, and inviting her to come to Rome with their son [which angered the Roman Senate, fearing that Caesar if made a king would have Cleopatra as his queen]; and Antonius fought at her side against Octavian at Actium in 31 B.C. for control of the entire Ro-

man world. Would either of these two foremost men of Rome have risked so much for a colored girl? As for Hannibal, well, there are extant busts of this Carthaginian general sculpted by the Romans at the time of his threat to the Roman state. Certainly Hannibal was no black man. The Egyptians from the Old Kingdom and the building of the Pyramids to the time of Cleopatra were definitely not a Negroid people. No Negroid people anywhere in the world has ever accomplished anything beyond bare racial survival, and in Africa there is nothing below the Sahara Desert denoting any sort of civilization until the coming of either the Arabs or the Europeans later. Yet the Afrocentrics teach black children that once upon a time they could fly. We Aryan racialists, as mean as we are supposed to be, would not ever teach anyone fairy tales as facts. A few months ago I talked over the telephone with a high school class in Ohio. During the symposium a young girl of mixed race challenged me to prove that the prominent men of the ancient world were not all black. I said that we have statues and busts of Caesar, Augustus, Cicero, Cato, Demosthenes, Plato, Aristotle and Socrates; we know what they looked like. Her response to this was 'Oh, those statues are probably faked!' Why? I asked her. 'Because the racists of those times did not want the black people to know their own greatness. Who told you these things?' I responded. 'My church teaches us history lessons in Sunday School.' The black race is still childlike. It will believe whatever promotes itself, no matter how illogical.

My purpose in doing this article is twofold, (1) to teach a history lesson to young Aryans who have never been taught the history of the world; and (2) to warn young Aryans that mixing with these childlike blacks is a path toward the destruction of the white race and all it has conceived, all it will ever accomplish. Even the best of the blacks are not fit to consort with, for they can only be what they are and have been, a backward race without a history of their own, forced to steal the history of the white man and proclaim such idiocies as their birthright. I would imagine that some black crackheads come to believe in their stupors that indeed they have wings and can fly.

Reprinted from *The Talon*, January 1997, published by Euro-American Alliance, P.O. Box 21776, Milwaukee WI 53221.

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Flight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is \$2., \$5., \$20., or \$100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

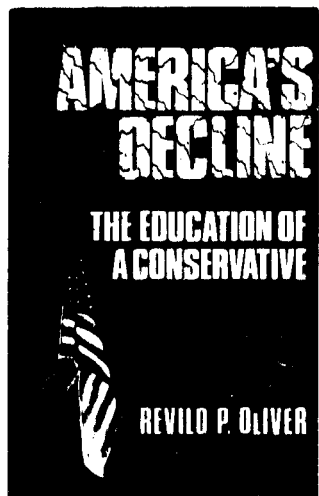
Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of \$ for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property for general purposes.

**DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE
RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!**



ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM AMERICA'S DECLINE:

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious — whether by its technology or its fecundity — from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 — \$12.00
plus \$2.40 for postage & handling

376 pp., pb.
ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667

SINGLE COPY \$5.50

The History and Significance of the New World Order

By Scott Spencer
page 1

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

J.B. Campbell:
F.B.I. Contact
page 31

Major D.V. Clerkin:
What is Worrying You?
page 41

Richard C. Bentinck, M.D.
**Judicial Interpretation
and Frog Legs for Dinner**
page 46

Letters to the Editor
page 50

VOL. 24 — NO. 8

APRIL 1997

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1997

by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES

effective 1 December 1993

00012 FIRST CLASS / AIRMAIL: All other countries	\$ 100.00
00020 AIR MAIL (Printed Matter) Europe, South America	\$ 80.00
00021 AIR MAIL (Printed Matter) Middle East, Far East, South Africa	\$ 85.00
00022 AIR MAIL (Printed Matter) Sample Copy	\$ 6.50
00030 Printed Matter (Bulk Rate) USA only	\$ 50.00
00031 Printed Matter (Printed Matter) Abroad	\$ 70.00
00032 Printed Matter (Sample Copy)	\$ 5.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION

10 copies	\$ 30.00
50 copies	\$ 120.00
100 copies	\$ 200.00
500 copies	\$ 800.00
1000 copies	\$ 1200.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers, however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

The History and Significance of the New World Order

by

Scott Spencer

The concept and the reality of the New World Order are widely misunderstood, even by most patriots; or perhaps I should say, especially by most patriots. Some of this misunderstanding is caused by the shortcomings of the patriots, but there is also disinformation deliberately inserted by our enemies. We need an accurate understanding of what — and who — we are fighting to insure our victory.

The self-styled “patriots,” the coin-sellers and quack-cure salesmen, if given the reins of power in the United States tomorrow morning, would either be shot dead trying to flee the country, or would be dancing to an internationalist Jewish tune by nightfall. Most of them want only to hawk their questionable wares. Even if they know what the New World Order really is, they would rather have their bank statements published than oppose it.

The Old World Order

The United States is, itself, a product of the fall of the Old World Order. The Old World Order, as far as government is concerned, was comprised of the Christian monarchies which ruled by “divine right” after the fall of the Western Roman Empire in the sixth century. The term “New World Order” pertained to an ideal world which was allegedly to develop on the ashes of the Old Order after no powerful monarchs ruled in Europe. The American Revolution was a relatively benign manifestation of a revolutionary movement against that Old Order. This movement bore its most bitter fruit in the 19th and 20th centuries. This revolutionary movement, whatever its merits once were, has been hijacked by the enemies of our race and nation.

The increase of chaos in 19th century Europe, brought

about by the undermining of monarchies, was offset by the growth of national consciousness among the peoples of Europe.

The idea that the overthrow of a monarchy would always lead to self-government of "the people" was transparently fraudulent. Powerful Jews were often ideally positioned when the monarch fell. The Jews were, then as now, a people unto themselves. They had their own interests, and these interests were often antithetical to the interests of the peoples among whom they lived.

Self-government of a people leads to nationalism and a sensitivity to alien control of government. Consequently there was a healthy, although grossly inadequate, reaction against Jewish power. Nationalism is inherently hostile toward organized Jewry, and organized Jewry is inherently hostile toward nationalism.

The French Revolution

An early milestone of the New World Order was the French Revolution. The French monarchy, and the causes of its downfall, have been widely and deliberately misrepresented. The truth about the French monarchy was stated by the Scottish philosopher David Hume in 1742:

Though all kinds of government be improved in modern times, yet monarchical government seems to have made the greatest advance to perfection. It may now be affirmed of civilized monarchies, what was formerly said of republics alone, that they are a government of laws, not of men. They are susceptible of order, method, and constancy, to a surprising degree. Property is there secure; industry is encouraged; the arts flourish; and the prince lives among his subjects like a father among his children.

Hume added that he saw more "sources of degeneracy" in representative republics like that of England than in France, which he called "the most perfect model of pure monarchy."

It is generally conceded that a conspiracy orchestrated the French Revolution. The moderate members of the conspiracy, such as Lafayette, were appalled at the outcome of the process they had helped to start. Lafayette and many others had merely wanted to establish a constitutional monarchy, but as

in all revolutions, the moderates did not determine the outcome.

But in spite of any conspiracy, Louis XVI could not have been overthrown unless he allowed himself to be overthrown.

This may seem a peculiar thing to say, that Louis XVI allowed himself to be overthrown, allowed his kingdom to be ruined, and subjected himself and many others to the whim of filthy degenerates, but Louis XVI was a liberal, much like the liberals we encounter today. He was an enemy to his friends and a friend to his enemies. The entire French Revolution could have been stifled on several occasions if only the King had allowed his bodyguards and his troops to deal with the gangs of hired ruffians in the manner they so richly deserved. But no, Louis was a "humanitarian." In the Siege of the Tuileries the King's own Swiss guards were brutally murdered simply because he had forbidden them to raise their weapons, even in self-defense, against those hired thugs whom the King naively regarded as "the people."

Louis was not a congenitally stupid man, but from childhood his head had been filled with wrong ideas, the same kind of wrong ideas which public schools and the mass-media impress upon us and our children today.

The fate of Louis XVI should be a cautionary tale about the deadliness of wrong ideas. Some wrong ideas, the "brotherhood of man," for example, are highly infectious because they appeal to wishful thinking; it is soothing and pleasant to think that violence, conflict, and death are mere vestiges of an unenlightened past, and that all unpleasantness can be avoided simply by being nice to everyone. This mode of thinking is a deadly form of self-indulgence.

Louis XVI had far more armed forces than were needed to crush the Revolution, but he chose not to crush it. Over one million Frenchmen, many of whom were the best in the nation, were murdered — as a consequence of his "humanitarianism."

The Bolshevik Revolution

Czarist Russia was naturally a prime target of Jewish malice and defamation, since it was the last absolute monarchy in Europe. In addition, the government of the Czar (Czar is the Russian equivalent of Kaiser or Caesar), more than any other government, had taken steps to protect its people from Jewish exploitation. The Japanese victory over Czarist Russia in 1905 was the first great blow to the confidence of the White world; it was brought about with the financial assistance of Jewish bankers. Czarist Russia's defeat in 1905 was part of a long pattern of events, including numerous assassinations, attempted assassinations, and bombings. In the end there was the bloody ritual murder of Czar Nicholas II and most of his family.

It should be noted, however, that the Czar, like Louis XVI, essentially permitted his own rule to be replaced. At first, it was replaced by a republic. The republic was weak and dissolute and ended up paving the way for a reign of terror. As in France, the better racial elements were murdered.

The preponderance of Jewish influence in the Bolshevik Revolution is thoroughly documented. Additionally, Zionism played a part. Zionism is, and was, an integral aspect of the largely Jewish New World Order. Rabbi Moses Hess, one of the primary instigators of Zionism, was a mentor of Karl Marx.

The Destruction of Britain

Zionism contributed to the destruction of Britain as a world power. Zionism helped to dismantle the White-dominated world of our grandfathers, ushering in the Jews' New World Order of multiracialism, the absolute rule of money, and cultural chaos.

In 1914 the greatest power in the White world was the British Empire. After the First World War the alleged "victor," Great Britain, was a second-rate power. After the Second World War, which Britain also supposedly "won," she was a third-rate power and quickly stripped of almost all her possessions. How was this great empire destroyed?

As a consequence of the First World War, the international Jewish bankers raked in a huge debt. Britain in particular was ruinously indebted. Britain's plight would not have been so grievous had the Jewish bankers not succeeded in prolonging the war by involving the United States. Even Winston Churchill later stated that it would have been better if the United States had stayed out of World War I.

However, it was the moral weakness of Britain's leaders which allowed Britain to suffer usury and to participate in that fratricidal war. One can blame the people of Britain for having elected such leaders, and it is the British people who have suffered because of it, but it is an inherent feature of every democratic republic that the people can only vote on the basis of information the controlled media give them. It is only in retrospect that a voter can know whether he has made a mistake. Britain has gone to its ruin quietly and obediently, lacking a national leadership with the will to preserve the nation.

The First World War

The American people have likewise been saddled with treacherous leadership. Neither of the World Wars, and perhaps no foreign war in this century, has served the interests of the American people.

Jewish bankers, many of whom were influential Zionists, extorted the Balfour Declaration from Britain. Organized Jewry promised Britain to bring the United States into the war against Germany if, after the war, they would be given Palestine. How were the Jews able to bring the United States into the war? Firstly, even at that time, they owned many newspapers in the United States which they used for pro-war propaganda. And secondly, through Woodrow Wilson. Wilson was a weak-willed and self-indulgent man. He was the first U.S. president to be surrounded by Jewish "advisors" and to be thoroughly beholden to Jewish interests.

The German Kaiser, William II, had been a great friend of the Jews and had many Jews in his government. Jewish

gratitude manifested itself just as it always has historically — as a stab in the back. Germany was deserted by World Jewry the moment Britain offered the Jews a sweeter deal: the Balfour Declaration.

The “war to make the world safe for democracy,” as it was called, was the first war explicitly propagandized as a struggle for a New World Order. In November 1918, on the eve of the German surrender, the “League to Enforce Peace” published a pamphlet entitled *The Foundations of a New World Order*. The nominal president of the League was former U.S. President William Howard Taft. Evidence suggests the “League to Enforce Peace” was largely a Jewish creation. And its Orwellian-sounding title carries the mark of one of their operations.

The New World Order and Egalitarianism

World War I was the first of the many wars in which young White men were required to shed their blood and end their lives, not to defend their borders from invaders, not to gain an increase in the territory controlled by their people, and not even to enrich their national treasury, but for abstract and allegedly “moral” purposes crafted to increase the suckers’ enthusiasm for slaughter. Thus, we had the war “to end war” or the war “to make the world safe for democracy.” In recent times we have had a war to “restore democracy” in Kuwait and U.S. intervention to “restore democracy” to Haiti. The pattern was set in 1917.

The Pyrrhic victors of the First World War could not disregard the egalitarian New World Order propaganda which they had spouted. Lothrop Stoddard, a widely read political and social commentator in the post-war period, wrote in *The Rising Tide of Color* in 1920:

During the war years the allied statesmen had officially proclaimed times without number that the war was being fought to establish a new world order based on such principles as the rights of small nations, and the liberty of all peoples. These pronouncements had been treasured and memorized throughout the East. When, therefore, the East saw a peace settlement based, not upon those high professions,

but upon the imperialistic secret treaties, it was fired with a moral indignation and sense of outraged justice never known before.

The European powers, while they displayed an unlimited capacity for treachery toward defeated Germany, whose people were certainly not granted self-determination, did abide by their foolish feel-good propaganda of a “New World Order” when it came to the non-White world. Unrest by non-Whites in British and French colonies was met with concessions, and the European empires were gradually dissolved.

It is ironic that Britain was a leading promoter of the League of Nations and the New World Order; it perhaps lost more than any other nation because of it. It seems less ironic if one considers that British foreign policy was under the control of Jewish bankers, who did not give a hoot about Britain’s destiny. Once the Britons had developed and pacified the dark continent sufficiently for safe operation of Jewish-owned gold, copper, and diamond mines, they were disposable. Beyond this trail-blazing function, all those White colonists were just in the way. And the destruction of White political power in Africa was an explicit part of the New World Order agenda.

A collection of essays entitled “The New World Order” was published by Oxford University Press in 1932. In the essay entitled *Race Problems in Industry and Culture*, F. S. Marvin states:

Until South Africa can not only contemplate, but insist on having, a Bantu as one of its delegation to Geneva, it has not recognized the principle.

Marvin also advocated the admission of the non-White hordes into White homelands. He wrote:

But there does exist a teeming population in Japan, pressing for outlets, and hundreds of millions of Chinese . . . India, too, constantly increases her needy but industrious and naturally skillful peasantry. Meanwhile the white man in Australia, South Africa, and on the Pacific Coast [of the United States] is maintaining in his own supposed interest the strictest exclusion that he can arrange against the settlement of these people in lands which he controls, and they could happily and profitably inhabit. It is a policy untenable in the long run, condemned alike by considerations of industry, biology, and humanity. Let us be thankful that a League of Nations stands in the breach, not yet to take active steps, for other more urgent tasks are at hand, but to keep steadily before the eyes of all parties the hopes and duties of cooperating mankind.

F.S. Marvin was a professor of history and a member of

the Royal Historical Society. It is absolutely terrifying that there have been, and are, men who hold positions of respect who speak such idiocy. Similarly, in more recent times, the Queen of England, in her Christmas address of 1994, praised the recent introduction of "democracy" to South Africa. F.S. Marvin's prescription was a toned-down version of the tirades of lunatic abolitionists one hundred years earlier. They said the same things because they suffered from the same syndrome: sadomasochistic race-treason clothed in the sanctimonious pretension of Judaic otherworldliness.

The conspiracy theorists who make so much noise about Cecil Rhodes and say the New World Order is a British conspiracy are trafficking information that is not only incomplete and misleading, but grossly out of date. One of these groups is the Lyndon Larouche organization whose leading figures appear to be mostly Jews. Similarly, it is a lie that the New World Order — even Communism — is a "Russian" phenomena. The biggest lie, however, is that the New World Order is some sort of German or "Nazi" plot. It is primarily Jewish in origin. "Patriots" who tell you otherwise are ill-informed or liars.

Hitler's New European Order

Perhaps the biggest lie on the God, country, and gold coin circuit is that the National Socialist German government was a progenitor of today's New World Order.

Bolshevism was viewed with great alarm by Russia's neighbor, Germany, which now found itself flanked on one side by the Soviet Union, and on the other by Judeo-democratic France. In the economic ruin deliberately foisted upon Germany at the end of the First World War, Bolshevism was a serious menace. A Judeo-Communist regime even seized power briefly in Bavaria shortly after the war.

The liberal Weimar constitution imposed on Germany after the war was written by Hugo Preuss, a Jew. The dominant political party of the Weimar period was the Social Democratic Party, founded by Ferdinand Lasalle, also a Jew.

NEW WORLD ORDER PLEDGED TO JEWS

Arthur Greenwood of British War Cabinet sends Message of Assurance Here

RIGHTING OF WRONGS SEEN

English Rabbi Delivers to Dr. S. S. Wise New Statement on Question After War

In the first public declaration on the Jewish question since the outbreak of the war, Arthur Greenwood, member without portfolio in the British War Cabinet, assured the Jews of the United States that when victory was achieved an effort would be made to found a new world order based on the ideals of "justice and peace."

Mr. Greenwood, who is Deputy Leader of the British Labor party, declared that in the new world the "conscience of civilized humanity would demand that the wrongs suffered by the Jewish people in so many countries should be righted." He added that after the war an opportunity would be given to Jews everywhere to make a "distinctive and constructive contribution" in the rebuilding of the world.

The message was delivered last week to Dr. Stephen S. Wise, chairman of the executive committee of the World Jewish Congress, by Rabbi Maurice L. Perلزweig, chairman of the British section of the congress. Rabbi Perلزweig arrived

This is the exact text of an article from the *New York Times* of October 6, 1940.

from England Monday evening.

Intention to Right Wrongs

Comparing the statement with the Balfour Declaration of 1917, Dr. Wise declared that in a sense it had "wider and farther reaching implications" as it dealt with the status of Jews throughout the world. He said that Mr. Greenwood's message could be interpreted as a statement of England's firm intention to help right the wrongs which Jews have suffered and continue to suffer today because of Hitler's "disorder and lawlessness."

Mr. Greenwood, sending the Jews of America a message of "encouragement and warm good wishes," wrote:

"The tragic fate of the Jewish victims of Nazi tyranny has, as you know, filled us with a deep emotion. The speeches of responsible statesmen in Parliament and at the League of Nations during the last seven years have reflected the horror with which the people of this country have viewed the Nazi relapse into barbarism.

"The British government sought again to secure some amelioration of the lot of persecuted Jewry both in Germany itself and in the countries which were infected by the Nazi doctrine of racial hatred. Today the same sinister power which has trampled on its own defenseless minorities, and by fraud and force has temporarily robbed many small peoples of their independence, has challenged the last stronghold of liberty in Europe.

New World Order Forecast

"When we have achieved victory, as we assuredly shall, the nations will have the opportunity of establishing a new world order based on the ideals of justice and peace. In such a world it is our confident hope that the consciences of civ-

ilized humanity would demand that the wrongs suffered by the Jewish people in so many countries should be righted.

"In the rebuilding of civilized society after the war, there should and will be a real opportunity for Jews everywhere to make a distinctive and constructive contribution; and all men of goodwill must assuredly hope that in new Europe the Jewish people, in whatever country they may live, will have freedom and full equality before the law with every other citizen."

In an interview at the Hotel Astor, Rabbi Perlzweig declared he was certain Mr. Greenwood "speaks for England." There is a clear realization, he added, that freedom and emancipation for the Jewish people are tied up with emancipation and freedom for people everywhere. The message, Rabbi Perlzweig remarked, was the subject of earnest consideration by the British Government.

"This is a declaration on behalf of the whole world," he observed. "Here the British Government expressed clearly what it hopes will take place after the war is won."

The economic devastation of Germany under the Weimar government was extreme. The currency became worthless. Workers were paid with wheelbarrows full of money — twice a day, because the depreciation was so rapid that your money would lose half its value by nightfall. Eventually, billion-mark postage stamps were printed, and trillion-mark bank notes, but all had the same ultimate value: zero. German workers and soldiers saw their savings and their future turn into nothingness. German children starved. Jewish businessmen, during the same period, bought ancient German estates for pocket change in foreign currency.

The Weimar regime was a sink-pit of degeneracy, corruption, and ugliness. Nihilistic creeds of self-destruction were made popular by the mostly Jewish-controlled magazines and newspapers. Drug use skyrocketed. Homosexuality suddenly became "fashionable." Modern "art" replaced the beautiful images of the pre-1918 period. Pornography of the grossest and most indecent kind was popularized. Marxism was preached from university lectures and even many church pulpits. Sound familiar?

This was what it meant to implement the New World Order in Germany. What followed was a powerful reaction against the New World Order. But it was not merely a reaction. Nor was it an impractical attempt to reinstate the Old Order, although it did preserve much of what was good in the Old Order.

The economic devastation of Germany under the Weimar government was extreme. The currency became worthless. Workers were paid with wheelbarrows full of money — twice a day, because the depreciation was so rapid that your money would lose half its value by nightfall. Eventually, billion-mark postage stamps were printed, and trillion-mark bank notes, but all had the same ultimate value: zero. German workers and soldiers saw their savings and their future turn into nothingness. German children starved. Jewish businessmen, during the same period, bought ancient German estates for pocket change in foreign currency.

The Weimar regime was a

The Old Order had been based on monarchy and Christianity. Even in the anti-monarchical United States, Christian baptism was a widespread qualification for holding public office until the middle of 19th century. This reliance on religion alone as the official basis of society had made the Old Order vulnerable. Belief in Christianity had declined, especially among more educated Europeans. Some of the best minds of our race were resentful of the Old Order. And the reliance on Christianity meant any racial alien could become part of the nation simply by undergoing the ritual of baptism. For many Jews, this ritual was meaningless. It was simply submitted to as a means to achieve power.

In opposition to the New World Order, Hitler erected his New Order of Europe. It had some of the characteristics of the Old Order; for example, it preserved the nation-state and traditional morality. It also preserved many of Old Order's trappings, such as the customary Roman salute. But it was different from the Old Order in that it was primarily based, not on religion, but on race.

Misinformation about National Socialist Germany

A tremendous amount of malicious dishonesty has been directed against the memory of Hitler's New European Order. For example, there has been an effort to manipulate Christians with the lie that Adolf Hitler was a scourge of Christianity. In fact, Adolf Hitler received a great deal of support from Christian clergymen, Catholic and Lutheran. Among the smaller sects, the Seventh Day Adventist and New Apostolic churches were among the most ardent supporters of National Socialism, long before the party actually came to power.

Another lie is that Hitler was a member of the Thule Society. Such a society did exist, but Hitler regarded it as an embarrassment. You may read his opinion of its freakish "occult" characters in the last chapter of Book I of *Mein Kampf*.

It is also a lie that Hitler took away the guns from the German people. The promoters of this falsehood usually make

the insinuation by means of a verbal shell-game, in which they distort the actual disarming of non-citizen, non-German, Jewish deportees during the war into a fictitious disarming of the German people — an event which never took place under National Socialism.

The National Socialists actually relaxed the gun laws in Germany. In fact, private ownership of guns persisted in Germany until the New World Order forces of the Allies rolled in and confiscated guns, and converted Germany into a brain-washed province of the New World Order.

This myth of Hitler the gun-grabber has been promoted most vociferously by an organization calling itself “Jews for the Preservation of Firearms Ownership.” It should be clear that Jews in general are a very biased source of information about Hitler.

Why Is Hitler Demonized?

Hitler is accused of many things he did not do, but there is one thing he did do. He broke the Jews’ grip on Germany and restored Germany to the German people. This fact is reflected in his popularity; during most of his administration, Adolf Hitler was favorably regarded by more than 90% of the German people — a popularity which no American President has ever matched.

Because Hitler put the interests of his own people first, and freed them from the New World Order, World Jewry declared war on Germany in 1933. They revived essentially the same propaganda they had used against the Kaiser. With appropriate changes, the same kind of propaganda is used to rouse us against whoever the current enemy of the New World Order happens to be.

Heaven forbid that our people should ever have a strong leader who cares for our survival as a people, as Hitler cared for Germany. That would not suit the New World Order at all!

And that is why the obsession with the democratic republic as a form of government is a grievous error in the Ameri-

can patriot movement. When the New World Order was implemented in Germany, it included the establishment of a republican constitution in place of the monarchy. Our political tradition in the U.S. and our public school education lead us automatically to regard this as progress. Really, we ought not to be so smug.

Those who make “democracy” their political ideal are, whether they realize it or not, helping the New World Order. Our main concern about government should not be whether it is a “big government” or a “democratic” government, but whether it is a government which serves us — or serves our enemies.

It is absurd to moralize against Adolf Hitler for setting up a strong government to preserve his people from the New World Order. It is absurd to criticize him for not acting like a typical American conservative — for not using approaches that have always failed. Conservatives always compromise; they use half-measures and try to be nice to everyone. It is to Hitler’s credit that he saw clearly what had to be done and did it, with very little compromise. Let us no longer make virtues of irresolution and weakness; let us no longer moralize against success.

The New World Order Is Here Now

All of those so-called “patriots,” with their flag-waving and their knee-jerk tendency to link everything bad to Hitler — including, most ironically, the New World Order — have built their house on quicksand, for it is the United States of America since 1933 which has been the enforcer of the New World Order, and it was Germany and her allies in World War II which defended our civilization against it.

It is customary for “patriotic” commentators to wail endlessly about the threat of the New World Order “taking over the United States.” The New World Order is not some future threat. It rules now.

The New World Order crowd has been at the levers of power in the United States during most of this century. They

experienced a temporary setback in the 1920s, during the Harding and Coolidge administrations, when popular sentiment recognized that the First World War had been a grievous error. During the 1920s immigration was drastically reduced, and a number of Jewish subversives were even deported. But since the Great Depression swept Franklin Roosevelt and his retinue of Jews and Communists into power, the New World Order has had uninterrupted control of the United States Government. The McCarthy era marked the last important attempt to regain control of the United States government for the American people. McCarthyism failed because the full depth and racial nature of the problem were not recognized and faced in a forthright manner. Most of the patriotic efforts since McCarthy have been far more timid, far less inclined to call a spade a spade and, as a consequence, have failed utterly.

The Scare Word "Nazi"

For telling the truth about Germany, World War II, and the New World Order, some of the coin salesmen will no doubt call me a "Nazi." Let me say this: There has never been a government on planet Earth that could receive unqualified endorsement from me, or probably from any reasonable man.

Learning from history is important, and it is interesting to study various regimes from as objective an outlook as possible. This becomes very difficult when a government, its leader, or its people have become demonized and turned into a metaphor for "evil."

Another heavily-demonized regime is the Old America, which I would define roughly as pre-1965 America, or European-America. Hardly a day goes by that the networks or the lie-papers don't torment us with a documentary "proving" the evil "racism" and "oppression" that were omnipresent in the Old America. However, anyone over 40 can remember America was freer, safer, more cultured, more prosperous, and more optimistic then than now. Exempt from demonization, of course, are New World Order change agents like the Marxist

profligate "Martin Luther" King and the unspeakable Franklin Roosevelt, who were doing their best to destroy the Old America and everything it stood for. They are not demonized, but are regarded as heroes, if not saints!

The National Socialist regime in Germany between 1933 and 1945 has been demonized even more than the Old America. It has become a metaphor for "evil" used by almost all political factions in the insane asylum that still goes by the name "America."

We have the loony left accusing militias of being dangerous "Nazis," while some right-wing "patriot" groups accuse the Clintonistas and their enforcers of being "Nazis," "fascists," "stormtroopers," etc. "Nazi" has become a word that one attaches to any form of government power, or rebellion against government power, that one disapproves of. For all practical purposes, the word has ceased to have any actual meaning.

Like the word "witch" in the 16th century, the word "Nazi" still has the power to instill fear of ostracism or punishment, so cowards of many political stripes do all sorts of mental and verbal gymnastics to avoid the feared appellation.

The really interesting thing to note is that National Socialist Germany is not demonized by the establishment for its possible faults — but rather for one of its virtues. After all, many regimes of yesterday — and today — have far less personal freedom than was allowed citizens there. They have far less press freedom, far more regimentation, far higher taxation, far more government regulation, far more hostility toward their own citizens, and all the rest of it.

The real reason, and in fact the *only* reason, National Socialist Germany is demonized is the same reason that pre-1965 America is demonized: Both favored the survival of the White race. This is a crime that the New World Order cannot forgive.

Resistance to the New World Order

The modern resistance to the New World Order may be regarded as having begun early in this century, when alarm

over the blood soaked Bolshevik Revolution — and its adherents in this country — began to grow.

Literally hundreds of nationalist, anti-Communist, and patriotic societies and organizations have arisen, prospered, and fallen in the past 80 years. Some of them achieved national recognition and had many thousands of members and supporters. Some names you would recognize, such as the America First Committee and the John Birch Society. Some may be familiar to you from their current shortwave and satellite radio broadcasts. While some of these organizations have made small fortunes, both by selling quack cures (for disease and for subversion) and by selling overpriced precious metals; they have all failed to halt the advance of the New World Order.

Why Opposition Has Failed

This failure can be attributed to the fact that the “patriots” themselves accept a large part of New World Order doctrine. They accept the idea of “rights” inherent in all beings arguably human, regardless of race, creed, color, sexual preference, etc., etc. — until you gag. As long as such nonsense is enshrined as “sacred truth,” the failure will continue.

The doctrine “all men are created equal” is one such sacred cow. It must be repudiated by patriots, for in five short words it exemplifies New World Order ideology.

Its origin lies in the 18th century philosophy of the Enlightenment, which first enshrined the ideas of 1) basic human equality, and 2) rights which inhere in every human being equally regardless of the worth or attainments of that human being.

The American Revolution may have merely adopted some of the notions of the Enlightenment, such as “all men are created equal,” simply because these were fashionable ideas at the time which were conducive to revolution.

The Declaration of Independence incorporates the very unfortunate statement, the only statement from that document which the public schools and the Jewish-controlled me-

dia have made sure that we know by heart: “We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men are created equal . . .” Now, it is obvious to almost everyone that individual human beings are not born equal to each other. On the face of it, Thomas Jefferson’s statement is blatantly, and even embarrassingly, untrue. Jefferson himself later advocated repatriation of Blacks to Africa. This may give us some insight into his more mature and considered views. Unfortunately however, he did write that phrase.

During the Enlightenment, leading philosophers such as John Locke and Jean Jacques Rousseau seriously argued that everyone was born mentally identical. Locke’s term for the condition of the mind at birth was *tabula rasa*, Latin for “blank slate.” Racial differences were thought to be due to environmental influence over the course of just a few generations. These fallacies, part of the intellectual universe in which Thomas Jefferson lived, were overturned in the nineteenth century. Many scientists, including Charles Darwin, began making discoveries that showed human equality was a myth. Darwin dealt a death blow to the superstitions of the Enlightenment by providing evidence that man was part of the animal kingdom in which all are clearly *not* created equal.

Darwin wrote that men are not *tabulae rasae*; human motivations and emotions are based on instincts. These are at least partially hereditary, and differ from one race to another. More recently, mainstream psychology has largely acknowledged that the characteristics of the mind are largely hereditary, although the Politically Correct adherents of the Boas school still argue the point.

Science should have utterly dispelled the belief that all men are created equal, but unfortunately, because it is a piece of cant which has been enshrined on a holy relic of the United States it has continued to distort thinking. The Declaration of Independence was not regarded as a holy relic until about the 1840s, when it was put on display in the National Portrait Gallery, at the urging of Daniel Webster.

When “Martin Luther” King Jr. spoke in Washington, DC, in 1963, he used the words in the Declaration as if they were

a debt instrument. He said, 'you claim to believe this; you must act accordingly.' (Perhaps his Jewish and Communist associate, Stanley Levison, had something to do with it.) It is a dramatic illustration of the latent destructive power of wrong ideas.

The Declaration of Independence, with enthronement of Judaic egalitarian dogma, has been a millstone around the neck of the American people. It has provided powerful rhetorical ammunition for egalitarian dogmatists. Yet, since it is one of the founding documents of the United States, the average American does not feel that it would be safe to say that the words of the Declaration are obviously not literally true — although he may know this perfectly well. Thus the average American is intimidated into endorsing the fundamental premise of the New World Order, "all men are created equal."

The Constitution of the United States is on an altogether higher level. We are indeed fortunate to have the rights which the Constitution expresses, but that piece of paper did not create them. These rights are part of the Anglo Saxon tradition and spring from the soul of our branch of the White race. The republican form of government has hardly existed outside of the White world (except in name) because it presupposes a self-discipline and independence of thought which are characteristic primarily of our race. When the republican form is transplanted to Africa or Asia, it simply does not work the same way. Witness Liberia. Witness the Philippines.

Secret Societies, etc.

It is not without some trepidation that I set out to discuss obscure conspiratorial aspects of the New World Order; it is a subject on which our enemies do not mind having patriots focus. The very obscurity of the subject makes misrepresentation easy, and the distance of such conspiracies from everyday life suggests that there is nothing that an ordinary person can do to resist. Some people who call themselves patriots have become so wrapped up in fantasies that the most obvious facts have escaped their notice: the fact, for example, that multiracialism is the centerpiece of the New World Order.

Many secret societies have been heavily influenced by Cabalism — a system of esoteric theory and "magic" developed by rabbis from the 7th to 13th centuries. "Illumination" is an important term in Cabalism, hence the series of Jewish-led organizations calling themselves Illuminati or Illuminated Ones. The Freemasons are one of the secret societies which have been influenced both by Jews and by Cabalism. With Illuminism and Freemasonry, the Jews essentially resumed the ancient Jewish practice of multiplying their own power by proselytizing Gentiles.

We may note in passing the continuing Jewish involvement in New Age cults, all of which, for some reason or other, seem to have "equality" and "brotherhood" and "One World" as central themes. The credulous followers of these cults are thus hoodwinked, like the Masons, into advancing the Jewish agenda in the name of a spurious humanitarianism with a small, or large, helping of "spiritual" gobbledygook thrown in.

It is customary among patriot commentators, eager to stay marginally on the Jews' good side, to point to some Gentile stooge as an excuse to avoid implicating the Jews. The so-called Jewish "patriots" can also be counted on to do this. The fact that these essentially Jewish organizations try to ensnare Gentile stooges is not at all surprising in light of *Isaiah* 61, which states:

Aliens shall stand and feed your flocks, foreigners shall be your plowmen and vine dressers; but you shall be called the priests of the Lord, men shall speak of you as the ministers of our God; you shall eat the wealth of nations, and in their riches you shall glory.

Jews often recruit Gentiles to be their "plowmen and vine dressers," or some equivalent thereof.

Grand Orient Freemasonry and quasi-Masonic secret societies such as Adam Weishaupt's Order of Illuminati had an important role in inciting the French Revolution. The Grand Orient Lodge of Freemasonry, notorious for being Jewish-controlled, horrified Europe by ordering that Louis XVI be executed.

Jewish writer Max Dimont states in *Jews, God, and History* that there was an addition to Cabalism in the 16th cen-

tury, which has significant implications:

A new metaphysical philosophy was injected into Cabalism in the sixteenth century by one of the great Cabalistic scholars, Isaac Luria (1534-1572), known as Ari, 'the lion.' Luria held that all matter and thought evolved through a three stage cycle: tzimtzum, literally 'contraction' or thesis; shevirat hakeilim, literally 'breaking of the vessels' or antithesis; and tikkun, literally 'restoration' or synthesis.

That last Hebrew term, *tikkun*, you have heard before: It is the name of Rabbi Michael Lerner's Jewish magazine. It was Rabbi Lerner who was the spiritual advisor of First Lady Hillary Clinton. It was Rabbi Lerner who put the words "politics of meaning" into her mouth.

Also notable is Jacob Frank, a Jew and the leader of the Frankists. They also called themselves the "Illuminated." This group was part of what is called the "Jewish Reformation," which also included Hasidic Judaism. Jewish writer, Norman F. Cantor, states in *The Sacred Chain: the History of the Jews*:

Central to Frank's doctrine, and practiced by him and some of his followers, was the legitimacy of sexual promiscuity based on the assumption, from Cabalistic derivation, that sexual activity was a form of cosmic healing, unifying the spiritual and material realms.

The "free love" advocated and practiced by Jacob Frank and his ilk was echoed in the French Revolution, in the Bolshevik Revolution, in the radical abolitionist movement of the American Civil War era, and in the hippie movement of the 60s.

Abolitionism

Perhaps the most destructive movement in American history was radical abolitionism. This movement was comprised of a tiny minority of lunatics and degenerates, who somehow made enough noise that they succeeded in having America's racial identity officially destroyed.

Few of those involved were Jews themselves, but they represent an example of the Jewish "ideals" of universal human equality, which are vended to the gullible.

The general character of the abolitionists is suggested by a memoir of Henry B. Stanton, who attended a convention of abolitionists in Boston:

There was a representative array on the front seats, near the platform. First was

Garrison, his countenance calling to mind the pictures of the prophet Isaiah in a rapt mood; next was the fine Roman head of Wendell Phillips; at his right was Father Lampson, so called, a crazy loon — his hair and flowing beard as white as the driven snow. He was the inventor of the valuable scythe-snath, and invariably carried a snath in his hand. His forte was selling his wares on secular days and disturbing religious meetings on Sunday. Next to Lampson sat Edmund Quincy, high born and wealthy, the son of the famous President Quincy [of Harvard]. Next to Quincy was Abigail Folsom, another lunatic, with a shock of unkempt hair reaching down to her waist. At her right was George W. Mellen, clad in the military costume of the Revolution, and fancying himself to be General Washington, because he was named after him. Poor Mellen died in an asylum.

Another prominent figure in Radical Abolitionism was Victoria Woodhull, who was also a feminist, an occultist, and a Communist. Stanton continues:

As if her time did not pass spectacularly enough, Victoria Woodhull organized an American section of the International Workingmen's Association [the First Communist International]. In this endeavor her chief ally was William West . . . Their section of the International advocated woman's suffrage and sexual freedom as well as Stephen Pearl Andrews' pet theories of universal language and "pantarchical" order.

These flakes were an embarrassment even to the Marxists. In the interests of party orthodoxy, Victoria Woodhull's section was expelled from the party when Marx relocated the center of World Communism from London to New York City in 1872.

In 1863 Henry C. Wright published *The Self-Abnegationist*, which was a reaction against the findings of Charles Darwin *vis a vis* the implications for man. Wright defined self-abnegation in these terms: "Suffer rather than inflict suffering; die, rather than kill."

He further explains:

Self-preservation, at the expense of others, is condemned by universal consciousness . . . Let any man, whatever be his moral or intellectual development, fully understand the meaning of self-abnegation and then enter into the sacred and silent depths of his own soul, and he will find this to be an abiding law of his nature, to which he will find his heaven in being obedient.

Mainstream historian Lewis Perry states that there was behind radical abolitionism a religious movement called "Perfectionism," which is "the quest for perfect holiness and the idea that such perfection might be immediately possible." Perry further states:

Perfectionist ideas permeated the major denominations and inspired a variety of shockingly radical splinter movements. It was possible for those who deemed their personal sanctification to be perfect to attack the practices of institutional churches and hold themselves to new standards of morality. Rumors of sexual promiscuity particularly haunted the career of perfectionism in upstate New York. John Humphrey Noyes proceeded from the development of perfectionist religious theories to preach common marriage among the saints, a belief which, as practiced by Noyes and his followers at the Oneida Community, was popularly referred to as "free love." Though free love and the disruption of churches were of course widely condemned, it was difficult for the evangelical orthodoxy to distinguish its basic perfectionist beliefs from those of scandalous radicals.

The combination of the term "perfectionism" with the advocacy of sexual promiscuity is a suggestive parallel to Jewish Cabalism. Adam Weishaupt's Order of the Illuminati was also known as the Perfektibilisten. We return to Perry:

The most notorious perfectionist was John Humphrey Noyes. Noyes had been brought up as an orthodox New Englander and educated in the 'New Divinity' at Yale... After a meeting with abolitionist leader William Lloyd Garrison, Noyes announced that he had retracted his allegiance to the United States government and now championed the claim of Jesus Christ to the throne of the world. He depicted the government as a fat libertine flogging Negroes and torturing Indians. . . . "My hope of the millennium," he wrote, "begins where Dr. Beecher's expires — viz, at the overthrow of this nation."

James Russell Lowell, a prominent abolitionist, explicitly advocated race-mixing, on the grounds that mulatto offspring would be more submissive — more "Christian" — than the White race. He wrote:

We have never had any doubt that the African race was intended to introduce a new element of civilization, and that the Caucasian would be benefited greatly by an infusion of its gentler and less selfish qualities. The Caucasian mind, which always seeks to govern, at whatever cost, can never come to so beautiful or Christian a height of civilization, as with a mixture of those seemingly humble, but truly more noble, qualities which teach it to obey.

Abolitionist Henry C. Wright stated in 1857 what would become the actual agenda of the Reconstruction period:

A baptism of blood awaits the slave holder and his abettors. So be it. The retribution is just. Must the slave holders become the slaves of those whom they have enslaved? History answers "Yes." If slavery goes down in blood, the conquered will be the bondsmen and bondswomen of the conquerors; for the practical teaching of Church and State is, that might makes the right to enslave. Bid American slave holders beware! Their turn may come, will come, must come, to be bought and sold as brutes, and to have their wives and daughters consigned to the Negro's harem, unless they willingly and penitently let their slaves go free.

It should be noted that, aside from the grotesque dream of forced miscegenation, Wright's vision is not essentially different from that of Karl Marx; it was an axiom of Marxist anarchism that workers were in fact slaves, who would one day change places with their masters.

Marxism: Illuminism Reincarnate

Karl Marx, though he disclaimed the Jewish religion, was the descendent of a long line of rabbis. Both his father and mother were Jews. His father, Heinrich, a well-to-do lawyer who was a dutiful follower of the Enlightenment philosophers, was faced with a choice of being baptized or giving up his profession. He chose the former.

Karl Marx had no mystical pretensions whatsoever; he called his ideology "dialectical materialism," incorporating a semblance of the Hegelian philosophy which was the popular, mainstream philosophy of that time.

One often hears patriotic broadcasters refer vaguely to "the Hegelian dialectic," as if Hegelianism itself were a tool of conspiracy. In fact, Karl Marx and Friedrich Engels both stated repeatedly that the Hegelian dialectic, as espoused by Hegel, was not and could not be an instrument of conspiracy. I consider it important to exonerate Hegel because it appears as part of a general knee-jerk tendency to dump on the Germans whenever possible so as to appease the real perpetrators of the New World Order, the Jews.

The Political Spectrum

In recent years, when the term Conservative has been re-defined to mean laissez faire — a meaning it never had before — it has become the fashion among the historically myopic to redefine the terms "right" and "left" in politics. They claim that the left stands for "more government" and that the right stands for "less government," that Communism is the extreme of the left and Anarchy the extreme of the right. This conception of the political spectrum is a false one. Historically, Marxism has embraced both Communism and Anarchism.

The Anarchists of 100 years ago, such as Alexander Birkman and "Red Emma" Goldman, were called "Reds," and they were indeed Marxists who used the familiar Marxist slogans. On the ostensible premise that society makes men bad, the Marxist ideal is precisely the elimination of all government, and of all other social barriers — the same ideal which Adam Weishaupt espoused. The real motive behind this abhorrence of social barriers is simply the Jews' desire to recreate our society in their own image, so that they will have a free hand to engage in power-seeking activities without the barriers that traditional White societies imposed on them. They would like to freely engage in all the abhorrent practices which emanate from the Jewish soul and are condoned by their Jewish lawbook, the Talmud.

Perhaps it is clear now why laissez faire is so widely touted by Jews like Milton Friedman and Ayn Rand. Laissez faire and Marxism are not the opposites that most of our people assume them to be. Marxism actually goes farther than laissez faire, advocating a never-never land in which there is no government whatsoever.

The Captain of the Chicago Police, Michael J. Schaack, stated in his 1889 book *Anarchy and Anarchists: a History of the Red Terror and the Social Revolution in America and Europe*:

It [anarchism] is founded upon the teachings of Karl Marx and his disciples, and it aims directly at the complete destruction of all forms of government and religion. It offers no solution of the problems which will arise when society, as we understand it, shall disappear, but contents itself with declaring that the duty at hand is tearing down; that the work of building up must come later.

When one considers that anarchism is, in fact, laissez faire carried a step farther, it becomes apparent that Marxism and the beloved laissez faire doctrine of today's so-called Conservatives are intimately related. The two philosophies are in fact striving toward the same impossible goal: a world without any constraints or conflict, and with plenty for everyone. The salient element in Marxism and laissez faire is the drive to abolish the constraints and the order of healthy White society. The bribe which these Jewish doctrines offer to their Gentile adherents is a license for self-indulgence. In the name of laissez faire, our millionaires justify stabbing Ameri-

can workingmen in the back by importing workers from the non-White world. And under Marxist inspiration, the so-called "civil rights" movement was organized. Now, it is obvious that the so-called "civil rights" movement resulted in less freedom for White people, but it has on the whole, by its destruction of communities and social norms, increased the level of anarchy, in the sense of chaos, in our society.

Furthermore, although it did produce an expansion of government, the really significant thing is that the government has been perverted. The big government we have today is distinctly anti-White and is pernicious in ways that a pro-White government of equal proportions would not be. Indeed if an equally powerful state had been organized for the purpose of fighting off the enemies of our race, perhaps we would not have been conquered by infiltration as we have been today.

Big Government

Any people which is at war will necessarily have a big government, and that is true whether the enemy is internal or external. The reason why our enemies, the enemies of our race, have built up a big government is that they have marked us, racially conscious White men and women (and really all White people) as enemies in our own land. Big government has been built up to wage war against us. Should we ever gain control of the seat of power, any scruples about using "big government" against our enemies will be a disaster, a snatching of defeat from the jaws of victory. The redefinition of "conservative" to mean "laissez faire" would be crippling at the very brink of victory. A government in the hands of White patriots will have to be a powerful government if it is to correct all the damage that has been done by the current anti-White regime.

So the question of left and right is not a question of more or less government. The original "rightists," were supporting the big government (for its time) of Louis XVI, and the original "leftists" like Weishaupt advocated anarchy. But anarchism is always a transitional ideology; anarchy is a power-vacuum, and Nature abhors a vacuum. Ultimately, the

question is whether we will live in a society ordered according to the character of our own race or according to the demands of that vastly different Middle Eastern race.

This anti-government attitude among patriots is understandable, because in the United States our experiences with big government are almost all bad. Really big government in the U.S. began with Franklin Roosevelt. In the U.S., more government has always meant more racially destructive policies. This is simply because of the malevolent entity which controls our government. A government that is truly of, by, and for our people would not be of that nature, so the axiom that big government is bad government would not necessarily apply.

The crucial question about government is whether it is run by and for our people, or whether it is run by and for the enemies of our people.

Recruiting America as a Partner in the New World Order

Today in the United States both political parties are universalist, and both see man as a mainly economic entity. They share these characteristics with Marxism. The only valid alternative, the only true antithesis to the New World Order, is a society based on race. Only by establishing a race-based society can America and the civilization of the West survive. Only by establishing a race-based community can we begin to defeat the New World Order.

The last time America was culturally healthy was in the 1920s. Internationalism had been repudiated. The First World War had been recognized as a grievous mistake, and America's leaders were committed to keeping America out of any such future catastrophes. Eugenics as a national policy seemed entirely possible for the United States of the 1920s.

The last healthy epoch of America's existence was overturned by the Great Depression. The abrupt stock-market crash which heralded the Depression did not take the leaders of Jewry by surprise. Some have argued that the Jews used their control of credit through the Federal Reserve System,

which they had in place from the days of their puppet Woodrow Wilson, to engineer the stock-market crash. Regardless of whether the Jews caused the crash, manipulated it, or merely had inside knowledge of it, evidence suggests that Bernard Baruch (an extremely wealthy Jewish speculator who had been one of the Jewish string pullers behind Wilson and virtual economic czar during World War I), knew exactly when the crash was coming. He abruptly pulled all his money out of stocks only a few days before the stock market crash, over the protests of his broker. After the crash, leading Jews were able to buy up American industry for practically nothing.

It is an old saw that money is the mother's milk of political campaigns. With their vastly increased share of the American pie, and with a smear campaign, the Jews were able to blame Herbert Hoover for the depression and replace him with their puppet Roosevelt, who had run as a Conservative but governed as a Marxist socialist and did not let the Constitution get in his way. Roosevelt was also notorious for stocking the executive branch with large numbers of Communists and Jews; many of whom remained for decades.

When Germany dispossessed the Jews, who had robbed them on a scale far more massive than in the United States, the Jews wanted revenge. Along the way, the Jews killed several birds with one stone. In order to discredit the eugenics movement which still had proponents in the United States, the Jews involved America in what amounted to a war against eugenics. It is said that a war makes any cause sacred, and the Second World War made the cause of doing the Jews' bidding sacred in this country. This false religion remains in place to this day.

The Cold War Era

At the end of the Second Fratricidal War in Europe, genuine patriotic Americans like George S. Patton urged that Bolshevism be finished off by military means. Several years later, Senator Joseph R. McCarthy published *America's Retreat from Victory*, which argued that the reason why the opportunity to destroy Bolshevism had not been grasped was

that the American government was controlled by Communist sympathizers — an obvious fact to anyone who takes the time to investigate the matter. The division of the world into two enemy factions helped the New World Order planners in many ways. By maintaining Communism and capitalism as two ostensibly hostile brands of Jewish universalism, Jewish bankers and arms merchants were able to create wars at leisure. And by financing and selling arms to both sides in the various hot wars and in the ongoing Cold War, they were able to vastly increase their wealth and the debt-burden of the entire world.

Furthermore, the Cold War, with its focus on foreign aggression, diverted attention from subversion at home. Subversion in America advanced most rapidly during the Cold War, especially during the Vietnam War, when patriotic Americans were afraid to complain too loudly lest the country appear further divided in the face of its foreign foe.

At the same time, the Cold War's constant focus on a foreign menace caused people to overlook the treason in their own government. It was the end of the Cold War that allowed America's racial consciousness to spring back to life — in time to survey all the damage that treason had wrought in forty years. Not the least of this treason was the media's gradual brainwashing of our people, many of whom had learned to think of America only as the vehicle of a certain brand of universalism — the liberal capitalist brand. This brand of universalism was then represented as the only alternative to Communism. The liberal capitalist world view, this phony neo-conservatism, was the rationale for NAFTA and for free trade with China: In a purely materialistic and economic world view, whether it be laissez faire or Communism, race and nation receive no consideration. It is an encouraging sign, however, that in spite of the brainwashing, the majority reaction was against NAFTA. This shows that part of America still has some will to live.

The "Civil Rights" Movement

What damaged America more than anything else in re-

cent times has been the so-called "Civil Rights" movement. It is misnamed because it is not about "rights" but about enforcing equality. This movement was planned by the Jews after the Second World War and was carried out at the tactical level by Jewish agitators and fellow travelers who held positions of influence in the media and universities. This war against the White race was also waged by Gentile stooges like Dwight David Eisenhower, who appointed Earl Warren to the Supreme Court, then said "Oops!" with a pretended look of surprise. Nevertheless, he did not neglect to send paratroopers to Little Rock to enforce the Warren Court's anti-White agenda. Eisenhower, the protege of Bernard Baruch, had also been the first "supreme commander" of the Soviet-American alliance that called itself the "United Nations" even before Communist agent Alger Hiss chaired the nominal founding meeting of that organization in San Francisco several years later. Eisenhower's mentor Baruch was also a leader of the Jewish community in the Western Hemisphere; at this point it is very clear how everything ties together.

Immigration

What threatens America most today is immigration. The United States government has for years been under-funding its border patrol and refusing to take adequate measures to curb the illegal immigration of fast-breeding mestizos. You will recall that non-White immigration was part of the New World Order program described by F.S. Marvin in 1932. In Canada this destructive immigration is part of official government policy. Almost one-quarter of a million largely non-White immigrants enter Canada legally every year, despite horrendous unemployment among the White population. The U.S. government pursues by subterfuge the very same New World Order policy which the Canadian government pursues openly, and which the British government pursued by bringing Blacks into Britain.

One would have to be brain-dead to believe that the motive for bringing these fast-breeding non-White populations

into our homelands is in any way charitable, since any relief afforded to Mexico by emigration will quickly be canceled by population increase. The population of Mexico doubles every nineteen years! Current policies will lead to the entire world being overpopulated with brown men and women.

As America becomes increasingly non-White, it will also become increasingly unfree. A people united by common blood and common values need few laws, few prisons, and few policemen to get along peaceably. Multicultural empires are not known for their freedom.

Non-White America, populated by mulattos and mestizos, will be easier for our enemies to control and exploit, and whatever White minority remains, if it adheres to the representative process, will be perennially behind the eight-ball, always outvoted by racial aliens being manipulated by our enemies. It seems to me that those multiracial "Constitutional" patriots, who want us all to pretend that race doesn't matter, are leading their adherents in precisely this direction: toward a United States in which the Constitution is a revered artifact with even less influence than it has today.

We do not have to accept this fate, nor will the fight be impossible! Louis XVI and Czar Nicholas II died because they lacked the will to resist and didn't even really try. We understand what is happening. A highly motivated and disciplined minority can change the course of history. It has happened before. In fact, it has seldom happened any *other* way.

We have every reason to fight, and no incentive whatsoever to give up, for the loss of our race means the loss of everything. The struggle itself will make us strong!

Editor's Note: All five parts of this series are contained in this issue of Free Speech. Due to space limitations, and to avoid repetition, more editing than usual was required. The audio tapes of this series contain the complete shows as originally broadcast. These tapes, which consist of 5 half hour shows, are available for the special price of \$50.00 postpaid, from National Alliance, P.O. Box 90, Hillsboro, WV 24946.

The author of this series, Scott Spencer, is a writer and researcher who lives in Toronto, Canada.

FBI Contact

by

J.B. Campbell

17 November, 1996

To Our Friends:

On Wednesday, 13 November, 1996 I drove my family home to Hamilton, Montana from a trip to Missoula. It was about 12:30 in the afternoon. My wife noticed a new white Bronco coming out of our neighbor's ranch, whose road we share. There were two men in it. She didn't mention it to me. It had been a long time since we had been thinking about federal agents coming to our house.

We got the children and groceries unloaded and into the house. Within five minutes our dogs ran barking to the west end of the yard. We had visitors and they were in the white Bronco. I looked out and saw them at the gate, standing there. I put my jacket back on and went out to see who they were. When I got to the gate the younger one said, "J. B. Campbell?"

"Yep." He produced his identification and said, "Bill Jones, FBI." (name changed) Well, I thought, this may be it. Then he asked if I were involved with a tire disposal business, and I said that I was. Now, I understood. Then he said that they'd had complaints about my business. "My business? I don't think so..." Confused, he went to his vehicle and got his note pad. Reading, he named another business with a similar name. "Yeah, that's the one. They burned us, too." I had bought a franchise from a tire disposal business in New York but, along with a number of other victims, had been fed a pack of lies about the markets for our product, as well as the product itself. The patent holder in New York had gone to the FBI and given them my name as a fellow victim, against my wishes. I certainly did not wish to become involved with the FBI under any circumstances, and I

knew that the con-man who had cheated us would not be paying us back in any event. I said as much to the agents.

Nevertheless, they said they had some questions about exactly how the crook had defrauded me. I gave a brief summary at the gate and then they asked if we could go inside for more details. So, I let them come in and invited them to sit at the dining room table. For the next hour and a half I explained the nature of the business as well as the various misrepresentations made by the crook. They listened politely and Bill took notes. The older one hadn't mentioned his name, but he watched me as I gave the details of the fraud, saying little. He really didn't seem that interested in the matter. It occurred to me that both men were quite nervous.

At the end of the interview, they got up to leave. I took them outside and walked them to the gate. As I let them through, the older agent turned and said, "I guess I really didn't need to come along on this... Bill could have handled it. But I've been wanting to meet you, since I've read your book..."

I looked at him in a new light. "My book?"

"The New American Man," he reminded me. Then I knew who he was.

"What's your name?" I asked him.

"Joe."

"Joe Dowd?" (name changed)

"That's right." Here we go, I thought. But he quickly continued. "You've obviously had a very interesting life... you were a mercenary in Zimbabwe—or Rhodesia, I guess it was called... And there have been a lot of other interesting things, besides the book. Anyway, I mainly wanted to meet you to find out if your ideas have changed..."

Joe Dowd runs the "militia desk" out of the Missoula FBI office. He'd been pursuing me for two and a half years, ever since I'd arrived in Montana. I'd heard nothing unpleasant about the man and in fact had heard that he may well be a decent individual, for an FBI agent. When I'd learned that John Trochmann, with whom I'd been closely

associated for the last six months of 1994, had been meeting with Dowd for at least two years, I immediately disassociated myself from the Trochmanns and denounced them in my monthly column in the *National Educator*, published in Southern California. I had written, very charitably, that the Trochmanns held the naive belief that there were actual human beings in the FBI. This may be true, I wrote, but it isn't worth the risk to find out. I had been referring to the man before me.

"They have changed," I replied.

"How so?"

"I no longer believe that there is anything that can be done about our present situation..."

"You don't think so?"

"No. It must play out on its own."

"But, you wrote some pretty strong stuff... 'The government has betrayed us—'"

"—and must therefore be overthrown," I finished for him. He nodded.

"That was pretty—"

"Yes, well—it's true. But you know that mainly I was talking about the invisible government—the ones we can't get at by voting. What are you going to do about them? Those boys are the problem."

"But you must have some ideas."

"No, I really don't."

"Well, I don't agree with that," he said. "I think there is still something which can be done."

"Well, I'd like to hear about it." He didn't say anything.

"Look," I said, "the government is totally corrupt. Your agency is probably going to be destroyed by the Oklahoma City trial... The Idaho deal was bad enough. Oklahoma City is going to be a catastrophe for you. When the people find out about what you all have been doing just in Oklahoma City, there'll probably be a national emergency."

"I understand the problems. I'm interested in solutions."

"Well... the solution is for the news media to tell us what's going on—to tell us the truth. But they only lie to us."

The news media are your public relations firms. As long as that's the case, we're going down."

"But the truth is coming out," he said.

"Yes, it is—mainly through the Internet."

"Well, that's something, isn't it?"

"Yes, it is becoming a problem for the news people."

"The truth about World War II would never have come out at the time, so that is some improvement, you must admit."

"Yes, it is... but it's really a matter of timing. The question is, can enough truth get out to enough people in time? In time to prevent the dictatorship. I frankly don't think so. You guys know about the plane that was shot down—you won't tell us. You know about the Gulf War disease—you won't tell us... We've got a president—this Clinton is a stinking little gangster and killer from Arkansas, a criminal! The creeps I was writing about in my book put him and his stinking wife in there because that's what they want. He's going down and will probably declare a national emergency to prevent that! No, I'm sorry—it's going to happen and there's nothing we can do about it. We are going to have martial law and then it's going to get bad."

"Well," said Dowd, "I'm an optimist and I believe that this can be prevented. After all, we do have some things in common... I have children just as you do and certainly don't want this to happen to them."

"Of course not," I agreed. "We do have that in common. I'm trying to give them a normal life for as long as possible. I've gotten back to horses and cattle..."

"But you're still a fighter..."

"Yes, I'm still a fighter, but I just don't believe that now is the time for fighting. Now is the time for watching this thing collapse... Look—the stock market is at 6300! Based on what? Look at today's paper. On the front page a big industry is shutting down; on the back page, Sunbeam is firing half their people. And the stock market goes up! What if the market corrects by twenty five percent? It will be a national emergency,

"Do you want a real shock? Have you read *Votescam*? Do you know how the vote is counted in this country? I'll ask you the way I ask everyone else: 'Do you know how the vote is counted?' The guy says, 'No.' 'It's done by computer.' The guy says, 'Oh.' 'Do you know who programs the computers that count the votes?' The guy then gives you a funny look. [I then digressed into a discussion of vote fraud.] Now, the authors of *Votescam* go to the FBI and this agent looks at their spread sheets and evidence and he says, 'This is vote fraud, but I can't do anything about it.'"

Dowd nodded and said, "We don't have that much power..."

"Yeah, well—you're still an FBI special agent. You can do something." Of course, he was right. But I was right, too. He could quit and write a book, like Gary Aldrich. I encouraged him to read *Votescam*, which will probably make him join the militia.

"My book,"* I said to the other agent, "started the militia movement—"

"—I know," interrupted Dowd. "I know that it did, although there are people in the FBI who won't admit it."

"Well, it's true. It didn't turn out exactly as I had in mind, with all these guys marching around in uniforms, playing soldier, but it is better than nothing. The militia is really a state of mind, a willingness to stand up to government and say, 'No.' Do whatever has to be done." Dowd nodded frankly. "Anyway, how is that different from the American Revolution? That's all those guys did. Every one of them that signed lost about everything. That's the way it goes, but it needs doing every now and then."

"Maybe the truth is that it's our turn in the barrel," I told them. "You know, we have wrecked the rest of the world with our wars and foreign policy. Maybe we deserve what we're going to get..." (I reminded them about what we did to the Iraqis and to the Panamanians.) Dowd shook his

We have four copies of Mr. Campbell's book, *The New American Man - A Call to Arms*, left in stock. Send \$10.00 + \$2.00 postage to Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270.

head. "No, we must prevent that. You had a lot to say in your book..."

"You know," I replied, "my dad hated Roosevelt. Now, if he and his contemporaries did to Roosevelt and his gang what I called for in my book, then we wouldn't be having these problems... I came along too late, but I felt I had to make a contribution. Too little, too late." I didn't even bring up the nightmarish racial situation we face in America—our real downfall.

"You really should keep writing," said Dowd. "You have a lot to say."

"I write some now. I used to write every month for the *National Educator* but I got a little too radical for it... I'll tell you this: This is a very violent country. You've got some very brutal people on your side—real killers. They scare me. And, there are some brutal people on my side, and they scare me, too. I always said that after my book was out for a while some guys would come along who would make me look tame. And it's true. This is going to be a real bad deal."

"We believe," said Dowd for both of them, "that any corrupt people in the FBI should be punished."

"Well, I wish there were more of them like you."

"There are more than you think," said Dowd. "You know, I would like to talk about this some more with you, some other time. Maybe it will do some good, maybe not—I really don't know. But it probably couldn't hurt."

"You are welcome to read everything I've written," I offered. "I don't mind talking to you but I would require full disclosure." He looked at me. "I doubt if that would be possible." I shrugged. He added, "You have a certain genius for describing our problems and you should continue to write about them because maybe a solution can come out of your ideas." I looked at him and at the other one in a daze. Was I hearing correctly? All I could say in response was, "This is the most ironic conversation I've ever had."

Ever since I began writing for newspapers and *Liberty Bell* I have been relentless in my attacks on the criminals in the FBI, which I have called "America's Number One

Terrorist Organization," based on countless examples other than Ruby Ridge, the World Trade Center and Waco. I doubt if any writer has written more consistently or loathingly than I about what is essentially a legalized criminal Freemasonic syndicate, the enforcement arm of the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith, and its destruction of those who have tried to defend our race from deadly miscegenation. The FBI is a dying beast, but still dangerous. Its patron saint, Hoover, is now revealed as a homosexual transvestite who was controlled by organized crime through blackmail by Meyer Lansky. Its current director is a slimy opportunist run by a diseased lesbian, run by the two most disgusting human beings since Franklin Roosevelt.

The FBI has committed countless felony crimes against good Americans. The FBI's sadistic crimes against Louis and Sheila Beam—in Mexico—almost defy belief. Louis went on to become the only individual on the FBI's Top Ten Most Wanted who was acquitted of all charges—primarily that of "sedition." (The charge of sedition is the highest honor a corrupt government can bestow on anyone.)

The bureau has lost practically all of its former credibility, which existed only in the minds of those who knew the FBI from its Hollywood version, from Jimmy Stewart to Efram Zimbalist to the X-Files. Those people never stopped to think about Hollywood's function, which is to vilify the White race and glorify the enemies of the White race. That has pretty much been the FBI's function, as well.

I am personally aware that the FBI is heavily involved in the trafficking of narcotics, principally through Alaska for distribution to the lower 48 states. The FBI is involved in murder in that operation, as well. The FBI teamed with the ADL in an ambush murder of White patriots in Meridian, Mississippi in the late 1960s. There are reports here in Montana that the FBI is running drugs into this state from Canada. (CIA brings it in, FBI distributes it) The FBI actually made the bomb that blew up in the World Trade Center, as was reported in the *New York Times*, the *Los Angeles*

Times, Reuters, and others. If the bomb had been placed properly, it would have toppled one tower into the other and killed a hundred thousand people inside. Why? Because it would have shown that Israel's enemies are our enemies.

The FBI's true nature was revealed in North Idaho and at Waco. FBI criminals are now being prosecuted over the Weaver outrage. We haven't yet had hearings on Waco, because it will be Weaver times a thousand. And, as I indicated, the shocking truth about Oklahoma City may well bring down our so-called democratic government.

For those who are not familiar with my book, I simply called for the overthrow of our unlawful government and the elimination of those traitors and criminals who have ruined us and the rest of the world. Two carloads of FBI's attempted to arrest me on the charge of "sedition" in Medford, Oregon on 31 July, 1990. I was tipped off and didn't show up for my speaking engagement. But they never came for me after that, doubtless knowing that they could not win a sedition case in this country. They may have been trying to use me to find out about others. But I never became involved with any group until I came to Montana in the early summer of 1994. It was my belief that there was going to be a big fight up here and therefore this was where I needed to be. And there very nearly was...

The Oklahoma City bombing changed everything. I knew immediately that the government had blown the place up from inside, and said so as a guest on a Denver radio show within a couple of days. The certainty that the government had lost control of this country became blindingly apparent with the bombing. The attempt to pin it on the militia was pathetic. I realized that I had actually overestimated the enemy. The bombing demonstrated their sick fear of us—that they would even kill children of federal employees to make us look bad, and to justify our legalized lynching. The militia had made its point. The FBI and its rival agencies had thrown craps again.

Now we can see an FBI deeply involved with the Clintons' pending destruction, providing illegal favors, covering

up the results of investigations into criminal activity, prosecuting innocent White House employees. Perhaps the greatest whistleblower in American history is about to administer the coup d'grace: Frederick Whitehurst, a special agent in the FBI's crime lab, has already tried to tell how the FBI routinely frames suspects with manufactured scientific evidence, and he accuses the current director, Louis Freeh, of committing this crime in his most important case. Whitehurst will be a witness for the defense in the Denver trial, which is being stalled off for as long as possible. No doubt Freeh and his perverted bosses are frantically considering ways to suspend the proceedings, perhaps with a declaration of national emergency.

So, as we see with Whitehurst, there are actual human beings in the FBI. Quite possibly the two men who came into my home are of the same species. I can't really blame Dowd for entering under false colors: It was the only way he'd have gotten in. As it is, I'm glad we had the talk. I remain cautiously optimistic (only with regard to this particular and isolated incident).

This does not excuse the Trochmanns for their working with Dowd for some four years now. Such contact with an agency as foul and dangerous as the FBI demands immediate and full disclosure, which I made immediately with telephone calls and an abbreviated e-mail version of this report. The Trochmanns worked also with the ATF against the Freemen, as well as with other agencies, attempting to persuade this or that dissident to surrender, a la Bo Gritz, with whom they collaborated against Weaver and Gordon Sellner (who received a life sentence for "attempted murder" after he was shot from ambush).

The main idea here is that we must reestablish the employer-employee relationship between us and our employees in government. Obviously we don't want to employ these people anymore. But they are still under us and we must continue to make this relationship clear until we can persuade them to take jobs in productive and private enterprise. Government work brings out the worst in people. The

greatest favor we can do for them is to get them out of this self-destructive line which has become so deadly dangerous for us all.

X I am convinced at present that we can only watch the destruction of our system. We must be prepared for the declaration of a national emergency, which will probably mean a suspension of what's left of the Constitution. There are elements in our government who are so evil that they have actually unleashed on us a number of contagious AIDS-like viruses known collectively as Gulf War Illness, which is in fact biological warfare. They have even devised a way to wreck gas masks. They do, however, possess an antidote to protect themselves from this mass death. We must persuade them to share it with us...

My life has been dedicated to fighting evil where I found it. I called for the destruction of our traitors consistently since 1968, eventually publishing this call to arms in the above-mentioned book, first written in 1983. The militia movement resulted from this call to arms but it remains primarily a defensive, rather than an offensive, movement. We cannot win by remaining on the defensive. At some point, probably after a declaration of national emergency, we will be forced to fight the brainwashed elements of our military and police to avoid deportation to concentration camps—in self-defense. If our hidden oppressors, the Rothschild-Rockefeller gangsters, are not punished then our lives are meaningless. We will have failed our children as our parents and grandparents failed us. We must break this cycle of powerlessness. We have the power! But if we don't use it, it is the same as if we don't have it. I tried to provide the spark to overthrow these sexually perverted, homicidal maniacs who have turned this country into a cesspool. Their orders will be ignored when they are gone.

We must take charge of our lives. There is no alternative to this except death. □

What is worrying you?

by

Major D.V. Clerkin

Do you look to the heavens for comets? Or do you think the world is coming to an end in the year 2000? How about the New World Order? The United Nations? I don't want to pooh-poooh some people's favorite boogeymen, but really, none of these things is as fearful as the absolute collapse of the United States into bankruptcy. There is nothing that we can do to prevent such a calamity, and in fact we ought to welcome this event; for without the demise of Washington as a power in this continent, the white race will not survive into the next century as a political force to be reckoned with. Demographics already show that the diminishing numbers of whites (due to a 1.6 birth rate) are losing the battle for political influence. Plus the fact that most whites think and act against their own racial interests. Were the United States to continue on, soon the non-whites would have political power over us, especially considering that the powerful Jewish interests always work against true white interests.

No, even though the collapse of the Washington regime will mean dangerous conditions for whites, if we are serious about surviving we ought to be thinking about a future in which we rebuild a national entity for ourselves on this continent.

How will the collapse come about? First understand that there is nearly eight trillions of dollars in public debt, and about 20 trillions in private, mostly credit card debt abroad in this economy. Everything depends upon the ability to continue to pay the interest on these debts, public and private, but especially the Interest on the National Debt. Private individuals may bankrupt themselves with credit card profligacies, but the country does not suffer death because of it. But if the Interest on the National Debt is not paid, then the full faith and credit of the United States will suffer. We have legal tender laws in the United States. The

government could call toilet paper money if it chose to do so. However, the foreign concerns that buy Treasury Bills do not have to accept worthless scrip as payment of Interest on the Debt. If the full faith and credit of the United States is destroyed by the failure to pay the Interest quarterly, even one quarter, then the currency of the United States, the "Federal Reserve Note," will be so worthless that no foreign bond holder will accept it. Washington will do anything it has to do to pay the Interest on the Debt.

The Interest now is paid because the foreign concerns hold Treasury Bills they have invested in the bond market. The money taken in from Treasury Bill sales is returned to the investors as interest. A dead bond market would finish the country quickly. Consequently, Washington does what it has to do to prop up a sagging bond market. If interest rates do not offer good enough investment, then the Federal Reserve will raise their "discount rate," causing a rise in the "prime lending rate," the rate at which big corporate customers borrow money. Soon the bank rates on homes and automobiles rise. If the Federal Reserve jacks up its "discount rate" too high, then all down the line interest rates are affected, causing slowdowns in the building of new homes and the sales of cars, thus putting workers on the unemployment lines. Keep in mind that all the economies of the Western world are based on debt, a condition engendered by Jewish practices going back to the Middle ages: fractional banking — the holding of only a fraction of the money lent out. Thus was paper currency born.

There have been paper currencies issued by the countries of the world not borrowed from central banks the Greenbacks of Lincoln's time and the United States Notes of JFK's time, plus the Reichsmark of Adolf Hitler — these currencies issued on the worth of the economies in goods and services, plus the value of the land in resources. Now there is no such currency in existence anywhere in the developed world. All currencies are borrowed from central banks through a devious process which creates them from thin air, then charges interest to the holders of such currencies

who have to work to earn them.

Since Washington cannot seem to stop borrowing, cannot get hold of a balanced budget, the Debt principle rises and the Interest on that Debt goes up accordingly. Any business owner or householder knows that continued borrowing slowly saps the ability to keep up. Anyone who has extended his credit on a bank card beyond his ability to pay, is well aware of the eventual consequences. Washington, however, seems unwilling to face this fact. Probably because the unlimited ability to tax and play with interest rates permits the government to borrow and spend without thought to the consequences.

Failure to pay the Interest on the Debt will mean the end of confidence in the government's promises, what is known as the full faith and credit of the United States. The government MUST pay the Interest. If the Interest is not paid, then the holders of government bonds will file breach of contract suits in the U.S. district courts. The courts must entertain such actions, and judgements will have to be paid in something the foreign investors will accept. The currency being worthless, the judgments will have to be paid in federal lands and properties, there allegedly being no gold left in Fort Knox. Thus the United States will be partitioned.

But it will not come to that because the government will do anything to pay the Interest. As the Interest on the Debt rises, the Federal Reserve will have to fuel the bond market with a rise in interest rates. Because the government will not get to the business of living within its means, will not balance the budget (it is probably too late for that now), its only resort must be to raise taxes to pay for the increasing costs of the burgeoning government. Interest rates and taxes can only be raised so much before the economy dries up. So the alternative is to cut the entitlements, the welfare programs, government pensions, civilian and military, Medicare, Social Security (whose trust fund is already nearing the point of no return for a Ponzi Scheme), and Medicaid. When the welfare budget is cut, and already the States are moving to cut free access to the welfare dollar,

thus making recipients angry, the hotheads among the blacks will claim that these cuts are genocide against black people, the starvation of black children. Blacks have burned the cities before for lesser reasons. Race riots, shootings of police, attacks on white suburban communities, will bring on martial law and the Army will be ordered by the president to restore order. The militias will then rise up claiming that the Constitution is being overthrown by the New World Order. Civil war is a distinct possibility.

So the next time someone tries to work you up with stories of space creatures and spiritual possessions, remind him that the actuality of life is much scarier.

What to do about all of this? Well, be armed. You will need to be. A good short barreled shotgun and a good high caliber revolver, probably a .38 or a .357, or a .45 semi-automatic for those with a steady hand. And buy some rounds now while you can get them. Believe it or not, along with gold and silver, bullets will most likely serve as money during the crunch. Why not, they are capable of saving your life. You can't eat bullets, but you can stay alive until you can find something to eat. Those whites fearful of guns and their lethal purpose will probably not survive the period of chaos which will follow the collapse of government control. They will be butchered without mercy by the marauders, many of whom will be whites on the prowl for whatever the unarmed have in their homes and cars. This goes for rural areas of the country as well as the big cities. You will only know who your enemy is when he comes calling with that look in his eye. So be prepared to use extreme violence, and don't think twice once you have decided this fellow is going to harm you or yours.

It is at this time that the great racial awareness among whites will arise. All talk of race equality will cease. Most blacks will attack you now if given the chance. Come the chaos and you will be a real target. Again I say to beware of the vicious white trash, the scum of our race, the predators who come into their own when law and order break down. Out of this chaos we will have just one chance to form

into a new white polity, a *Staat* of our own in North America. It won't be a large *Staat* at first, due to the fact that we will perforce be very selective of who we allow to enter into the new *Staat*. The first thing we must do is set up an immigration court. Petitioners must present their qualifications for becoming a citizen of the Aryan Republic. We shall have to be sticklers in our choosing. No race mixers of course, with their broods of bastards trying to escape the chaos; and no old boo-hoos for the 'poor blacks.' We do not intend to make the mistakes that killed America off. The Aryan Republic will be a place for the white loyalist, with an army to protect the borders, and a government determined to protect the best of our race, giving them a place to bring up white children in security and the high European culture.

America died a long time ago, the Republic died at Appomattox. There is no reason to think that any political action can resurrect it. The cream of our racial crop does not have to die with it. Be forewarned. □

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 — except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*. For your copy (Order No. 03014) send \$12.00 plus \$2.40 for postage and handling) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

JUDICIAL INTERPRETATION AND FROG LEGS FOR DINNER

by

Richard C. Bentinck, M.D.

The Western frog sits basking stupidly in the pond of Western Civilization as the temperature slowly rises. Already he is parboiled half to death and doesn't realize what is being done to him. The so-called 'hate crime', a term of totally open, political and even frivolous definition, might just be enough to finish him off. In Germany, even to speak the word 'holocaust' with a smile can get you five years in prison! Most of Europe is gone. Canada is not far behind. Australia is on its way. When we are gone, the war is lost.

In our Sovereign States of America united, we pride ourselves on our First Amendment of the Constitution. It guarantees us the freedom of speech and expression, doesn't it? We value it, don't we? Did not Voltaire, who fought judicial arbitrariness, define our First Amendment when he said, "I may not agree with what you say, but I will defend to the death your right to say it"? Well, we also—truly the last bastion of freedom in the world—are losing the rights first voiced formally in 1215 in the Magna Carta and locked in stone in 1787 by our Constitution. But even stone yields to attack by the winds.

An article called "Combating Bigotry in Law Enforcement" which appeared in *FBI Law Enforcement Bulletin* for June, 1996, shows the sneaky and insidious means by which politically correct, corrupted judges are turning the rock of our Constitution into anonymous sand. The article, written by a Ph.D. professor and an FBI lawyer starts off on a high-blown note of constitutional virtuosity, "In civilized nations, freedom of thought is sacred—the equal right of individuals to think as they see fit—freedom of thought is the most basic of all obstacles to governmental tyranny—(and)—the right to freedom of thought is unconditional". Did you catch the little hooker? What happened to freedom of expression? What they really

are saying is, "You can think what you want as long as you don't communicate your thought to anyone else by word or action".

Think a moment. If thought cannot be aired, it is rendered pointless. As will anything that is unused, it loses purpose and meaning. Thought will die. What do we call a creature that cannot think? It is a robot. A robot is a thing that is totally under the control of something other than itself, isn't it? In a word, it is the ultimate *slave*.

Now they begin to get really devious. They say, "Neither the U.S. Constitution nor first amendment *case law* guarantees unconditional freedom of speech and nonverbal expression", implying that we've all been reading the darn thing wrong for over 200 years! Look again at their sentence. They cleverly construct the sentence such that it gives the impression that we really do not have a Constitutional right to freedom of expression. And the sentence is true. It is true, the Constitution devoid of its Amendments, says nothing about freedom of expression. That right is in the First Amendment (capitalized). While the sentence does not mention the First Amendment per se, its presence is implied. Instead, they mention 'first amendment case law' (without caps). And that also is true—but what the entire sentence says to the unwary and without analysis, is a lie. The First Amendment clearly guarantees freedom of expression with no conditions to all citizens of the Sovereign States of America united.

'Case law' is merely some judge's 'interpretation'. It is his 'opinion'—which may be bigoted, or worse. Is there anyone on earth still so naive as to believe that opinions are not for sale? As we know, judges are merely lawyers who, as federal judges, are appointed by politicians to life tenure because they know which side their bread is buttered on. If they are not federal judges, they are elected and we all know what a disgusting farce that has become. A judge is just a lawyer with a sinecure. The mere act of donning a black robe and sitting in a taxpayer-built palace does not magically confer either intelligence, knowledge, honesty or honor.

Now, the article discloses some pretty fancy judicial foot-

work. In order to allow somebody to penalize somebody else if they don't like him or what he says, judges have displayed remarkable terpsichorean talent as they pirouette through their dance of words. And then, adding insult to injury, they quote reams of previous semantically improper decisions in support of their own corruption of the basic law. That is exactly what it amounts to. Precedent (read, *'judicial interpretation'*) is the law, not the law itself in these latter days.

While this article seems to refer mostly to certain types of employees rather than to their wives, husbands, or neighbors, it is but an insignificant step to general application. How big a step do you think it is from penalizing one type of employee for speaking freely to extending this same penalty to all of us in the name of *equality under the law*?

These 'judicial interpretations' are quite properly labeled Orwellian 'newspeak'. They redefine words and reinterpret sentences out of syntax in order to fit some political expediency. Thus, according to this article, telling someone of your thoughts is protected by the First Amendment only if it may be "fairly characterized as constituting speech on a matter of public concern—whether it relates to any matter of political, social, or other legitimate concern to the community". Obviously, what may be a "matter of public concern" may be entirely in the mind of the listener or observer—or elected official!

He, the official, then gets to decide why he thinks you expressed it, whether you might have had some personal bias—which could simply mean that you knew more about it than he did—and whether you said it publicly. If you expressed this idea of yours at a private party, even as a lampoon to liven things up and have a good time, it would *not* be considered a matter of public concern because it was not bruited from the rooftops to the general public! So, if someone at the party disliked your perfume (the wearing of perfume is a form of expression) and you had saved it specially for the party and never worn it on the street, you are in trouble.

Don't think it stops there! This wonderful lawyer paid by your taxes to be a judge gets to apply the "Balancing Process".

Reaching into his deepening bag of tricks, your local paragon of justice gets to decide whether the value of your expression to the public interest outweighs its adverse effects on legitimate law enforcement interests! But, there is more. Your remark need cause no disruption of law enforcement interests. All it takes is that somebody has an idea that your expression could somehow cause some disruption of law enforcement *interests*. 'Interests' covers an almost limitless field—and the court can rule against you. Somewhere in the back of your mind, is the little phrase, 'police state', beginning to rankle?

Now can you see what is going on? First, get the poor, dumbed-down boobs accustomed to something lukewarm, confuse them with razzle-dazzle and then clamp down! The frog is almost ready for eating. Does he still have enough gumption to jump out of the pot? □

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb.) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*" —R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality" —Dr. A.J. App) **THE ANTI-HUMANS** Order #01013. Sale priced, single copy \$2.00 + \$1.50 postage, 10 for \$15.00 + \$5.00 postage. Order from:

**LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS,
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA**

PLEASE REMEMBER:

Your subscription to *Liberty Bell*, your book orders, and your regular monetary contributions are our lifeblood. Help us keep *Liberty Bell* ringing and proclaiming the truth. Your continued support is needed and will be greatly appreciated!

Editor, TULSA WORLD
P.O. Box 1770
Tulsa 74102

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

13 January 1997

Lately there has been much discussion about an impending Social Security crisis, and with good reason. Productive, thrifty people are awakening to the fact that Social Security is a rotten deal for them and is likely to become much worse.

If participation in Social Security were to be made voluntary it would have few takers amongst thrifty, self-reliant people, more of whose earnings could be put to more effective use in providing for their retirement years without being forced to depend on "our" profligate, bungling, corrupt, mendacious and redistributive government in Washington.

Of course, that government has the power to print ever-increasing amounts of paper money, but what will that money buy in future years?

Like others who were employed in the 1950s, I was forced to make "contributions" to Social Security that had a purchasing power around ten times as great as the dollars in which my present benefits are being paid. However, 85% of part of my benefits is being taxed at a rate which is applied to present-day earnings in debased dollars.

Monetary policy is being formulated by men who are trying to figure out how to roll over the huge indebtedness of the government in Washington. Trust in the future value of the dollar has become so low that the federal government is now issuing bonds that will supposedly compensate for the decline in the future purchasing power of its paper money. People of my generation recall that the federal government callously repudiated its gold obligations in 1939.

The philosophical basis of Social Security lies in the oversaving theories which were current in the 1930s and in a cynical contempt of the inherent self-reliance of American workers.

Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

2446 East 22nd Place
Tulsa, Oklahoma 74114

* * *

Mr. George Dietz
Editor, THE LIBERTY BELL
P.O. Box 21
Reedy, West Virginia 25270

1 January 1997

I was utterly astonished to read the following sentence on page 35 of the January, 1997 issue of the LIBERTY BELL: "One believes that there must be a money or value, 100 per cent gold and silver used for a short time around the 14th century."

What a lack of awareness of the real history of monetary media, perhaps propagated by collectivist academic economists! As a matter of fact, European governments have been striking gold, silver and (later) bronze coins for over 2,500 years, not just "for a short time around the 14th century." By the fifth century B.C. Athens, for example, was producing a huge silver coinage with well established standards of weight and fineness. The Athenian silver coins became so highly respected, trusted and desired that they circulated as far away as India, where they were also imitated. In Germany, a figurative expression sometimes used for doing inefficient or pointless work is "Eulen nach Athen tragen" (to carry owls to Athens). This figurative expression corresponds to "to carry coals to Newcastle" in English. The "owls" of the German expression, which actually goes back to ancient Greek literature, are the Athenian silver coins, which depicted owls on their reverses as attributes of the goddess Athena.

By the way, the technical and artistic accomplishment of striking coins with elaborate designs, which required the preparation ("sinking") of steel dies, gives a notable testimony to the skills and mentality of ancient European man. Many books are available to the reader who wishes to learn about the remarkable ancient coinage of Europe, for example, Agnes Brett, *Catalogue of Greek Coins, Museum of Fine*

Arts. Boston (1955 and later reprint). The magnificent artistic achievement of ancient European coinage can be viewed in the book by C.M. Kraay and Max Hirmer, *Greek Coins* (New York, 1966). The ancient Chinese civilization also brought forth coins as media of exchange but they were relatively crude, cast (not struck) bronze coins with inscriptions in Chinese characters. In ancient times Americans Indians had no coins. They used such commodities as shells and cocoa beans as media of exchange. However, they treasured gold and worked it into artistically simple ornaments by hammering it and even employing the lost wax process.

When attempts have been made to substitute a fiat paper money for monetary media based on the precious metals, they have resulted in economic dislocation, chaos and injustice. Toward the end of the eighteenth century the revolutionary government of France issued paper money (assignats) supposedly based on the value of lands confiscated from the Church. These assignats soon became worthless as ever larger quantities of them were issued. (Goethe later satirized them in the second part of his drama, *Faust*, when Faust's evil companion, Mephistopheles, induces the government of an emperor to issue fraudulent paper money.) Napoleon's government returned to gold and silver as monetary media which served the European economy well for over a century. Paper money was also issued by American colonial and state governments around the time of the American Revolution. This paper money also became worthless. ("Not worth a Continental" referred to paper money issued by the Continental Congress.)

In our days the Federal Reserve System, founded largely by Jewish bankers in 1919, has provided us with another example of paper money. One of Roosevelt's first measures in 1933 was the prohibition of the use of gold as a monetary medium, quite in opposition to the intent of the Constitution, Article 1, Section 10, "No State shall... make any Thing but gold and silver Coin a Tender in Payment of Debts." The "pestilential effects of paper money" are vividly described in

Federalist Paper No. 44, written by Madison in support of that Section. The American Constitution, after all, was written by Aryan men as a manifestation of their aspirations for government and economic life.

Paper money hyperinflations in Europe during the early 1920s enabled Jews, with their international banking connections, to buy up great amounts of real estate and other tangible assets. They became wealthier on average than their host populations. (For details, see Louis Marschalko, *The World Conquerors*, 1958, reprint of 1968, pages 121 ff.) Such paper money inflations took place in Germany, Danzig, Austria, Hungary, Poland and Russia. In general, Jews have a tendency to favor monetary media that can be manipulated and debased. In Israel itself various monetary units have been subject to hyperinflations.

Aryan man at his best has a mentality, perhaps even genetically determined, which makes him comfortable with monetary stability. Aryan man is by nature inventive, energetic and thrifty, but his thrifty inclinations are betrayed when monetary media are debased and are thus frustrated. In our times a lack of monetary stability is manifested in the decline of purchasing power of Federal Reserve Notes. If we look back on the prices of automobiles and postal services in the 1950s, for example, we observe that the purchasing power of such paper money has declined by about 90%, a reality which has had a profound effect on American life, particularly as a concomitant of the declining numbers and fortunes of the Aryan component of the American population.

When we reflect on actual monetary history of the past thousands of years its racial aspects become apparent.

(Monetary "reforms" took place in Israel during 1949, 1960, 1980 and 1985. In 1985 1000 old Sheqalim were equated to 1 New Sheqel.)

Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.
2446 East 22nd Place
Tulsa, Oklahoma 74114

✱ ✱ ✱

Dear George,

I have sent my extra copies of *Liberty Bell* to other people, hoping to educate or give another viewpoint, but I fear we have far too many slow learners or even non-learners among us.

Along those lines of non-learners I do put Joe Sobran. For many years I read his articles in *The Wanderer* and found them filled with such hate toward Germany and the German people. His constant repetition of dictator Hitler and the Six Million even long after Jewish historians were lowering the numbers irritated me and I wrote letters to him about this and also asked him if he read anything but the Jewish version of that war. Needless to say, I received no reply. Indeed it is only since his former friends, Jews have turned on him that he now tells a little about the hold the Jews have on this country. I firmly believe that if he were again accepted back into the fold of his Jewish friends he would again revert to his old refrain of the guilt of the German people because of the 6 Million.

I doubt that any of our people, Hans Schmidt, Michael Hoffman, Ernst Zündel or Günther Deckert or any others trying to get another viewpoint across could be printed in *The Wanderer* or Joe Sobran's newsletter. Those people are kept out of any print and may only be found in the smaller newsletters, newspapers or magazines such as *Liberty Bell*.

I do enjoy *Liberty Bell* for it encourages me to believe that one day the whole truth about not only those two wars, but this entire last century will be evident for all to see and read.

With my best wishes for the New Year,

Sincerely Yours,
Mrs. M.K., Oregon

✱ ✱ ✱

Dear Sir,

11 January 1997

...There is one point of issue I think has largely been overlooked and that is the use by the Left of using words like apartheid and then giving them all sorts of connotations which have little bearing on their true meaning. If for instance people would use the English translation of separate development then they would arrive at a different conclusion to the one they had drawn on hearing only the foreign word. Another favorite trick was to use an abbreviation of foreign words like the word Nazi; this word in itself has no meaning and so can be twisted and used to stand for anything derogatory. Which is why the word Nazi is almost always used when describing either the Third Reich or the National Socialist German Workers Party or anyone sympathetic to either of these. If people were to use the correct term which is National Socialist then a true definition would emerge, one which the enemies of National Socialism would not like one bit.

Also another disturbing trend in recent years has been the total corruption of words to mean something different to their original meaning. I refer here to the definition Gay, the proper use of this word is to describe being merry, lively, happy etc., a positive word to denote merriment. But now it has been hijacked to fulfill a meaning of perversion. In actual fact the correct word for a homosexual is a Uranist and homosexuality is Uranism. Also something near to this is an Urning which means, according to the dictionary, a male who feels like a woman towards other males. So if this collection of Leftists and perverts wish to call themselves anything let them henceforth refer to themselves as they are the URANIST and URNING LIBERATION FRONTS and leave the word Gay alone.

Yours faithfully,
Mr. A.J.Ch., England

PLAGIARISM?

In the February 1997 issue of *Liberty Bell* magazine I have been accused of plagiarism by Kevin Alfred Strom of the National Alliance. This allegation, like all the others the NA has leveled against me, is false.

The article Mr. Strom accuses me of plagiarizing is "Jewish Media Control Close Up" by Jack Killey. This article was sent to me by Kevin Alfred Strom himself, and no one else, via e-mail. The article was then forwarded by me as an e-mail NSNet Bulletin. I "plagiarized" nothing; I gave both Mr. Killey credit as author and Mr. Strom credit as source of the article.

The article was also reprinted in the weekly newsletter of the NSWPP, *Resistance*, issue #88, September 16th, 1996. In that reprint, both Mr. Killey and Mr. Strom were given credit. Had Mr. Strom bothered to check with me before writing a defamatory letter to George Dietz accusing me of plagiarism, he would have learned this and I would have been happy to provide him with copies of both the e-mail and print articles to confirm that due credit was given to the author and himself.

This bogus accusation is part and parcel of a continuing series of vicious and contemptible attacks made against myself and the National Socialist White People's Party by the National Alliance. This campaign is motivated by fear of financial and political competition from the Party, and nothing more. It has recently escalated from the usual Movement smears and slander into acts of illegality such as forged e-mails and spams, vandalism, obscene and threatening telephone calls, and trespassing. The low point came on December 1st, 1996, when a member of the National Alliance, whose identity is known to me, crept up on my apartment during the hours of darkness and defecated on my doorstep. Mr. Strom is normally an intelligent and articulate spokesman for our race, but he is keeping some pretty vile company, and I am sorry he has allowed himself to become involved in this revolting business.

Winston Smith
General Secretary N.S.W.P.P.
PO Box 9444, Chapel Hill NC 27515

KEEP THE LIBERTY BELL RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular — monthly or quarterly — basis. Whether it is \$2., \$5., \$20., or \$100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense — and we need and use many of these here every month — and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

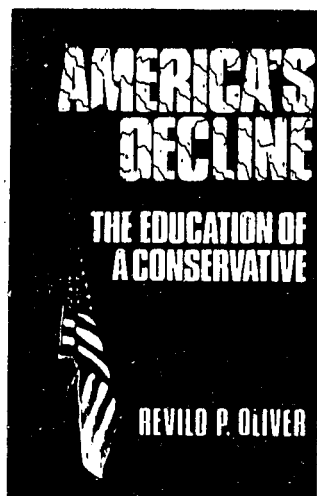
Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of \$ for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property for general purposes.

**DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE
RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!**



ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revllo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM AMERICA'S DECLINE:

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congolids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 — \$12.00
plus \$2.40 for postage & handling

376 pp., pb.
ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667

SINGLE COPY \$5.50

THE WAY AHEAD
A Primer for the N.S.-Vanguard
Part VI
By Colin Jordan
page 1

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Brander C. Kitchen:
Holocaustophilia, page 26;
The Tragedy of Government
Schools, page 30;
The Federal Toilet,
page 35.

Guillermo Coletti:
Rosenberg at Nuremberg,
page 38.

Letters to the Editor
page 52

VOL. 24 — NO. 9

MAY 1997

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1997

by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES effective 1 December 1993

00012 FIRST CLASS / AIRMAIL: All other countries	\$100.00
00020 AIR MAIL: (Printed Matter) Europe, South America	\$ 80.00
00021 AIR MAIL: (Printed Matter) Middle East, Far East, South Africa	\$ 85.00
00022 AIR MAIL: (Printed Matter) Sample Copy	\$ 6.50
00030 THIRD CLASS: (Bulk Rate) USA only	\$ 50.00
00031 THIRD CLASS: (Printed Matter) Abroad	\$ 70.00
00033 THIRD CLASS: Sample Copy	\$ 5.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION

10 copies	\$ 30.00
50 copies	\$ 120.00
100 copies	\$ 200.00
500 copies	\$ 800.00
1000 copies	\$1200.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

THE WAY AHEAD

A Primer for the N.S.-Vanguard

by

Colin Jordan

Part VI

THE PURSUIT OF POWER

IS ELECTIONEERING THE WAY TO WIN?

The objective of the Vanguard is success in the pursuit of power: power meaning the whole compass of opportunity and ability to implement our ideas for the salvation, upliftment and prosperity of the Aryan peoples. For this successful pursuit we need the right sort of people, inspired by the right sort of ideology, and brought together in the right form of organisation with the right methods. Nothing else will suffice.

In thus defining our purpose, we are currently prompted by the proximity of a General Election in the United Kingdom to raise the question whether the conventional political party with its integral commitment to electioneering is the right form of organisation with the right sort of people and the right methods for our purpose. Does it instead represent a woefully mistaken, habitual conformity to gross waste in the pursuit of an utterly illusionary aim?

The British National Party and other lesser nationalist parties in this country, where at present there is no outright National-Socialist party, believe that the way ahead must be through a political party contesting elections. The BNP has accordingly committed itself to putting up 50 candidates in the forthcoming General Election, a target fixed precisely because of the free, five-minute television and radio time this extent of candidature will entitle it to, along with free mailing of election literature. It and the other participant parties of nationalism are currently convulsed with high ex-

citement in their feeling of having climbed out of the shadows of comparative obscurity to join in "the big time" of ballot box competition.

The BNP explicitly recognises, realistically, that on this occasion it cannot expect to capture any parliamentary seats, or even in almost all constituencies to regain — through securing the necessary proportion of the total votes cast — the £500 deposit required of a candidate by the authorities. Nevertheless, it is insistent that the operation will prove immensely worthwhile in the recruitment obtained through contesting.

It rightly points out that for a cost of some £50,000 in deposits and the other expenses of contesting, such as printing costs (although not accounting for the value of all the time expended by party members on the electioneering), the party can gain around £3 million of television time, plus the value of the accompanying radio time, plus something in the region of £60,000 of postage. Considered purely on this arithmetic, the financial return so exceeds the financial outlay as to make the venture greatly worthwhile. However, a full and accurate assessment has to delve much deeper than this attractive but superficial reckoning.

Recruitment, the BNP has named as the immediate objective and justification for its electioneering, so what volume of recruitment and quality in that volume can be expected for the expenditure of the £50,000, plus the value of all the time expended? Set by its own criterion, the BNP case for fighting the 1997 General Election stands or falls on this assessment. In the final analysis this becomes the simple question of what amount of extra work and financial assistance can be expected from the total of election-won recruits in return for the total expenditure in obtaining them, and subtracting from this the further cost in accommodating them and keeping them content with membership. We will look into this crucial question in the course now of an examination of the whole question of party politics under Democracy.

THE GREAT PRETENCE

Democracy is the Great Pretence in politics, the pretence that the people rule themselves whereas in fact some particular people do the ruling for them. Under it, periodically we have a festival of head counting after candidates acceptable to the permanent dictators behind the scenes have been put before the public, and notions favourable to those candidates have been implanted in the minds of the public by the media, the public are said to decide between these candidates and so determine the government.

Certainly some extent of divergence is necessarily presented between the approved candidates in order to give the illusion of free choice. However, the divergence is kept within the family, as it were, confined within safe bounds. Thus the seemingly different parties are virtually but different wings of the same team, wholeheartedly agreed as one and the same in opposition to what National-Socialism holds to be vital for the salvation, upliftment and prosperity of the Aryan peoples.

Consistent with this, whenever the contrived array of parties comes up against a potentially dangerous outburst of discontent, safety valves are created. Bogus champions of rebellion are set up as in the case of Enoch Powell in the 1960s on immigration, and now on European union the billionaire, Jewish financier, Sir James Goldsmith, and his Referendum Party, and, to cater for all tastes, the United Kingdom Independence Party. Showing their bogus nature, both of these parties have a lot to say about the infringement of British national sovereignty by the European authorities at Brussels, but not a single word about the infringement of our sovereignty by way of the alien influence in and on British government at London emanating from such as the fellow tribesmen of Goldsmith. Patriotic Britons who persist in remaining blind to this disqualifying contradiction, hailing these fakes as St George-like saviours, are pitiable in their so easily satisfied gullibility.

Goldsmith at least lives up to his name. *The Sunday*

Telegraph (London, 21 April 1996) revealed regarding this shining crusader of Britain's national sovereignty nitwits, descended from the Jewish ghetto of Frankfurt, Germany: "He keeps his wealth in gold and foreign currencies, dipping in and out of the world's stock market like a gambler when he senses a swift profit."

One thing we can be certain of is that this man's profit is not ours, swift or otherwise. Anyone so shallow minded as to be drawn by election fever to support him or any other representative of The Old Order of Democracy is clearly and conclusively feeble and not of Vanguard quality. What we need and want is freedom from the Goldsmiths of this world, whether based in Britain, Brussels or the Back of Beyond. Getting Britain out of Europe is not the supreme need. Getting the tribe of Goldsmith out of power in Britain and elsewhere is.

RULE BY BRAIN-BENDER BOX

The success of the Great Pretence of Democracy is attributable to the success of its practitioners in utilising the power of the media which they almost exclusively control, including the positively hypnotic power of the kind of image radiation peculiar to television which makes it unique as a means of mind control because of its magnetic capacity. These radiations, resulting from the electronic scanning peculiar to television, bombard the brain at a rate beyond the ability to cope of that part of the brain capable of reasoning, so that the passively uncritical part of the brain predominates. This visual hypnotism is comparable to the audio hypnotism achieved by repetitive, ultra-rapid "rock", radiated beyond the pulse rate of the human body, and thereby its ability to resist domination, which has reduced the younger generation to a zombie-like condition.

Democracy's dictators have established their domination of the ballot box through their domination of this compelling force of the brain-bending box in well-nigh every home, whereby the minds of the masses are enslaved to the system. Thus this dictatorship cannot be overthrown by playing

the party game of the ballot box in the absence of gaining power over the brain-bending box, either by acquiring an adequate television facility in competition or by putting the television transmitters of the dictators out of action and keeping them out of action. Even Adolf Hitler could not today have succeeded otherwise in attaining state power, and we have no faint shadow of a second Adolf Hitler around today.

The mental enslavement of the masses is set to be made even more secure by the forthcoming introduction of 30-channel, digital television on top of satellite and cable television. Thus will primary television be reinforced in providing a daily, round-the-clock domination of the minds of most of the people, and thereby the majority of voters in the beguiling business of parliamentary elections as the core of Democracy's confidence trick concerning public rule. This digital access to the brain box as decisively influential to the verdict of the ballot box is to be in the hands of a consortium encompassing the British Sky Broadcasting of media magnate, Rupert Murdoch, whose mother was Jewish, making him by rabbinical standards Jewish too; Carlton Communications run by the Jew, Michael Green, worth £200 million; and the £7.5 billion Granada group; all very indicative of government of the people by and for the Chosen People.

So what of the BNP's goal of five minutes on the box? The realistic answer is that it has to be measured in effect against the effect of all the rest of the time, day in, day out, year in, year out in which the dictators of Democracy have been and will be conducting on that box what amounts to constant electioneering. They have been conducting this in the ceaseless propagation of their propaganda, both directly in the presentation of alleged information, accompanied by the elimination of contrary information, and indirectly in the deliberate and highly suggestive projection of fictional material favourable to their aims, for example the portrayal of inter-racial liaisons in an attractive setting, this being far more effective than mere exhortation to this end. The BNP's five minutes on the box cannot be more than an inconse-

quential flicker in comparison. Can the cost of this flicker prove worthwhile?

In estimating the answer to this question, we have to analyse the nature of a political party in relation to the nature of the British public today. A political party today is a reflection of the Democracy under which it operates, whatever it may incorporate in seeming challenge to that Democracy. A party is wide open to the masses who have been moulded by indoctrination by the media of Democracy, and that party's ultimate aim is to solicit successfully the sufficient approval of those indoctrinated by the media of Democracy. Electioneering and the party are thus inseparably linked, the electioneering of the party being pitched at the masses and the party in turn seeking to incorporate the masses.

The vast majority of the people who will watch the BNP's appearance on television and will read the BNP election literature coming in the post will be either Whites who are firm opponents or hostile Coloureds, and on all of these the indiscriminate output will be completely wasted, so that in respect of most viewers and readers what will have been costless will be gain-less. Beyond that there can be expected to be a comparatively small number of people who nod their heads in agreement, but who do nothing more about it. Beyond that there can be expected to be a comparatively minute number of people who are sufficiently stirred to write for more information and even to enrol. Among them will probably be a very small part of them who will not only continue their membership permanently, but prove prepared to contribute substantially more than the cost of retaining them, these last-mentioned being the ultimate gauge of the worth of the operation, and probably costing in terms of the expenses of electioneering for their procurement a very high price each.

The great majority of that minute minority who may be recruited, temporarily at any rate, as the reward of the current electioneering will be conspicuously and injuriously the products of Democracy, far more reflective of the system, its outlook, its values and its ethos than rebellious to it their re-

belliousness in most cases being only to some part or parts of it, without depth of perception of the interaction of all parts of the complete pattern of decay. As carriers of the psychological diseases of Democracy, they will have at least as much capacity to infect others as to improve them.

As background to this, it has to be faced up to that of the great bulk of the British people of today, while certainly not the scum of the earth, are equally certainly not the salt of the earth as so many nationalists are fond of making out in flattering them for votes and membership. A great part of the best of the breed was thrown away in the death toll of two mad wars against our brother nation, Germany. What remains has in most cases been duped and doped, degraded and corrupted by years of never-ending influence by the media of Democracy, their strength of character so sapped that they have become docile to the point of acquiescence in their own national and racial ruination, displaying the dismal demeanour of a beaten people.

It is thus fantasy to think that salvation can come through soliciting the masses. They will not be brought to undertake an uprising. On the other hand they will not take to the streets in violent defence of the system. As a motive force one way or the other regarding the rescue and resurgence of Britain, the general public is truly irrelevant.

The great majority of existing members of the nationalist parties, and the great majority of those who may become members through electioneering are and will be in the nature of things people of poor quality, part-timers, big on talk, big on beer, small on effort, wanting to be entertained, giving little and requiring as much if not more to keep them in place, poor on staying power, so many of them losing heart or interest after a while. So it is that the party is always like a bath with the tap running but the plug pulled out. They reflect the hard fact that people at large are not by nature fitted to be political workers and fighters, but only bystanders and occasional auxiliaries and suppliers of some money.

THE PARTY CURSE OF COMPROMISE

The form of organisation which is the party is thus condemnable because in the ostensible cause of combating Democracy it perpetrates the selfdefeating contradiction of throwing itself open to the products of that Democracy, and seeking outside the approval of these products at large as access to and sanction for state power. This inevitably means, sooner or later, major compromise. It cannot be otherwise. The process is a vicious circle. The recruited members of the public, being carriers of the psychological disease of Democracy, maybe subtly but no less surely stamp their character on the organisation, influencing policy and practice towards compromise. The leaders of the party, under the pressure of the bulk of the members, are led into compromise in order to retain their support. They are furthermore led into it in order to attract new support from outside.

The dominant inclination in a party is thus to adapt, omit, tone down, however debilitating this trimming is to the purported policy for national resurgence, wherever original principles come to be experienced as severely clashing with the prejudices and shortcomings of the recruited members and the solicited public; prejudices and shortcomings induced and fostered by the very promoters of degeneration in power at present. Thus a party by its very nature imports the thought, spirit and habits of Democracy, and is in constant danger of succumbing to them, being in this fashion taken over by Democracy, and rendered incapable of conquering it.

Not suprisingly the vast majority of the members of nationalist parties, heavily infected with the way of thinking of Democracy, are readily responsive to, indeed always eagerly expectant of Democracy's game of electioneering. One of the prime agitators for electioneering in one of these parties recently proclaimed that "... nothing enthuses party members and activists like a General Election ..." as he passionately proceeded to applaud and promote this propensity. Either incapable of perceiving the arguments against electioneer-

ing or incapable of pursuing the alternative paths to power, the votaries of electioneering are instantly aroused to feverish excitement by the bustle of this conventional competition, forfeiting with alacrity what circumspection they otherwise possess. By their shallow disposition they are forever itching to stampede to the polls, like cattle to the feeding pens, and intent on making their leaders aware that this is their favourite exercise which they fondly want and first and foremost expect.

The tiny minority, already present in the party or to come to it in consequence of its General Election publicity, who are capable of higher things than the dull round of party activity amid beery gossip galore and ballot box delusions, can but be disabled and depressed by dispersal among the mass of mediocre or even more deficient members, instead of being selectively recognised and set apart so that their superiority can be put to best advantage.

This lumping together of the majority, who do and give little, with the tiny minority who do most of the work and provide most of the money and who in consequence are an elite, has been defended by one of the nationalist leaders as a mixture beneficial to the party because the comparatively inert majority help the party with some financial contributions and literature purchases. This advocacy of combination disregards the fact that these minor benefits could be coaxed from them without incorporating them in the organisation, instead dealing with them as auxiliaries outside, and thus without the nullifying cost of accomodating them inside, including the drag and deterrent they exert on the elite. It is an advocacy that comes strangely from a man fond of military analogies, since it is comparable to the advocacy of combining in one and the same unit back line Pioneer Corps and front line Parachute personnel, a practice shunned by the British Army and every other army in the world.

While the BNP is currently foreshortening the election debate to the matter simply of contesting for the sake of television and radio time, whereby access to the public and resulting recruitment can be gained, this cannot be taken as

the end of the line, but only as the beginning. Having started out on the election road, this and any such party will be inevitably carried further along that road by the unleashed motive force involved in electioneering.

This means, incontestably, a permanent tendency to compromise as the price of soliciting the votes of the masses. This is so because the masses, being in the state they are thanks to the success of Democracy in using the media in its possession to mould their minds, will never accept what is really necessary for national and racial salvation. Any alternative party which failed to compromise heavily, reducing its message to flattery and fleshy bribes and thus imitating the old parties of Democracy whose purpose is to keep the masses content with their exploitation in their degraded state as darkness falls, would be presenting to them a message essentially offensive to their vanity and taste in its appeal to the higher considerations of life above the lower. It would, therefore, not win their general support. The masses will not vote for their own upliftment in a higher order of society. This has to be accomplished without their support and request, despite them and indeed against them. It is absurd to pivot your whole project, as does a conventional party, on the submission of change to the decision of those who so need to be changed. You might as well make the case for law and order conditional on the approval of the criminals.

So the name of the party game, if it is to be played successfully, has to be compromise, compromise and still more compromise. The religious issue, namely the need to replace ruinous Christianity which is at the very bottom of our troubles, has to be avoided in a major move of self-emasculation in the cause of acceptability, so as not to lose the votes of all the Christians. Freemasonry, another instrument of corruption, has to be avoided, so as not to forfeit the votes of all the freemasons. The odious royal tribe has to be preserved from requisite condemnation, if not spoken favourably of, so as not to lose the votes of the multitude of doting admirers. The foul din of the jungle called "rock", so immensely damaging to our younger generation, has to be compromised with too,

at least to the extent of self-censorship if not explicit acceptance (as was officially awarded in an item in the December, 1996, issue of the BNP magazine, *Spearhead*. Queers, being now so numerous and obtrusive as a natural result of the system of perversion known as Democracy, compromise with them is similarly called for in the quest for popularity and electoral success. If enough votes are not obtained through a certain amount of compromise, then clearly in playing the party game more and more compromise is needed.

If, eventually, such a self-mutilating, new party did happen to win its way to state power as a government, you can take it as certain that the long-standing habit of compromise would have become so ingrained as to keep it permanently on the path of compromise to retain the state power acquired by the same means. Thus the nominally new party would become in fact nothing new at all. In a process of compromise it would come more and more to resemble the old parties of Democracy it was supposed to replace.

HAIDER, LE PEN, FINI: THE WAY OF SELF-DEFEAT

Those in Britain who argue for electioneering as the way to power by courting popularity by trimming policy appropriately heavily rely on citing the electoral advances of "new" parties in Austria, France and Italy as proof of what can be achieved this way, and should be copied in Britain. What they do not candidly concede in the presentation of their argument is that the trimming they have in mind is so deep and extensive in its effect on principle as to change the nature of the party to that of more of a conformist than a rebel. All three of the supposedly "new" parties they have in mind have compromised themselves out of the latter category into the former.

The nearer a "new" party draws to the policy and practice of the old parties, the nearer it gets to the electoral support the latter obtain. It can always advance in popularity by retreating further and further away from the principles

required for real resurgence. The reward for this contortion in the course of the party game is not the reality of success. It is the reality of self-defeat.

In projection of this mirage of success, we have held up to us the example in Austria of Jörg Haider and his "Freedom Party" which gained 28% of the Austrian vote in the November, 1996, European Parliament elections. Its deputy leader now in that European Parliament happens to be a Peter Sichrovsky, identified by the London *Jewish Chronicle* (22 November 1996) as a Jew.

The Washington Post (U.S.A.; 1 December 1996) said of Haider, "He disavows any plans for wholesale expulsions and stresses that he only wants to throw out illegal aliens and toughen citizenship laws. He also says that Turks and other immigrants from Islamic nations are welcome to stay if they adapt to Western secular traditions." Will something like this crass compromise be attractive to election enthusiasts in the BNP as policy enough to present to the British public in respect of Britain's Coloured Invasion?

As we in Britain await the Labour Party's projected penalisation of "holocaust" denial, will those same election enthusiasts be happy to know that Haider the trimmer is already doing the job for our enemies of suppressing denial of this dogma of Democracy? He has expelled from his party a member who dared to deny the Jewish propaganda (*Sunday Times*, London, 17 December 1995)

From France we have held up to us the example of Jean-Marie Le Pen and his vote-chasing National Front. "Le Pen has indeed consistently supported Israel and in February 1987 met with representatives of 24 American-Jewish organisations with whom he had 'positive and cordial' exchanges," reported *Right Now* (U.K., No. 10, 1996) quoting an interview in the *Jerusalem Report* of 27 February, 1992.

In a biography of Le Pen, who is a longtime friend of Robert Hemmerdinger, vice-president of the national committee of French Jews, the novelist Roger Mauge wrote: "Before the meeting I had engaged in conversation with a young Jewish French doctor from Amiens, a member of the FN

since 1988. He was fiercely proud to tell me of his huge admiration for Le Pen and that whatever the FN's detractors may claim, it is not racist but a nationalist party and one with hundreds of active Jewish members, likewise black and brown members and supporters ..." (*Right Now* magazine, U.K., No. 10). Will those same BNP enthusiasts for election-eering endorse the same course of compromise for the BNP, namely cordial arrangements with Jewish organisations, and the admission of numerous Jews and Coloureds as members?

From Italy we have held up to us the example of Gianfranco Fini and the National Alliance into which by drastic compromise he has turned the former, fascistic MSI. How drastic that compromise has been is shown by the fact that a National Alliance delegation visited Israel in August of 1995 to meet Ephraim Zuroff of the baleful, Los Angeles-based Simon Wiesenthal Center, and in the following September Zuroff went to Rome to meet Fini at the party headquarters. Will those same BNP election enthusiasts who look to and acclaim Fini as a model, as they do regarding Haider and Le Pen, be prepared to follow suit and invite Zuroff to London to discuss co-operation in the pursuit of what are called "Nazi war criminals?"

The Institute for Jewish Policy's 1996 *Anti-Semitism World Report* analysed the electoral advances of Haider, Le Pen, Fini and the like as being the consequence of seeking respectability by rejecting overt anti-Semitism. Are the election enthusiasts of Britain's nationalist parties similarly prepared to sacrifice principle in respect of the Jewish problem for the sake of attaining respectability? Some have already shown so.

The lure of electoral success has already caused supposedly "new" parties in Russia to compromise decisively in this respect. Nikolay Lysenko, a former leader of Pamyat, has got himself elected to the Duma, the lower house of parliament, after renouncing anti-Semitism and declaring that Israel is "Russia's strategic ally" (*Jewish Chronicle*, London, 31 May 1996). Vladimir Zhirinovsky, leader of the reputedly

nationalist "Liberal Democratic Party", has put himself on record as stressing that he views Jews as equal citizens, which is not so surprising since his own father was Jewish (*Jewish Chronicle*, London, 14 June 1996).

In holding up as models for the BNP the performance of these foreign parties of abject compromise, one of the BNP's chief agitators for such electioneering by drastic compromise, a Tony Lecomber, has gone almost the whole way in selling out principle for the sake of expediency. In *Spearhead* (March, 1996) he has poured scorn on fascism and National-Socialism as something "old, stale and unsaleable", terming any association with Hitler's National-Socialist Germany "the kiss of death." It only remains for this gentleman to consummate what he no doubt considers to be his superb smartness by coming out explicitly as anti-Hitler, as have certain other nationalist bodies in Britain already, that much more to curry favour with the moronic masses, and to seek to appease the enemy.

Contrary to the misconception of this misleading Mr Lecomber, National-Socialism is not a dead creed but a living one whose principles remain as valid today as ever in the past. Properly understood, National-Socialism is neither restricted to the ways and means of the past in pursuit of those principles, nor is it driven to compromise those principles in order to pursue different ways and means in different times, such as now. The commanding requirement is simply that changes must always be consonant with and not conflicting with those principles. That the brainwashed public is currently opposed to National-Socialism, which they misunderstand due to media misinformation, is no valid argument for shedding National-Socialism to appease that public. Instead, power has to be pursued in all ways possible which are consistent with the inviolate preservation of our principles, and these do not include the party game and electioneering.

STOPPING A REBEL PARTY

If by chance a new party not only retained its soul from ruinous compromise but also gained enough votes to become something of a real threat to the controllers of Democracy — in combination a miracle — you can be absolutely certain that those controllers would bring about in one way or another the exclusion of that new party from state power. They would stop at nothing in putting a stop to the attempt to overthrow them. For them not to do so does not make sense, and does not fit with experience.

So what is our experience bearing out this conclusion? We might begin the answer 60 years back, when the British Union of Fascists looked like a growing threat. Then the holders of state power brought in the 1936 Public Order Act banning political uniforms to stop the great advantage the BUF was gaining from their use.

Over the past 30 years the holders of state power have brought in law after law increasingly to stifle our essential, racial message in our fight against racially ruinous Democracy. They are still at it, planning further laws to ban questioning the alleged, Jewish "Holocaust" and to prohibit virtually any racial expression not complimentary to the Jews and the Coloureds.

At the same time as they have advanced in the use of outright, explicit prohibition, they have as their other arm of suppression advanced in implicit prohibition in practice by the denial of the necessary facilities for political campaigning by a party of revolt. Banning by way of police and Home Office exclusion and harassment has come to prevail in the matter of outdoor demonstrations and marches and meetings. One prominent example of this is the exclusion of our sort of people from Trafalgar Square, London's leading, open-air meeting place, ever since 1962, when the NSM there proclaimed that "Hitler was Right!" Yet ever since then every kind of racial minority from all over the globe has been allowed to use it. Indoor gatherings have been made extremely difficult, if not yet entirely impossible, by pres-

sure on the owners of halls, joined to a tolerance of attacks on meetings by rampaging Reds.

While the sly preference of Democracy is to ban indirectly by the imposition of handicaps, if this failed to be sufficient to prevent a new party of revolt, intact in its principles, from approaching anywhere near to state power, it is inconceivable that the present holders of power, who have already shown how ruthlessly they will impede such a new party, will stand by and allow that new party to attain a victory at the ballot box, and sweep them from power. While quite content, as long as that new party remains far distant from that power, to let it squander its resources in electioneering, pocketing its forfeited deposits, once the dictators of Democracy estimate the danger line has been reached you can be certain that they will outlaw the rebel party as "criminal" in its "racism" or "subversion", fabricating anything and everything necessary to this end.

Already the path towards outlawing, if necessary, is being prepared. One route already in place lies in the United Nations International Convention on the Elimination of All Forms of Racial Discrimination, adopted by the General Assembly and ratified by 129 states by the beginning of 1992. Its Article 4 (a) prohibits (1) All dissemination of ideas based on racial superiority, and (3) incitement to racial discrimination, and (6) the provision of any assistance to racist activities. Consider how easily these sections could be stretched to envelop the BNP and put it out of business!

Already the European Commission of Human Rights in a case designated Request No. 6741/74, X v. Italy, has agreed that seeking to reconstitute a fascist party is a criminal offence, and already such as the BNP is dubbed a "fascist party" In Germany ever since 1945 it has been rated a criminal offence to seek to establish a fascist or National-Socialist party, although the NSDAP in elections and referendums had the support of a transcendent proportion of the German people, who thus were in effect disenfranchised in 1945 by the power-wielders of the Great Pretence.

Already in a European Commission of Human Rights

case designated Request No. D 8348/78 and 8406/78, Glimmerveen and others v. Netherlands, it has been laid down that Holland was correct in imprisoning the Chairman of the Nederlandse Volks Unie, a party supporting ethnic homogeneity for the country, for the offence of issuing an election manifesto expressing this; correct in confiscating the election manifesto; and correct in invalidating the electoral lists bearing the Chairman's name; all on the grounds of "racial discrimination."

How much longer do you think it will be in Britain before, in line with such international rulings, it becomes prohibited to stand for a Britain for the British, prohibited to advocate discrimination in favour of our own folk, and prohibited to oppose further Coloured immigration into Britain and to advocate repatriation of the Coloured immigrants already here?

The dictators of Democracy, besides being able to act against the BNP on the grounds of "racial discrimination", will also be able to act on the grounds of "subversion". Major-General Frank Kitson, expert on "counter subversion", gave the following definition of "subversion" in his book, *Low Intensity Operations* (Barrie & Rockcliff, 1971):- "Subversion, then, will be held to mean all measures short of the use of armed force taken by one section of the people of a country to overthrow those governing the country at the time or to force them to do things they do not want to do."

This echoes the statement of Britain's Director General of Military Intelligence 5, otherwise known as the "Security Service", who in June, 1994, proclaimed: "The intention to undermine democracy is what 'subversion' means to us." Those who over 30 years ago in the Spearhead Trial of 1962 were able to convict leaders of the then National Socialist Movement, including myself, of creating some sort of private army because they had organised a stewarding force for defensive purposes only against Red and Jewish violence should have no great difficulty in contriving a successful

ELECTIONEERING: DEAD END ROAD OF FAILURE

In summary, from the survey which has been made the inescapable conclusions which arise are, firstly, that electioneering is a colossal mistake, tragically consuming the time and effort and money so sorely needed for other, truly productive pursuits of power. Even in the very short-term analysis as a means now to a media appearance and thereby recruiting it is not worthwhile. The quality and productivity of the recruitment will not be commensurate with the cost and effort of obtaining it. The 1997 General Election operation will thus prove a failure.

In the long-term, electioneering will fail to advance the party in the face of the overwhelming power and effect of a hostile media, unless an utterly ruinous extent of compromise is undertaken, which is in itself a form of utter failure. If it does not fail through cancerous compromise, it will fail nevertheless because the dictators of Democracy will intervene to crush it by the imposition of impediments or the imposition of a ban.

The vote-chasing herald of compromise, Tony Lecomber, calls his pipe dream "the electoral motorway" Actually it is no more than a dead end track to nowhere. A few occasions may occur when an abnormally substantial vote is obtained, maybe even an occasion of stark rarity when a winning one in a solitary constituency is obtained, but on any sober appraisal this is not to be taken as any indication of the beginning of some marvellous break through to power, but only a temporary derangement in an otherwise competently restrictive system.

The second, certain conclusion is that a political party today is an instrument of failure in the pursuit of power because its overriding concern is quantity before quality. Accordingly, in drawing in all grades of people, it draws in the defects of Democracy, and in combining all those grades in one and the same organisation, it deprives those of quality of the opportunity to function at their best because of the

encumbrance of the mediocre members who are the majority.

It is said that a political party at the very least serves to provide a mustering facility whereby persons capable of better things, those with the potentiality to function as an elite, can be initially detected and contacted. However, even in such a secondary role it is a failure because it equally serves to bring people to the notice of the enemy, both the surveillance agencies of the authorities and the agents of other hostile forces. Such contacting has thus to be avoided. Recruiting for the Vanguard has to be pursued outside and away from the overt functions and visible presence of a political party as a matter of the most elementary security. It has to be done by discreet, private approach to particular individuals of seeming suitability, and in no other way.

I have no hesitation — in the outcome not of mere, arm-chair theorising, but the experience of some 50 years of political activity of almost every kind from the distribution of hundreds of thousands of items of literature, speeches at meetings galore, electioneering both local and national, and personal participation in an underground force which eluded apprehension by the authorities — in proclaiming the political party and its inseparable electioneering to be hopelessly unfitted for our needs today in pursuing power. I am absolutely convinced that, if we persist in occupying ourselves with a structure and a field of operation which has proved itself a failure, we will lose our very last chance of victory. I am sure that the very beginning of hope of victory lies in the complete rejection of the political party as an instrument, and thereby the liberation of the elite from the crippling clutches of this egalitarian structure.

In thus firmly rejecting the party game and its electioneering, it is clearly incumbent on us to go beyond a condemnation which is purely negative, however compelling its logic, and constructively supply an alternative of convincing efficacy to complete the argument. In this we have overall to show two things. Firstly, we have to show that we are not destructively arguing for a withdrawal into a retirement

from action in which to dote on the past to the exclusion of the present and future which would be to pervert National-Socialism into a cult of nostalgia akin to that of the souvenir and fancy dress playboys who are satisfied with a Hollywood Nazi role to the delight of the enemy and the damage of our cause. Secondly, we have to show that we are thoroughly practical, being both thoroughly innovative and yet thoroughly averse to indulgence in fanciful aspirations beyond our current competence.

Hence at the outset let it be made abundantly clear that — contrary to any attempt by those of a contrary persuasion to cast us into ridicule by misrepresentation — we are not in the business of engrossment in juvenile fantasies of armed uprisings now or in the near future which are just about as crazy as the dreams of ballot box victory by those of a contrary persuasion. If there is to be any future whatsoever for Aryan civilisation, the time will come for the physical seizure of state power by our people, be certain of it as the only way of acquiring that state power, but that time is nowhere near. That time will only arrive by way of sufficient, preparatory undermining of the present system, which will take a long time and an immensity of effort to accomplish, and to which all attention and resources must from now on be devoted in place of the waste on futile, political parties.

What has to be grasped is that, appropriate to present conditions and our present circumstances in those conditions, the need of the day is for guerilla activities. Open and frontal confrontation, as with marches and other conventional demonstrations and public meetings and the canvassing and picketing of electioneering, play into the hands of the far more numerous forces of the enemy, giving the big the chance to overwhelm the small, and which may show the bravery of the latter, but also most certainly shows its tactical stupidity.

At this point, preparatory to examining what needs to be done in place of the party game, we should be reminded of our opening definition of our objective. This is the pursuit of power in all its forms contributory to the salvation, uplift-

ment and prosperity of the Aryan peoples.

This means that we have at the start to break free from the mental confinement of conventional politics whereby political power is seen as singularly synonymous with state power, and thus the matter alone of attaining the power to form a government of the state with the ensuing power to arrange the society of that state as desired. Power exists wherever the opportunity and the capacity to implement National-Socialism is to be found, and it is our job to identify and utilise all such forms of power in the outcome of a comprehensive study of the subject. This totality of perception of power accords with our totality of perception of our cause.

FORMS OF POWER TO PURSUE

In this we are brought, firstly, to recognise the most basic power of all: that of the individual to conduct his or her personal life as a fulltime, fully developed National-Socialist, daily living the National-Socialist way, and thus detaching himself or herself as far as possible from the society and life of Democracy. Here we come up against a distinguishing defect of the nationalist party which is that, so accomodating to the human products of Democracy, so intent on reaching out in electioneering to those products, most of its members in the pursuit of state power lack the understanding and application of this personal power. They babble incessantly about what they will do to put the state right when they win at the ballot box, all the time showing their sheer inability to put themselves and their families right. They cannot even govern their own homes and bring up their own children properly, let alone change the country for the better.

In so far as power comes through knowledge, the study — both by individuals on their own and by specialising teams — of everything pertaining to our struggle from the extent of our racial heritage to the workings of the enemy state and the enemy forces, as a prelude to successful action against that state and those forces, is a vital aspect of the pursuit of power. The systematic engagement in this prereq-

quisite for success in that pursuit has to be a distinction of the purposeful and effective elite in contrast to the ignorant and impotent amateurs of the political party who regard vote-chasing as the be-all and end-all of political life.

Power in the form of influence exists in the ability of specialist teams to perform spectacular, propaganda operations which achieve an impact out of all proportion to the effort expended, and which is far beyond that of the customary propaganda of a political party. This is to be achieved through the combination of a highly imaginative selection of daring targets and the highly competent preparation and execution of operations by well-organised and well-trained personnel.

Here, contrary to the political party with its electioneering, the purpose is not to try to solicit the votes and the membership of the public at large, but specifically to stimulate discontent with and disruption of the system, creating sympathy for rebellion as preparation for the day when a seizure of state power becomes feasible because of the break down of the system. Come that day, the public will then at last become of real importance, not as active participants in the actual seizure, which will be the highly specialised task of the Vanguard, but, beyond mere abstention from active opposition, as sympathetic suppliers of auxiliary help. In this way and to this extent the consent of the people, however tacit, is ultimately needed, and therefore all along to be encouraged.

SABOTAGE THE SYSTEM!

Major, even decisive, power exists in the ability of specialist teams with the necessary aptitude, knowledge and training to strike at the delicate and vulnerable workings of the present system, inflicting serious damage contributory to its desired break down. This break down, which alone can provide the opportunity for the seizure of state power — break through only coming through break down — is not something simply to be waited for as the culmination of the

inherent strains and defects of the system, however important they are as factors to be taken advantage of. Contrary to those who realise that only a break down can bring a break through, but then treat it as something which they can only wait for as bystanders, so that their realisation becomes an excuse for inaction, a break down is something which has to be brought on through the constant application of acts of sabotage, impeding and dislocating the machinery of government.

This conception of power through sabotage is most definitely not some facile and fanciful notion devoid of practicality and efficacy. It is an unconventional one of high potentiality meriting the most careful consideration. Among so much else, it includes, as a mild but nevertheless worthy form, the sabotage of the electoral process of Democracy, this process being vital to its Great Pretence. In place of participation in this process, contributory to its continuation, involved in the electioneering of nationalist parties, we have to urge strict abstention through the message of "Don't Vote!"

Alongside this imperative and invaluable disruption of the machinery of the present system, there is much scope for the disruption of enemy persons and organisations to counter their disruptive activities against us. For example, it is disgraceful that the Jewish *Searchlight* gang has been able for decades to continue to infiltrate nationalist parties and National-Socialist organisations, molest their members, and bring pressure to bear on owners of halls and hotels to refuse or to cancel bookings. Appropriate Vanguard personnel should be quite quickly capable of putting this gang out of business, and keeping them out. Likewise for another example, it is disgraceful that the impudent Asian, Ameer Anwar, who desecrated and destroyed the Rudolf Hess memorial in Scotland several years ago, has been allowed to go unpunished ever since.

Activities here indicated are all necessarily covert ones, and one rule which has to be stressed and stressed is that covert and overt activities and personnel must never be

mixed for the most obvious reason of security. Having established this firm rule for the Vanguard, it can be mentioned that, strictly for those who have no intention now or in the future of engaging in covert activities, one highly purposeful, overt activity open to such Vanguard personnel, and which in its exercise of a form of power is not to be ignored as unworthy in comparison to covert activities, is the promotion of one form or another of National-Socialist community. Therein, National-Socialism can be put into practice on a small scale as far as possible, the community resembling a National-Socialist state in miniature, and in this constituting some seizure of power from Democracy.

Some of the alternatives to electioneering in the party game have now been briefly mentioned here to show that such exist. They and others will be examined in more detail in parts of "The Way Ahead" directly following this one. All of them require an elite, a Vanguard, as the one and only, competent form of organisation for their implementation.

BNP COMPROMISES ON JEWS. With electioneering comes compromise, as shown in this issue's main article. Further illustrating this, the BNP *Spearhead* (Feb., 1997, P.3) has an editorial statement rejecting "hostility to Jews simply on the grounds of their Jewishness" and stating "When we oppose the big Jewish interests, we do so not on grounds of what they are, but on grounds of what they do." This is a rejection of the racial standpoint basic to National-Socialism which holds that it is because of what they are that Jews do what they do, being by nature injurious to our race and nation. Talk only of opposing "big Jewish interests" implies that the rest of Jewry is acceptable as citizens and as members of the party.

REICHSJUGENDFÜHRER ARTUR AXMANN, who replaced Baldur von Schirach as Hitler Youth leader, died on 24 October, 1996, the police keeping the burial place se-

cret to prevent a demonstration in his memory at his funeral.

~~X~~ **TO HELL WITH HOFFMAN**, a revisionist in the U.S.A. hailed in some indiscriminating quarters for his book, *The Great Holocaust Trial* (trial of Ernst Zündel, who there blackguards Adolf Hitler as "criminal" and "a disaster for Germany." Such viperish characters should not be tolerated.

REMEMBER APRIL 20, birthday of the most maligned man in history because the greatest ever champion of the Aryan peoples. Hitler was right: Democracy is death. One million times "Heil Hitler!"

WHO ARE THE MIND-BENDERS? This is the title of a new and truly outstanding booklet detailing the Chosen People in control of Britain's television, radio, cinema, press and publishing, music and advertising, and thus at work bending the brains of the British public so as to decide the results of the forthcoming General Election. Every reader should see this 24-page, illustrated exposure of the dictators of public opinion in our Democracy today, obtainable at £1 from BNP, P.O. Box 117, Welling, Kent, DA16 3DW.

EUROPE'S FINEST, the denigrated warriors of the Waffen-SS, are the subject of Siegrunen magazine, 1 issue \$8.00, 2 issues \$15.00. Richard Landwehr, P.O. Box 6718, Brookings, O R 97415, U.S.A.

HITLER BUSTS, 8 inches high. Details from BCM 4161, London, WC1N 3XX.

Additional copies of this Part VI as well as earlier parts are available from Colin Jordan, Thorgarth, Greenhow Hill, Harrogate, HG3 5JQ, England.

HOLOCAUSTOPHILIA

by

Brander C. Kitchin

Here we go again! Will it never end? This has got to be the most incredibly successful money-raising fraud in world history. Now, according to an Associated Press release in July, 1996, two Jewish Senators have given *one million dollars of taxpayers money* to their brother-under-the-skin, Stephen Spielberg, producer of the most egregious hate-fiction film of the century, "Schindler's List." For this little million dollar endorsement, Spielberg, who already has added more than enough to the horror of Hollywood in the estimation of many, plans to add to the horror of the 'Holocaust Myth' by talking to 'survivors of the holocaust' whose number has grown to the legion of Jewish ethnicity. Mr. Spielberg, however, plans to speak to only about 50,000 of these. That works out to about \$20 per conversation extracted just from the U.S. taxpayers alone. Only he knows how much more he might expect to collect from other sources such as the Ford Foundation which seems to have a penchant for funding projects destructive to the welfare of the nation and its Christian majority. Old Henry Ford, who held no fondness for Zion, is now affectionately known as 'The Spinner'.

Mr. Spielberg must be rubbing his little hands in glee as he chortles, "This single gift will open the floodgates to get all the funding necessary to complete this project".

Of the two Jewish Senators who concocted this heist, only one is named. He is Senator Arlen Specter, Republicrat of Pennsylvania. True to the definition of his name, he is 'something that perturbs the mind'. The name of the other is quite possibly guess-able to be one of the most odious Jewish liars in Congress. He may be one, who in this regard, actually outrivals his nearest competitor, the non-Jewish toady to the ADL (Anti-Defamation League of the B'nai B'rith) who emanates from the mis-named Southern Poverty Law Center. According to reports, it is anything but impoverished. Zion is

generous to its *goy* minions. Why not? At 3 billion dollars a year straight out of the U.S. taxpayers wallet plus more millions in 'gifts' such as the 100 million dollars of airport detection equipment recently donated to Israel by Clinton, they can afford to throw our money around. This airport detection equipment had been destined for U.S. airports, but what's a few more dead *goyim*?

An article, "The Disappearing Millions", which appeared in the *Spotlight* Newspaper for April 29, 1996 presents officially-accepted statistics that by themselves spell 'finis' to the scam of the twentieth century. Aside from the mortality figures researched and presented by the Spotlight staff, there is a mountain of other data that refute the gold-lined holocaust fantasies of Zion.

Incidentally, holocaust wailing by Jews was a part of World War I and its aftermath. That is when the mythical-magical-money figure of 6,000,000 dead Jews was first used. In 1919 Felix M. Warburg of the Jewish banking family linked to the Rothschild empire had become chairman of the Joint Distribution Committee of American Funds for Jewish War Sufferers. He contended that "The Jews were the worst sufferers in the War. The successive blows of contending armies have all but broken the back of European Jewry and have reduced to tragically unbelievable poverty, starvation and disease about 6,000,000 souls, or half the Jewish population of the earth." Large amounts of money were collected and, it is reported, about 80% of it ended up in the hands of international bankers. The earlier financial success of the myth almost certainly encouraged its present vogue.

Few realize that Jews had been banished for cause from Europe for hundreds of years in the past. The government schools of today teach as if there were no yesterday—or, if mention of yesterday is required, it must be refurbished into something that it never was. After the Jew-managed disaster of the Treaty of Versailles which closed out a phase of the well organized plan to reduce the population of Aryan humanity, a desperate Germany's goal was simply to survive. The immediate threat to Germany's integrity were the Russian hordes

gathered by the Communism of the Jewish Bolsheviks poised to destroy Western Europe and eventually all of Western Civilization. Internal sabotage by Germany's—and Western Europe's—Jewish population supported by worldwide Jewry was seen as not just an immediate threat, but European Jewry also was recognized as the long-term barrier to progress of Aryan civilization. Expulsion of all Jews from Germany and eventually all of Western Europe had, once again, become an imperative for sheer survival—and for essentially the same reasons they had been expelled before. Jews have a genius for invading and controlling the financial world to the detriment of whatever nation they parasitize. Take a good look at our own Federal Reserve System which is neither federal nor is it a reserve—for us. Gradually it is accomplishing one of Communism's most important goals: the elimination of private property, but that is another story.

Most Jews had left Germany for greener pastures during the thirties. German plans for resettlement of Jews in Madagascar were never carried out, probably because of the exigencies of the times. Food was scarce. The piles of human bodies photographed and used by the Jewish propaganda machine were almost entirely dead of typhus, starvation and allied bombing and almost all were non-Jewish. Fuel to feed the war machine was even more hard to find as the war went on. Mass incineration of millions of human bodies as claimed would have been out of the question because of shortage of the necessary fuel, if for no other reason. Considering that thoroughness marks the Teutonic temperament, it seems likely that, had extermination of all available Jews been the goal, it would have been accomplished.

On the other hand, we can get a glimpse of the Jewish proclivity for actions that really do fit the word they seem to love so much to bandy about. Under the regime of the traitorous Franklin Delano Roosevelt and one of his manipulators, Secretary of the Treasury Henry Morgenthau, Jr., a Jew and the son of a Jewish banker, the proposed extermination of the German people by starvation and castration of all males including children was a Jew-conceived atrocity. That is the

real definition of real genocide! And then there are the tender sentiments of Israeli Cabinet Minister Shunamit Aloni. In a statement perhaps meant to excuse the Zionist holocaust against the Palestinians, he said that Israelis have “emerged from a system of religious beliefs which teaches that we are a Supreme People with the right to kill Arabs and take their property”. Isn't that the real ‘final solution’ sought by the Zionist Jews? And this is exactly what they are doing with, of course, the help of the puppet U.S. government.

Maybe that explains why, to the Jewish people, all non-Jews are referred to as ‘goyim’. I am told that ‘goyim’ is not a term of endearment. We are not even given the status of beloved pets of this self-styled vastly superior people. In their lingo, *goyim* are cattle. We, then, are just ‘steaks-on-the-table’!

And maybe that explains why there are ‘Holocaust Memorials’ only to the Jewish dead. At last count, there are reported to be forty or more. Considering, according to the figures cited in the Spotlight article, that fewer than 200,000 Jews died in Europe of all causes—mostly starvation and typhus along with all the other hazards of that awful war—during World War II, that calculates out to about one ‘Holocaust Memorial’ for each 5,000 Jews!

~~—~~We should be so honored! About 200 million non-Jews actually did die as the result of this awful war in which the killing power of both sides was largely indebted to the world of Zionist finance. And this figure does not include the millions of Russians who succumbed to the Jew-invented, inspired and managed juggernaut of Communism.

It was a terrible war—the most cruel and mindless in the history of humanity. The war itself was the true holocaust. But to all those millions of dead British, French, Germans, Poles, Italians, Greeks, Belgians, Dutch, Czechs, Russians, Canadians, Americans—yes, and Japanese—who were not Jews, there is no ‘Holocaust Memorial and Museum’. Many times more non-Jews died than Jews and we no longer hear of them. Even cattle sacrificed to Mammon deserve some continuing recognition, don't they? How many dead non-Jews does it take to rate a holocaust memorial? All of us?



THE TRAGEDY OF GOVERNMENT SCHOOLS

By

Brander C. Kitchin

Why this continual parade, year after year, of multi-million dollar school bond issues? Why throw good money after bad? Whence comes the right to extort more money from property owners, many of whom have already paid their dues to the government 'school' system and seen their children maimed or destroyed in the process?

Government schools with the federal nose thrust into every nook, cranny and orifice of the citizen body are unconstitutional in the first place. Perhaps if they served the function the poor dumbed-down boobs are regaled to think they do, there could be some forgiveness for this violation of the Constitution.

But, they don't! There is absolutely no question that they fail to educate. While this nation spends more than any 'advanced' nation in the world, 'graduates' of the government school system rank, not only below their foreign peers, but even lower than students of some 'third world' countries. Why do government schools avoid like the plague teaching methods that were eminently successful over hundreds, even thousands of years? Outside of the failed government system, these same old methods prove every day that they still are successful with educable children.

The contrast between the performance of graduates of home schooling, private schools and, most glaring of all, the abysmal performance of graduates of government schools, is appalling. The disparity itself proves that children can be educated, but not in government schools. How can this be? Why does the government through its bastard creations, The corrupt Federal Department of 'Education', and the nefarious National 'Education' Association (NEA), the strongest union

in the nation, fight in every dirty way in its armamentarium, the voucher idea? As a first step in expelling the federal government out of the business of child abuse (destruction of a mind is the most awful of all abuses), vouchers would return some of the taxpayer's hard-earned money for them to use in the rescue of their children. Furthermore, a voucher system would be fair, would work and would be consistent with our vaunted system of free enterprise

If a voucher system were in place, virtually overnight private enterprise would create a panoply of private schools catering to the educational needs of the spectrum of American families and their children. 'Crowding' would cease to be an issue. The real talents of real teachers with real texts would no longer need to be hidden virtues. Out of hiding, truth in education would be found again and the parade of bond issues designed to pauperize the property owner while destroying the minds of America's children would cease. And then, if State legislators can be made to remember their oaths of office and enforce the 10th Amendment of the Constitution, tax monies now sent to Washington to support the vast bureaucracies feeding from 'programs' forbidden the federal government by the Constitution would be retained within the State. Without an immense federal bureaucracy made up largely of blacks to support, costs—and taxes—will plummet. Once again, America can become 'the land of the free and the home of the brave'.

So why are Americans denied by 'their' government the freedom of choice our Constitution guarantees? Why do government schools exist at all? Why is a voucher system given only lip service? The answer is that the puppeteers who pull the strings of our elected and appointed politicians do not want an educated citizenry capable of thought. They do not want a distinct American culture of educated citizens aware of their heritage and their personal individuality. A polyglot mixture of cleverly divided and dumbed-down factions are easily herded.

The fatal process began in earnest in 1867 when, after the Civil War, in violation of the Constitution and in the exuber-

ance of the rape of the South through Yankee-imposed 'Reconstruction', the Federal Department of Education was established. This ushered in the notions of 'progressive education' championed by the philosopher, John Dewey, a name that has become synonymous with the destruction of learning in this nation. This system holds that the education of the child must be directed away from the heretofore conventional categories of reading, writing, mathematics, science and history to 'individual development for social living'. Moreover, "education must be a continuous reconstruction of living experience based on activity directed by the child"! Does this sound a little like training for the Welfare State and gang warfare in the streets, in short, The New World Order? This does not require teachers, merely custodians.

Opposition to this politically-directed travesty grew as the progressive dumbing-down of younger Americans became increasingly apparent to their elders. Resistance crescendoed in the 1950's but, by then, the parasitic tapeworm of 'progressive education' had become so deeply burrowed into the entrails of society that it was able to control its host. Since then the dumbing down has become so profound and universal that opposition has virtually disappeared. What once was, is no longer remembered, let alone taught. One need only read the letters of the 'founding fathers' and others of that era to realize the reality of the dream that has been lost.

Pursuant to the 14th Amendment, itself a 'Reconstructionist' perversion of the Constitution signed improperly into being in 1868, the Supreme Court in 1954 imposed their desegregation order in violation of State's rights guaranteed by the 10th Amendment. In 1964, the close of this infamous decade saw the coup de grace administered to education in the union of Sovereign States by the so-called 'Civil Rights Act'. The transformation of schools to centers of violence and depravity for the indoctrination of America's children in the politically correct dogma imposed by the elite puppeteers was concluded.

It has been observed and known for centuries that the so-called 'races' differ profoundly in their educability. The pure

African black lies at the bottom of the pool of educability with the brown floating a little above. The terrible and tragic damage that could be wrought by forced integration was no secret.

An interesting and equally tragic phenomenon tends to obscure the differences in mental performance between white people and blacks. The gene for blackness, the gene that determines the black skin color, eye color and black, kinky flat hair, is a dominant. As a consequence, we see many individuals who lack the characteristic physical features of the black—in fact, there are many with a near-Caucasian physiognomy, but with a black or dark skin. The genetic makeup of such individuals is predominantly Caucasian brought about through the egregious, though recently politically correct process of miscegenation. What this process has shown worldwide is that civilized behavior remains forever a thin and fragile veneer in these hybrid creatures, regardless of how remote the polluting genetic structure may lie.

Thus we see 'blacks' in relatively prestigious positions which, in most instances, they have attained over equally, or better qualified whites simply because of their color. This is one of the frauds of 'affirmative action'. But that is the least of the concerns. Most whites see this phenomenon interminably in the media. The Chief of Police is black with mostly Caucasian features. It is usually not consciously recognized that he is mostly white genetically with the dominant black skin. Hollywood portrays his underlings as white and stupid as they crawl to him for his sage advice.

Most whites identify blacks almost exclusively by skin color and, seeing such 'blacks' in authoritative positions, they are deceived into thinking that the teeming hordes of blacks are all alike. All that they need in order to magically become educable and civilized is more taxpayer's money and more self-esteem. And thus the government schools are using that deceit to impose a new grading system in which marks are awarded simply for the teacher's impression that the student was 'trying.' Whether or not anything was taught or learned is of no consequence. How can that be called education? It's not even training!

In order that minority dregs eventually 'graduate' with their self-esteem properly enhanced, the entire process of education had to be geared to the abilities and mentality of the least endowed. This process of 'dumbing down' to the lowest denominator was enhanced by its opposite, 'esteeming up.' If it was possible to make a pure negro think he was the equal of a Shakespeare because he could be trained to count his toes with 50% accuracy, the goal of the government education system had been reached.

Add to this spurious sense of superiority the idea that the historical failure of the negro to attain any semblance of a civilization was all because of his oppression by the white man as bruited by all media as well as the government schools, the result had to have been apparent to the elite masters who inflicted this travesty upon humanity. The net result of course, is that this blown up negro, his self-esteem inflated like a blimp, feels himself invulnerable and invincible. Just as, though less effectively, tribal 'witch doctors' in African tribal warfare are able to convince the 'warriors' of each side that the bullets of the enemy will turn to water and goaded by the elite-manufactured hatred, he feels free to let loose all his savage instincts. And that is just what he does. Violent, savage crime in this nation has increased exponentially, particularly since the 'Civil Rights Act' of 1964 further enhanced the black and brown senses of power and hate. Washington, D.C. now largely black, is one of the most violent crime centers of the world. Incidentally, the 'Civil Rights Act' should rightly be called the 'Rights Deprivation Act' because, in practice, it removed rights from white Americans and gave them to blacks and browns. It was never meant to attain its advertised goal of a 'level playing field.'

There is another facet to the tragedy of government schools. With the process of education reduced to the level of comprehension of the lowest denominator, educable children are bored stiff. And, tragedy of tragedies, out of a combination

of boredom and official encouragement, they begin to imbibe the way of life of their ineducable peers and take to drugs, indiscriminate sex, disease, crime and failure. As the government school system deliberately works to assume the role of parent, and government 'social workers' intimidate the real parents from taking the dominant role in the formation of their child's moral and social values, the American family goes down the drain. And so goes Western Civilization.

Can any reasonable intelligent American adult think that this course of events in the educational establishment which began in 19th century and crescendoes to its ugly finale at the end of the 20th is an accident? Is it sheer stupidity that drives the educational innovators to perform failed experiment after failed experiment to the overwhelmingly documented disadvantage of its victims? Absolutely not! Just as it takes genius to be always successful, it takes genius to consistently fail. On the basis of chance alone, even an idiot will be right once in a while. This is a well-planned, deliberate process to destroy the dominant civilization in order that a dumbed-down and docile peasantry can be controlled totally in the New World Order. Think about it.

☆ ☆ ☆

THE FEDERAL TOILET

By

Brander C. Kitchen

Government intrusion respects nothing. Now it even invades the nation's bathrooms and, of all places, climbs right into the nation's toilets. Well, maybe that's not so far out after all. Many feel that is exactly the place for it. But the problem is, with the feds in the bowl, the darn things won't flush! Like everything the federal mattoids touch, let alone climb into, nothing ever works properly again.

Once more 'out of its tree' and under cover of the "National Energy Policy Act" of 1994, the federal monkey has dictated that what it calls 'low-flow toilets' must be the only source of relief installed in the nation's new homes.

The feds are 'out of their tree' because the U.S. Congress has absolutely no Constitutional right to even consider legislating such an act unless it limits any authority stemming from the Act to the District of Columbia, the Solomon Islands and federally-owned-by-purchase buildings and installations in the several Sovereign States. Because such an act is an invasion of the rights of the Sovereign States, Congress is forbidden by the Constitution to undertake such legislation, let alone allow some federal bureaucrat to stop picking his nose long enough to come up with some regulations that defy interpretation. Each Sovereign State is superior to the federal government and each citizen of each State is boss of his State. What goes into a citizen's toilet unless the toilet is in a federal building or installation is none of the feds business. Well, not quite. If some enterprising individual attempts to market the product in interstate commerce, then a case might be made, but only at the state border and only the packaged product.

Back to the great federal toilet caper. Their regulations limited their new toilet standards to a maximum of 1.6 gallons per flush. Supposedly this was going to save water thereby diminishing the amount of secondarily-treated sewage that seeps into the nation's aquifers. Better ideas abound, but better ideas seem never to seep into the federal bureaucratic brain. The 1.6 gallons doesn't do the job. It takes two to three flushes to do the job. Meanwhile, someone has to stand by while the tank fills so he can press the lever again.

The net result? Not only is more water wasted, but time is wasted also. But that's not all. Its a plumber's delight! Many people, in the dead of a dark night, have a plumber take out the federally-designed junk and re-install an old-style, workable model. The federally-imposed 'solution' to the problem of water shortages and polluted aquifers has made the problem

worse and created new problems along the way.

Doesn't this sound familiar? Can anyone name a single instance where a government-designed and imposed 'solution' has failed to worsen the problem it was supposed to solve and which, at the same time, failed to create additional problems along the way? This is the same old Hegelian dialectic which the federal government adopted long ago.

Think about it just a little. Is it reasonable that any organism can consistently make wrong decisions and take wrong actions out of sheer stupidity and incompetence? Even an idiot isn't going to be wrong all the time. Once in a while, just as a matter of chance, he's going to do something right! Being wrong all the time, like being always right, takes genius. Ergo, federal 'wrongness' has to be deliberate.

But why? Cui bono? Who benefits? Think about it! The end result of federal process as practiced is an infinity of 'problems', real or perceived. This means government involvement in everything even your toilet! This means dependence upon government which leads straight to total government control. Control by federal government means that the principles upon which this nation of Sovereign States was founded have been destroyed.

That is the road which already we have traveled too far. It ends at tyranny. Tyranny is slavery!

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb.) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's 1984" — R.S.H. "A searing expose of Red bestiality!" — Dr. A.J. App) **THE ANTI-HUMANS** Order #01013. Sale priced, single copy \$2.00 + \$1.50 postage, 10 for \$15.00 + \$5.00 postage. Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS,
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Rosenberg at Nuremberg, An Assessment

(a fragment of a work in progress)

By

Guillermo Coletti

"You should seek your enemy, you should wage your war,
a war for your opinions. And if your opinion is defeated,
your honesty should still cry triumph over that!"

Thus Spoke Zarathustra
Friedrich Nietzsche

The Defeat of Europe

At the end of the Second Great War, the Old World, the land of our ancestors, found itself devastated by years of war, hunger, diseases and the violent deaths of tens of millions of Aryans, whose fates so ungratefully go ignored today, outweighed by sentiments arisen from the Zionist myth of the six million. The saying "one man's loss is another man's gain" could not have had a better opportunity to prove itself true. As millions of Europeans swallowed the bitter taste of defeat and destruction, in cities across the Atlantic jubilant people celebrated what synthesized the triumph of the modern over the eternal; the struggle of our forefathers had just been smashed by the brute force of soulless materialism. And in New York city, on its famous Wall Street, Jewish financiers planned the future state of affairs that was to rule the world up until our days.

Jewish WarMongering

The war that Judea had declared against Germany in 1933, pompously announced on the front page of London's Daily Express on March 24, 1933, had come to an end. "We knew that the Jewish high finance had declared war against Germany with all its subject powers, for today's Germany had first of all, and for all peoples, visibly broken the dictatorship of the Jewish Stock Exchange lords ...", wrote Alfred Rosenberg in his article "Europe's Revolution", published in *Völkischer Beobachter* in its May 12, 1940, edition. By 1945 victory had been delivered to the temples of the Stock Exchange, ironically, by Aryans.

As if a forecaster of terrible times to come, Feodor Dostoyevski had said, before the First World War, that "now comes the age of great wars and revolutions. From them will emerge as victor the international Jewish banker".

On his article "Jewish world politics", published in June 2nd., 1924, Rosenberg wrote: "On 10 June, 1895, the founder of political Zionism, Theodor Herzl, wrote in his diary that 'the next European war cannot harm us, but only promote us because all Jews will carry their property and possessions over in security; moreover we will already therein speak at the conclusion of peace as moneylenders and aim at advantages of recognition by the ways of diplomacy'. 'Carried over in security' is today some two thirds of the entire gold of the world. In the treasures of Wall Street Jews lies the blood of twelve million white men traded into metal! That is the result of the most enormous world war, which has actually not harmed the Jews but 'only promoted' them. Entire villages, entire cities, (...) entire provinces are destroyed and buried by poisonous grenades. The most beautiful monuments of ancient European culture have fallen there beyond recovery. Millions endure unspeakable misery. But no nation has become free!". The Jew who Rosenberg referred to, Theodor Herzl, the founder of political Zionism, is today studied with utmost reverence in educational establishments in Western countries.

After the debacle of the Axis, Europe witnessed an unprecedented event: it was the judicial procedure popularly known as the Nuremberg Trial, conducted by an International Military Tribunal that brought together Americans, Russians, Frenchmen and Englishmen, to sit simultaneously as judges and prosecutors. Bolshevism and Capitalism, which up until the beginning of World War II had maintained an appearance of disparity, were now embraced, enjoying the glory of military victory over a defeated German people. Their vanquished enemies, in sharp contrast to the principles of Universalism and Egalitarianism adopted by the governments of Bolshevik Russia and the America of the New Deal, epitomized the concept of the nationstate and the preservation of ethnic traditions, before a rapidly globalizing new economic and industrial order.

Opinion of an Early Revisionist

When addressing the question of the Nuremberg Trial and the last days of the War, proper credit must be given to a very courageous early revisionist mind: Mr. Maurice Bardeche. This Frenchman who fought the German occupation of his homeland, a former member of the Resistance, released in 1947 his book *Nuremberg or The Promised Land*. This particular book, unfortunately, at least to my knowledge, not yet available in English, has been one of the greatest admitted influence for historians such as Paul Rassinier

and Robert Faurisson. From this book the following words may help us understand the devastation and misinformation, all too common in those days.

"(...) I stupidly believe in the truth. I also believe that she always ends up triumphant on top of everything, even in spite of the image that of us has been created. (...) The forgery invented by the Resistance has already given us that proof."

"If the propaganda of the democracies had lied during three years, on matters concerning ourselves, if it has masqueraded everything that we have done; should we believe it when it talks about Germany? Hasn't the history of the occupation been falsified as well as it has presented a false image of the French government? (...) Shouldn't we ask ourselves, if the same revision doesn't need to be made over the condemnation that was pronounced by the same judges at Nuremberg? Isn't it honest at least, isn't it necessary to propose this question? If the judicial action that has hit thousands of Frenchmen is an imposture, what proof do we have that the sentences given to thousands of Germans isn't also the same? Do we have the right to disengage ourselves? Will we tolerate that, in this time, thousands of men suffer and revolt when seeing us avoid their testimonies, in front of our cowardice? (...) They reject the straight jacket with which we have attempted to silence their voice and their past; they know that our newspapers lie, they know that our films lie, that our writers lie, they know and they will never forget it. Should we let fall upon us those looks of contempt that they so justifiably throw us? The whole history of this war has to be redone, we know that. Will we deny our contribution to the truth?" "We have seen these men [the Germans] installed in our homes and in our cities; they have been our enemies and, what's even more cruel, that have been masters in our own homes. This doesn't take from them the right that all men have to truth and justice, the right to the honesty of other men. They have fought with courage, they have suffered the fate of a war that they have accepted; today their cities are destroyed, they live in caves among ruins, they own nothing. Like beggars they live of what the victor gives them, their sons die and their daughters are the bounty of the foreigner; their misery surpasses anything that could have been imagined. Will we deny them bread and salt? And if those beggars we outlaw were men like us? If our hands were not cleaner than their hands?; if our conscience were not lighter than their conscience?; if we had been mistaken? And what if we had been lied to?

"It is upon this sentence without appeal that the victors command us to found our dialogue with Germany and, more likely, to reject it."

Rosenberg, a Dedicated Patriot

Of all the men accused in the first Nuremberg Trial, one, Alfred Rosenberg, embodied the philosophy of National Socialism more deeply than any of the other defendants. During his years of service to Germany and to National Socialism, Rosenberg had served as Minister to the Occupied Eastern Territories and as chief National Socialist theoretician (the latter has caused Rosenberg to acquire philosophical recognition). That condition, his responsibility on the ideological field, could not have been overseen by the victors in the politically charged trial. Even the choice of venue, Nuremberg, appears today as an act of confrontation to the German Reich, since this was the city regularly used for the party rallies of the NSDAP (Nationalsozialistische Deutsche Arbeiterpartei).

Alfred Rosenberg was perhaps the most misunderstood of all the people who had a position of relevance in the process of decisionmaking in Germany, during the years of the III Reich. Frequently criticized by party comrades, as well as political outsiders, and the target of adverse comments in Germany and abroad, the work of Rosenberg stands today defiant to the passing of time. Upon its release in December 1936, half a million copies of Rosenberg's magnum opus, *The Myth of the 20th Century*, acquired distribution in Germany almost immediately. This volume, described by its author as "an evaluation of the spiritualintellectual confrontations of our age", was so rich in historical and philosophical background, it moved many intellectuals to wonder whether there actually were as many readers as there were books sold. By covering a wide range of topics and events, from Ancient to Contemporary History and from Hinduism and Buddhism to Western philosophy, *The Myth ... remains a complex book, doubtfully suitable for the uninitiated*. His book *The Myth ...*, many of his articles and written transcriptions of many of his speeches, are currently available in most European languages, while compilations of some of his most remarkable speeches and essays have been translated and published even into Arabic, for distribution in Middle Eastern countries. For the young National Socialist minds of today, the philosophy that he embraced has survived and grown, in spite of the censorship that surrounds it and the political

ostracism that endures. And along with the survival and growth of the National Socialist outlook on life, Rosenberg is today one of its guiding lights.

Nordicism, PanEuropeism and Christianity

When the topic of Rosenberg and his most controversial opinions are discussed, directly two items become material: Rosenberg's clear and determined Nordicism and his firm antiChristian views. Although many National Socialist scholars have chosen to refer to his views as simply nonChristian, it wouldn't be accurate to continue that opinion, since many of his writings are strong indictments of Christianity as a whole, of a Nietzschean caliber. Rosenberg's uncompromising Nordicism might have put him in a peculiar position with many of his countrymen and comrades; it must be remembered that the population of Germany is not composed solely of Norsemen and that Germans of Alpine background are not only numerous but have also been a crucial element in the development of German Culture. In a broader spectrum, this was a partial manifestation of a very well marked division among National Socialists of that time, those who supported PanGermanism and the advocates of PanEuropeism. It is, however, a mystery whether Rosenberg's outlook on the subdivisions of Aryans remained unchanged all the way until after the end of the war. It is very clear that the SS and the WaffenSS have arrived to the conclusion that all Caucasian men have a common fate: "The European peoples have only one choice if they want to save their existence: to see what they have in common and to stand up for it." (from an issue of the *SS Leitheft*, official WaffenSS periodical). Perhaps Rosenberg's attitudes towards nonNordics were modified by the end of the War, after witnessing that the last defense of Berlin was provided by volunteers of French origin from the Charlemagne division of the WaffenSS.

Justice by the Victors

At the aftermath of World War II, the life of Alfred Rosenberg was no longer depending on the outcome of military hostilities, but on the proceedings of the International Military Tribunal in Nuremberg. The so-called Nuremberg Trial stands today alone in history as a visible separation of might and right, a trial in which the victorious forces were simultaneously prosecution and judges. This was the first time in recorded history that entire governmental organizations were tried in a criminal proceeding, by enemy foreign occupational

forces. By using collective indictments, and eventual convictions, against groups and organizations of the III German Reich, the Allies aspired to have in their hands the power to punish, ultimately even with death, any member of these groups, solely because of membership. The groups and organizations in question were the government of the Reich, the SS (Die SchultztStaffeln), the SD (Der Sicherheitsdienst), the SA (Sturmabteilung), the Gestapo and the High Command of the German Armed Forces. The ones which were eventually declared criminal were the Gestapo, the SS and the SD. The charges that led to the criminalizing of these entities and all the individual defendants were:

- a) crimes against the peace;
- b) war crimes;
- c) crimes against humanity.

Additional charges were added, varying from defendant to defendant. In the case of Rosenberg, those charges were "looting", "plundering" and "slavery". The time frame adjudicated for these alleged offenses was established as: "The first acts of aggression referred to in the indictment are the seizure of Austria and Czechoslovakia, and the first war of aggression charged in the indictment is the war against Poland, beginning on September 1, 1939" [Official Transcript of the Int. Mil. Trib., August 31, 1946, p. 16920]. The first of the Nuremberg Trials lasted from October 1945 to October 1946 and, although International Law at that time mandated for international trials to be conducted by representatives of nations neutral to causes in question, in this case the judges were supplied by England, France, Russia and the US, the same nations staffing the prosecution teams.

Attorneys for the Defense Speak

The conditions under which the attorneys for the defendants had to prepare their cases were less than ideal and, by all means, inferior in resources to those used by the prosecution. Years after the culmination of the trial, many of these attorneys wrote articles and essays on the subject. What follows are some of their opinions.

Dr. Carl Haensel, chief Counsel for the SS: "Suspicion could arise insofar as the proceedings could be looked upon as a retaliation of the victors, because the Tribunal consisted of neither a representative of the defeated Germany nor a representative of a neutral nation." [*The Nuremberg Trial Revisited*, by Carl Haensel, *De Paul*

Law Review, Spring/Summer 1965, p. 258]. Similar feelings of discontent on procedural matters have been expressed by other defense counsels.

Dr. Herbert Kraus: "If judgments based only on law in force had followed, the guilty parties could not have complained ... it is particularly unfortunate that only representatives of the four great world powers sat on the bench," (Dr. Herbert Kraus, Chief Counsel for Hjalmar Schacht, *The Nuremberg Trial of the Major War Criminals: Reflections After Seventeen Years*, *De Paul Law Review*, Spring/Summer 1965, p. 247). In the same article there is another very interesting passage: "I have in my possession a poem of one of the defendants, which expresses these sentiments clearly. Translated (from German to English) it reads as follows:

Legal Ascertainment

They administered law quite strangely
And held a queer trial too:
Because we broke a law,
Which they invented new;

But for those who break it now
It's in force and real;
Us: they could found 'guilty' only
Under postfactum law ..."

Dr. Otto Kranzbuhler: "Since the French Revolution it has been considered a basic requirement of true administration of justice that the separation of powers is strictly observed in legal proceedings. In Nuremberg, in the International Military Tribunal, it appeared that two of the legislators of the London Charter, that is the American, Jackson, and a Britisher, Sir David Maxwell Fyfe, acted as chief prosecutors, this as part of the executive power, while two other legislators of the London Charter, a Frenchman, Falco, and a Russian, Nikichankow, reappeared at Nuremberg in the capacity of Judges. By this personal overlapping, the doctrine of separation of powers was grossly neglected and thus the authority of the administration of justice greatly impaired from the very outset." "The conservative definition of a war crime certainly would not provide a sufficient basis for the prosecution of statesmen or public officers ... or ... members of the legal profession ... or, even less, the prosecution of

industrialists ... (an) enormous step was taken in Nuremberg ... The supposition underlying this step was the recognition of a completely new doctrine; the doctrine that international law is binding upon the individual citizen. One can read in any textbook on international law that the law of nations is the law regulating the relations between sovereign states." [Chief Counsel for Grand Admiral Karl Dönitz, "Nuremberg Eighteen Years Afterwards", *De Paul Law Review*, p. 338].

Otto Pannenbecker, Chief Counsel for Wilhelm Frick, Minister of the Interior of Germany, wrote in his 'The Nuremberg WarCrimes Trial', published in Volume XIV, Number 2, 1965, issue of *De Paul Law Review*: "A much more serious objection, however, is raised by the indictment of planning, preparing and waging a war of aggression which was lodged against the defendants. Such an indictment constitutes a violation of laws existing in constitutional civilized states. These laws ensure that nobody shall be charged with a crime not already subject to legal punishment at the time of perpetration. This axiom, existing in all civilized countries, says that penal laws are not permitted to be applied retroactively."

This first trial was followed by a total of twelve processes against more than 170 defendants. The irregularities, peculiarities and arbitrariness of these processes are frequent topic of review by History and Law scholars worldwide.

Observations on Legal Procedure

When Alfred Rosenberg took the witness stand on April 1946 as a defendant, he must have known that the possibilities of this trial ending with an impartial judgement were narrowing. The owner of a sharp and analytical mind, the basis of this first Nuremberg Trial, in other words, the absolute control of the victors over Prosecutors and Judges and the lack of any neutral representation, other than witnesses without much authority to speak, object to or even expose wrongs, could not have passed inadvertently in front of him. The nature of the procedures at the Nuremberg Trial still today appalls the minds of jurists, even among some of leftwing extractions. The basis of the execution of International Law that had been articulated by the same Warwinning Allied countries, was now being flagrantly ignored by them, just a few years later. The legal principle that there is no crime without the previous existence of a law detailing with

precision the criminalization of the alleged violation, a principle to which all countries presenting charges against the defendants fully subscribed had been grossly violated (see Otto Pannenbecker's comment, above). The Allies exempted themselves from complying with other legal rules that are substantial part of the legal systems of their own countries, as indicated in articles 19 and 21 of the London Agreement of 8 August 1945, which held that the Nuremberg Tribunal "shall not be bound by technical rules of evidence" and "shall not require proof of facts of common knowledge, but shall take judicial notice thereof".

Some of the violations of contemporary International Law ignored the following principles applicable and valid during the 1945-1946 period:

it was mandated that war crimes charges be presented in front of a tribunal where no representative of either warring faction was to be represented, thus guaranteeing neutrality and fairness;

it was instructed that the same country could not participate as both Prosecution and Judge;

International Law prescribed that allegations of war crimes, or allegations of crimes committed during the exercise of a military mission (while wearing the uniform of a country's army), were to be reviewed by military law and personnel, in Nuremberg the Defendants were all prosecuted and judged by civilian authorities;

international treaties signed by different countries can apply only to the participating countries, consequently treaties signed only by Russia, England, the United States and France must have at no time applied to Germany, Japan or Italy;

it was, and still is, instructed that Defense counsels must have access to evidence presented by the Prosecution, which in the case of this trial did not happen.

Attorneys for the defendants found themselves denied access to United States and Russia were the Prosecution kept large amounts of evidence until hours before being presented at the Tribunal.

The US Chief Prosecutor declared during the hearing of 26 July 1946 at the Nuremberg Trial, that the IMT was simply a "continuation of the war effort of the Allied Nations" against Germany, with which they were "technically still at war", even though the enemy's political and military institutions had been crushed.

Rosenberg The Accused

On April 15, 1946, Alfred Rosenberg took the witness stand as a Defendant in Nuremberg. He was first cross-examined by Dr. Thoma, his own attorney, who stated that Mr. Rosenberg "did not participate in a conspiracy against peace" and that he had indeed "advocated respect for all races ... advocated freedom of conscience and a sensible solution of the Jewish problem, even giving certain advantages to Jews" [IMT, Blue Series, Vol. XI, p. 444]. Contrary to popular belief, no tangible evidence was ever presented, before, during or after the Nuremberg trials, linking Rosenberg or any other German Defendant to cases of alleged War Crimes.

After taking the procedural oath to tell the truth, Mr. Rosenberg was cited. Part of the evidence to be reviewed, was a portion of Rosenberg's writings, as follows: 'Tradition and our Present Age', 'Writings and Speeches', 'Formation of the Idea' and *The Myth of the 20th Century* [IMT, Blue Series, Vol. XI, p. 444]. The bashing of National Socialism as an ideology, however, was present on a permanent basis during the months of the trial, but it was with Rosenberg, himself a theoretician, that this practice acquired larger inquisitorial proportions.

In the early part of his testimony Rosenberg recalled his joining of the NSDAP in late 1919, shortly after meeting with Anton Drexler and Hitler, recalled his membership number, 625 [IMT, Blue Series, Vol. XI, p. 447]. This initial portion of the Defendant's testimony attempts to become an account of the early days of the NSDAP, the NSDAP view of the European crisis and the solutions considered to that effect, as well as the philosophical influences and foundations of Mr. Rosenberg's outlook of the world, but the President of the Court did not allow the Defendant to express more than a few phrases before ordering to the attorney for the Defense, Dr. Thoma, to "confine his witness to the charges against him" [IMT, Blue Series, Vol. XI, p. 449]. It is quite obvious that what was on trial in Nuremberg were not merely actions, but also the philosophy of nationalism in general and National Socialism in particular. Dr. Thoma replied that devoting "some time to Rosenberg's train of thought" was necessary to "determine the motives for his actions". Dr. Thoma also argued that "since the Prosecution maintains that National Socialism was a fight against democracy, a one-sided stress on nationalism and militarism, he (Rosenberg) ought now to have the opportunity to say why National Socialism supported milita-

ism, and whether that was actually the case”.

The trial continues with Dr. Thoma asking the Defendant about the charges that National Socialism preached a ‘Master Race’ (‘Herrenrasse’). What follows is Mr. Rosenberg’s full answer:

“I know that this problem is the main point of the Indictment, and I realize that at present, in view of the number of terrible incidents, conclusions are automatically drawn about the past and the reason for the origin of the so-called racial science. I believe, however, that it is of decisive importance in judging this problem to know exactly what we were concerned with.”

“I have never heard the word “master race” as often as in this court room. To my knowledge, I did not mention or use it at all in my writings. I leafed through my “Writings and Speeches” again and did not find this word. I spoke only once of super humans as mentioned by Homer, and I found a quotation from a British author, who in writing about the life of Lord Kitchener said the Englishman who had conquered the world had proven himself as a creative superman (“Herrenmensch”). Then I found the word “master race” in a writing of the American ethnologist, Madison Grant, and of the French ethnologist, Lapouge.”

“I would like to admit, however—and not only to admit, but to emphasize—that the word “superman” came to my attention particularly during my activity as a Minister in the East—and very unpleasantly—when used by a number of leaders of the administration in the East. Perhaps when we come to the question of the East, I may return to this subject in detail and state what position I took in regard to these utterances which came to my attention. In principle, however, I was convinced that ethnology was, after all, not an invention of the National Socialist movement, but a biological discovery, which was the conclusion of 400 years of European research. The laws of heredity discovered in the 1860’s, and rediscovered several decades later, enable us to gain a deeper insight into history than many other earlier theories. Accordingly, race ...” [IMT, Blue Series, Vol. XI, p. 450451]. At this point Rosenberg was interrupted by the President of the court. It is impossible to imagine what Rosenberg would have said, had he been allowed to speak further on this issue of race, but there is an indication, by referring to heredity laws and ethnology, that at least he was attempting to approach the racial question within the criminal context the Prosecution aspired to see.

Certainly the Jewish question was not absent from the testimony of Rosenberg, whether when presenting his outlook on things

or when addressing the policies that the III Reich had adopted on this matter. Rosenberg observed that in the 19th century a movement of national emancipation was to be found among many Jewish leaders who were finally starting to realize that they should seek their way in their roots, namely Asia. On the same matter, Rosenberg described his attitude in the political sphere as “more radical”, citing his observations and experiences in Russia and Germany as crucial and opinionshaping. Referring to post World War I days, Rosenberg stated that he “could not conceive how, at the time when the German soldiers returned, they were greeted by a Jewish university professor who explained that the German soldiers had died on the field of dishonor. I could not understand that lack of reverence could go so far.” [IMT, Blue Series, Vol. XI, p. 452].

Rosenberg also took advantage of some questions to further the historical background on the topic of mass deportations. He mentioned the little publicized fact that “leading papers of the so-called democratic parties recognized the increase of unemployment in Germany and suggested that Germans should emigrate to the French colonies, to the Argentine, and to China” [IMT, Blue Series, Vol. XI, p. 452], in clear reference to the period between World War I and the III Reich. Rosenberg went on to add that “prominent Jewish people and the chairman of the Democratic Party suggested three times quite openly that, in view of the increase of unemployment, Germans should be deported to Africa and Asia.” It is precisely at moments like this when Rosenberg’s presence acquires larger stature. Under the pressure of being tried and prosecuted by the enemies of the German Reich, Rosenberg assumed responsibility for his ideals, rather than seeking refuge in administrative or procedural excuses. The principle of individual responsibility, which was stressed from the NSDAP leadership, manifested itself, through Rosenberg when discussing the Jewish question. A rare commodity among individuals who at one point held political office, was not absent from the life experience of Rosenberg, from theoretician to defendant at Nuremberg: coherence in integrity.

The charges against Rosenberg partially arose from his duties as Minister for the Occupied Eastern Territories, the position that was proposed to him in person by Adolf Hitler on April 2, 1941. Rosenberg recalled the meeting as follows: “the Führer summoned me in the morning and explained to me that he regarded a military clash with the Soviet Union as inevitable. As reasons he quoted two points: first, the military occupation of Rumanian territory ...; sec-

Liberty Bell / May 1997 — 49

ond, the continual reenforcing for a long time and on a gigantic scale of the Red Army along the line of demarcation and in Soviet Russian territory generally. These facts were so striking that he had already given the relevant military and other orders and had decided to assign me as a political adviser in a decisive capacity ... On 20 April (1941) I received a preliminary task, which was to form a central department for dealing with Eastern questions and to get in touch with the highest Reich authorities concerned with these matters." [IMT, Blue Series, Vol. XI, p. 476477]. Although the position of Rosenberg concerning the Eastern territories had a powerful-sounding name, the truth is that the SS, crucial on the management of Eastern affairs, was at no point under his supervision. To that effect, the Führer decreed on July 17, 1941, that "Police security in the newly occupied Eastern Territories is a matter for the Reichsführer SS and Chief of the German Police" [IMT, Blue Series, Vol. XI, p. 483]. Nevertheless, the extent of Rosenberg's responsibilities was quite complex, since it involved the administration of areas known for their hundreds-years old conflicts and populated by ethnic groups diverse in language, religions and culture.

Special attention was given during the proceedings at Nuremberg at the issue of German policies towards Jews. He mentioned that, although he had never visited no real concentration camp, he had "heard from the foreign press all sort of derogatory atrocity reports" [IMT, Blue Series, Vol. XI, p. 513] and that he conveyed this to Himmler. Rosenberg recalled Himmler's response: "Why don't you come to Dachau and take a look at things for yourself? We have a swimming pool there, we have sanitary installations—irreproachable; no objections can be raised." Rosenberg gave two reasons for his refraining from visiting Dachau or other camp; he thought that if indeed something improper had been going on at Dachau it would have probably not been shown to him and, "for reasons of good taste" he "simply did not want to look at people who had been deprived of their liberty". Nevertheless, just making this comment to Himmler, Rosenberg reasoned, might have brought awareness of the nature of the rumors which were being spread.

Rosenberg made on several occasions, during his statement, parallels between some of the actions and attitudes of the Reich, and similarities with the victors. The official story of the Holocaust claims that Jews as well as Gypsies, Jehovah's Witnesses and homosexuals were targeted for removal. Indeed, Jehovah's Witnesses

have been prosecuted in the United States for the same reason they have been prosecuted in the III Reich, namely, their conscientious objections to military duty. To this regard Rosenberg added; "An American chaplain has very kindly given me in my cell a church paper from Columbus [Ohio]. I gather from that that the United States, too, arrested Jehovah's Witnesses during the war and that until December 1945, 11,000 of them were still detained in camps." [IMT, Blue Series, Vol. XI, p. 513].

At the end, all efforts by Rosenberg to provide truthful background information for his thoughts and actions, proved fruitless, for he was one of the convicted Defendants. It was instructed by the Tribunal that the sentences be implemented during the night hours of October 15 and 16. The condemned spent their last hours of life under strict scrutiny; the Allies had not to allow one more Nazi escape the noose by committing suicide, as had just happened with Hermann Göring. The guards received orders to keep the prisoners in sight at all time. Eyewitnesses accounts mention that, while The Bible became the favorite last reading among the prisoners awaiting execution, Rosenberg read *Die Geige*, a novel by Binding. In the early morning hours of October 16 1946, at 0130, Alfred Rosenberg was removed from his cell by American Military Police personnel, who led him to his final destination. A prayer for him was offered, which he decisively rejected. Finally, this "sentence without appeal" was carried out by a John C. Woods, an American executioner from Wisconsin. Rosenberg's life came to an end by hanging.

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 — except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*. For your copy (Order No. 03014) send \$12.00 plus \$2.40 for postage and handling.

To My Friends Around the World

At the beginning of 1997 I want to thank you personally from all my heart for your friendship, your regular contact and your help with encouragement and money. May the new year find us again in the center of the fight for our race and nation.

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

It has been a long time since I sent out letters in English. I had neither the time nor the physical strength to do it. But the press has reported about my activities more than in ten years before. I wish I could have sent all these newspaper articles with an English translation. We have hit the headlines again and again. A few items I will copy for you to give you an impression.

I was on the move most of the year, organizing spectacular actions, speaking to big and small audiences or visiting friends in Germany and other countries. Very seldom I spent a few hours in my office. Correspondence was practically zero. And when I was at home I was completely worn out. But I think it is more important to hit the headlines than writing long letters although I love writing and wish I could be in regular contact with you.

The climax of the year was the publication of my 95 Theses for Germany on the occasion of Martin Luther's death 450 years ago. I handed them over personally to our State president and our Bundestagspräsident during a ceremony in Luther's town Eisleben, afterwards they were printed on a full page in the big daily newspaper HESSISCH- NIEDERSÄCHSISCHE ALLGEMEINE with 450,000 circulation. For three weeks it was the main topic of this paper and it was sold out every day. We got hundreds of letters and phone calls, 95 percent positive or even enthusiastic and only very few (mostly anonymous) negative reactions. It was as though the whole nation has been waiting for a message like this, the good news of the end of our psychological slavery. Up to this day letters and phone calls come in daily in regards to this subject.

Apart from the publication in the paper 50,000 leaflets have been distributed all over the country, and many doors of churches and synagogues have been decorated with big posters of the Theses. Now they have been translated even into Japanese. Our good friend Hans Schmidt has organized this stroke of genius. Now we need a translation into Russian to inform Lebed and Zhirinovsky and others that there are Germans with a normal mind, not imbued with a guilt complex.

Our next big stroke was the attack on the anti-Wehrmacht exhibition produced by two communists and financed by the cigarette multi millionaire Reemtsma. A friend and I sprayed our protest onto the big posters of this exhibition which defames all German soldiers as criminals. I was sentenced to 4,500 marks in court for damage. But every one of four court sessions was reported by television and the press. With the result that the whole German public was alerted, and now all veteran societies and the Bundeswehr are alarmed and are planning to do something against this affront. Hundreds have already demonstrated in Nürnberg and Karlsruhe. And on 1 March a huge demonstration will be held in Munich with over a thousand people. 50 busses are ordered already.

On 17 March will be the hearing in the upper court in Erfurt because both, prosecutor and myself, appealed the sentence. The prosecutor wants me behind bars and I want to accuse the justice system for not only allowing the defamation of our soldiers but even protecting these communist liars. I am preparing a huge demonstration in front of the court.

When I was released from prison in 1990 I made the decision to concentrate on one thing only: to liberate my people from this devilish guilt complex and give them a new faith again, the old faith of our forefathers, to give them pride and moral strength. And I asked God to give me another ten years for public activities until the end of this century.

Give a man a faith and you make him ten times stronger. Give a nation a faith and she will be invincible. But how do you do it? It certainly is not enough to hand out leaflets or write articles, it is not enough to found a party or an organization. It needs courageous action. Unless you do something courageous you will never find a faith. And you cannot give faith to others.

For me it meant to go out on the street and proclaim my conviction and stand for it. To go where the stones are rough, where others shy back, where I hesitated to go myself. It meant not only to draw up 95 Theses with my conviction and hand them out to my friends, but to make them known to the government, the church leaders, the press. It meant: if my nation is calumniated and downgraded to stand up and attack the liars publicly. Which I did with the communist exhibitors and with the Jew boy Goldhagen. And I will do again and again until others join me and thus give hope to our nation that there are still men to take up the fight, that a nation is not lost as long as there are ten men to stand up

and be counted.

The top Jew in Germany, Ignatz Bubis, has accused our president and the speaker of parliament for not having done anything against my 95 Theses. They should have done something although my writings are not punishable, as the General Attorney stated. But Bubis demanded: whatever Roeder may write — the authorities have the duty to do something against it. That means: I am the most dangerous, the most hated man to the Jews in Germany. What an honor! I took the opportunity in January when Bubis had his 70th birthday to congratulate him. I wished him the tranquility to meet me and challenged him to argue with me on a TV show.

Everybody thinks that this will never happen. The Jews and their puppets are determined to keep us silent. I know the situation. But this is where faith comes in.

Why should we accept facts as they are? Why not believe in miracles? Why not believe in a power to change the course of history? I do! I know: God is with us, He loves those who expect miracles from Him.

Believe it or not: one day after Bubis' birthday the German TV came to me on the Knüll for an interview. They did not know anything about my letter to Bubis but they interviewed me for two hours and wanted to know everything about my international activities, especially my connections with America. They had just filmed American groups of opposition and want to give a report of movements discontent with their governments. Three young boys, open-minded, down to earth and disgusted with the suppression of free speech in our country and elsewhere.

I am not so silly to believe that there will be a positive report about us but the sheer fact that TV is interested in what we are doing is a miracle in itself. And even a negative report is better than silence. Adolf Hitler, in MEIN KAMPF, once wrote: If I open the newspaper in the morning and I am not attacked by the Jew press I know, that I have not done my duty the day before. Better to be hated than to be ignored. The day will come soon when we can proclaim our conviction from the roof tops.

Yours in the fight, as ever,
Manfred Roeder, Haus Richberg
D-34639 Schwarzenborn, Germany.

* * *

January 31, 1997

Dear Mr. Dietz:

The February issue of Liberty Bell was first-rate. I particularly enjoyed Bruce Campbell's splendid article re the Aryans. It was well researched. He was kind enough to mention in his article that I had seen the Tarim Basin mummies before Alan Alda and Professor Mair had viewed them. I must confess that at the time, January 1986, I was unaware of the true significance of what I saw. Thanks to Dr. Mair et al, and to Bruce and his wife, we are now learning the true worth of these incredible finds. We have only heard the beginning of "Les Aryans." I would like to add that I heartily agree with Bruce's conclusions re the Jewish religions and the harm they do. See the last paragraphs of his article. We as a race or people will never solve our problems until we give up celestial crutches and admit we are of this world, not some mythical Beulah Land in the sky.

Hans Schmidt's letter to the Smithsonian was a marvel of compelling argument against Robert Shnayerson's sly, evil propositions carried in the October 1996 issue of the Smithsonian magazine. Hans, you "done" good!

A letter by Kevin Alfred Strom appeared in the February issue. He took some slams at Harold Covington who is the General Secretary of the revitalized "National Socialist White Peoples Party"; the party of the late, great Lincoln Rockwell.

While I agree Mr. Strom has some basis for being peeved, if events occurred as he outlined them in his letter, I, nevertheless, think his peevishness over such a minor point is a bit much. This constant backbiting, bickering and fits of jealousy within our so-called "movement" leaves me cold...real cold. We're too damned few to waste time and resources pursuing these stupid, little "Oh, I'm just so sensitive" games.

In defense of Covington and the NSWPP, I would suggest his is the only group that has a plan of action for the future. What do other "racial" groups offer? Do they serve up anything other than well-written moans about how terrible things are with Jews and Negroids so dominant? Does that interesting, well-written publication, Instauration, present a plan of action for a future white society? Does the National Alliance? Does Mythbusters? Does any other white, racist publication or organization? I can't think of one. Enlighten me if such do exist.

All the whining in the world about how bad things are will get us nowhere. There has to be goals set; plans laid; action taken. The only form of government tried in the last 1000 years that made ra-

cial, moral, economic, ecological, rational sense was Adolf Hitler's National Socialism. A modified Third Reich is called for now! It is a political system that came into existence through the ballot box in Germany; and that is the way it should become reality here. Hitler wanted no coups after the aborted try in Munich. Lets be perfectly legal; no criminal acts whatsoever! Out in the open with our plans and arguments. Coups and revolutions are self-destructive. When conditions get hopeless enough, a majority of the people will vote NS into power. Racial National Socialists have as much classical right as any other group to sell their political program; their political ideal. The NS program for government, and Colin Jordan's Ten Commandments for the code that National Socialists live by, are the nuclei around which we should be gathering. Look! Racial National Socialism has great appeal. Great appeal, indeed! Why do you think Jews, liberals, negroids et al soil their pants every time NS messages surface? If NS ideas and visions had no worth; no appeal, then that lot wouldn't waste a yawn over them.

The USA is approaching a condition similar to that of Weimar Germany of the twenties. The Jews are already in the driver's seat here as they were there then. Aryan America is also suffering negroidal excesses today as did the South during those terrible years of reconstruction. So...the time has arrived to hone NS theories for governing; to take part in "sandbox" exercises to test those theories, and to build a manpower elite who will be the governing cadre for that coming glorious NS state we all long to see. So, come on! Let's coalesce! Now!

E.H., Arkansas

CORRECTION:

There was an error in Figure 1, page 35 of the article "The Descension of Man," Vol. 24, No. 7, March 1997 *Liberty Bell*. The correct table is reproduced below.

FIG. 1 DISTRIBUTION OF mtDNA BY SHARED TYPE

<u>Australia</u> n=21	<u>Caucasian</u> n=46	<u>New Guinea</u> n=26	<u>Asia</u> n=34	<u>Africa</u> n=20
Type 1 (2)*	Type 2 (3)	Type 5 (3)		
	Type 3 (2)	Type 6 (3)		
	Type 4 (2)	Type 7 (6)		

*Number in parenthesis is the number of individuals sharing the type

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our Flight Is Your flight!* Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is \$2., \$5., \$20., or \$100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

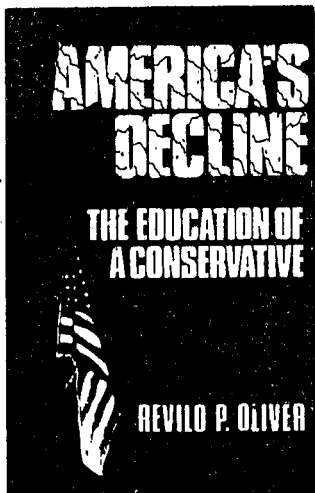
Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the flight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of \$ for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property for general purposes.

**DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE
RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!**



ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM AMERICA'S DECLINE:

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congolids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 — \$12.00
plus \$2.40 for postage & handling

376 pp., pb.
ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667

SINGLE COPY \$5.50

Environmentalism vs. Immigration

An Aryan Overview

by Eric Thomson

page 5

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Dr. Charles E. Weber: Book Review, *Danger: Extremism / The Major Vehicles* and *Voices on America's Far-Right Fringe*, page 1 — Clinton's *Kosher Krowd*, page 4 — *Allan Callahan: Mencken's Tub Tale and the Holocaust*, page 12 — *From The New Order: The Jewish War Against Germany*, page 14 — *Stephen Contrado: Civil Rights*, page 19 — *T.S. Francis: Nationalism*, page 25 — *Dr. William L. Pierce: The Jewish Problem*, page 35 — *From Instauration: Conspiracies, Then and Now*, page 43 — *Letters to the Editor*, page 46.

VOL. 24 — NO. 10

JUNE 1997

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA Phone/Fax 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Unsolicited manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publications become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1996

by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

00011	FIRST CLASS: Canada / Mexico	\$ 70.00
00012	FIRST CLASS / AIR MAIL: Abroad	\$100.00
00020	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter): Europe, South America	\$ 80.00
00021	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter): Middle East, Far East, Africa	\$ 90.00
00022	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter): Sample Copy	\$ 6.50
00030	THIRD CLASS (Bulk Rate): U.S.A. only	\$ 50.00
00031	THIRD CLASS (Printed Matter): Abroad	\$ 70.00
00033	THIRD CLASS: Sample Copy	\$ 5.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	\$ 30.00
50 copies	\$ 120.00
100 copies	\$ 200.00
500 copies	\$ 800.00
1000 copies	\$1200.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor

BOOK REVIEW

By

Charles E. Weber

Danger: Extremism / The Major Vehicles and Voices on America's Far-Right Fringe, a Publication of the Anti-Defamation League. (823 United Nations Plaza, New York, NY 10017, 1996.) XII+308 Pages. \$19.95 + \$3.90 postage and handling.

The powerful, well-financed Anti-Defamation League, founded in 1913, has its national office at a prestigious address in New York, an office in Washington and no less than thirty regional and satellite offices in various parts of the United States, as well as offices in Jerusalem and Canada. These offices are listed on the very last page of the book. The huge financial resources of the ADL are obvious from this list. By stark contrast, the financial resources of the individuals and organizations which the ADL attacks in this book are minuscule by comparison. The activities of the ADL seem analogous to using a gun designed for killing elephants to shoot a squirrel. Further evidence of the lavish financial backing of the ADL is the extensive listing of its publications that have appeared just since 1988 (pages 294-295). Earlier editions of *Danger: Extremism* appeared in 1983 and 1988.

One of the obvious objectives of this book is causing Jews in the United States to fear and distrust their host population and thus making them willing to contribute to Jewish organizations such as the ADL. Another obvious objective is promoting ethnic solidarity and racial awareness amongst Jews in the United States, whose ethnic identity is being diluted by intermarriage and other factors.

In the United States Jews and their well-financed organizations have an almost unbelievable power and influence, perhaps greater than those in any other country in the recent history of the world with the possible exception of Soviet Russia, where Jews played a devastating role against the Aryan middle and upper classes as well as against the most productive farmers. President Clinton is one of the most obvious manifestations of that power and influence. He has appointed two Jews to the Supreme Court, thus causing that powerful body to have a 22% Jewish membership. The Departments of State, Treasury, Defense and (especially ironically) Agriculture are

now headed by Jews appointed by Clinton. A host of Jews are also in key positions of the Federal government. (See "Clinton's Kosher Krowd" elsewhere in this issue.) Perhaps the chief sources of Jewish power in the United States are derived from virtually complete control of motion picture production and network television. Jews are now grossly overrepresented in the United States Congress. Some of the most prestigious American universities now have faculties that are strongly disproportionally Jewish. Jewish power over lower levels of public education is manifested in the imposing of "Holocaust" courses and other forms of anti-Aryan indoctrination upon intellectually defenseless school children. Jews have such great political influence that they are now blackmailing a whole Aryan land, Switzerland, by means of false or exaggerated claims against its respected banking industry. A striking, highly visible manifestation of Jewish power is the Holocaust Memorial Museum in Washington, a huge structure located near the small, modest memorials to American soldiers who died in distant lands supposedly fighting for the welfare of the United States. This museum will no doubt stand for centuries as a constant reminder of Jewish political power in our times.

Is it so astonishing that there have been a few courageous, patriotic Aryan Americans who have reacted negatively to Jewish power and its record of misuse, corruption and cruelty? The generally small-circulation periodicals which oppose the power of Jewish organizations and the misuse of that power are almost analogous to a boy with a peashooter trying to stop a tank. However, the fact that the boy has the courage to oppose the tank has its significance. There is also the consoling thought that the microscopic end of a pin can cause a huge, overinflated balloon to collapse.

Let us now turn to the contents, general nature and organization of *Danger: Extremism*. The book commences with an introduction (pages V-XII). In it are references to various current developments such as the bombing of the Alfred P. Murrah Federal Building in Oklahoma City on 19 April 1995. It is suggested that this act was inspired by *The Turner Diaries*, "a racist and anti-Semitic fantasy novel." Other concerns expressed in the Introduction are the growth of militias, the influence of David Duke and the pro-Aryan use of the Computer Internet. ("One posting on a hate group Web site, at minimal expensive, can simultaneously reach a potentially unlimited audience around the world.")

The Introduction is followed by chapters headed by summaries

in reddish-purple ink. These chapters, typically three or four pages in length, attack 59 individuals (pages 1-175). There then follow attacks on 36 pro-Aryan organizations (page 176-286), some of which are weak, divided, obscure or even defunct. These attacks abound with such terms as "hate groups," "pseudo-scientific," "pseudo-intellectual," "pseudo-historical," "neo-Nazi," "Holocaust denial," "conspiracy theories," "racist," "extremism," and of course "bigotry."

Amongst the most important publishers and publications which *Danger: Extremism* attempts to denigrate are George Dietz (*Liberty Bell*), Ed Fields (*The Truth At Last*), Larence T. Patterson (*Criminal Politics*), Wilmot Robertson (*Instauration*), Hans Schmidt (*GANPAC Brief*), and Mark Weber (*Journal of Historical Review*). Even the restrained *American Renaissance*, edited by Jared Taylor, is reproached for recognizing genetically determined racial differences.

One of the most valuable features of *Danger: Extremism*, no matter what might have been the intentions of the authors, lies in numerous quotations taken from a wide range of pro-Aryan publications. Perhaps the compilers of the book thought that the quotations that they selected would shock readers. But do they? Many of them are, in fact, reasonable arguments and ideas with which unprejudiced, thoughtful readers could hardly disagree. Of course, the reader must bear in mind that most of the quotations are short and taken out of context.

The authors of the book boast about the damage which has been done to the Ku Klux Klan and its various splinter groups by means of litigations, in some of which the Anti-Defamation League has been a participant. They also claim that membership in such groups declined considerably. In the chapter on the Institute for Historical Review there is no mention of the fact that its offices were almost completely destroyed by arson in 1984. Such crimes demonstrate, of course, the importance and validity of revisionist history.

How should pro-Aryan activists, individuals and groups react to this book? They should consult it for the valuable information in it which surveys the promising, idealistic activities of pro-Aryan individuals and groups while bearing in mind the many unfair characterizations and statements in the book. One might even describe the book as a veritable encyclopaedia of pro-Aryan activities and thought in North America. If used properly and with an appropriate perspective this book can be used as a valuable reference work. Above all it presents encouraging evidence that at least some American Aryans are now cognizant of the threats to the survival of their race. □

CLINTON'S KOSHER KROWD

From *The Truth At Last*, Issue No. 397

Madeline Albright	Secretary of State
Robert Rubin	Secretary of Treasury
William Cohen	Secretary of Defense
Dan Glickman	Secretary of Agriculture
George Tenet	CIA Chief
Samuel Berger	Head National Security Council
Evelyn Lieberman	Deputy Chief of Staff
Stuart Eizenstat	Under Secy. of State
Charlene Barshefsky	US Trade Representative
Susan Thomases	Aide to First Lady
Joel Klein	Assistant Attorney General
Gene Sperling	National Economic Council
Ira Magaziner	National Health Care
Peter Tarnoff	Deputy Secy. of State
Alice Rivlin	Economic Advisor
Janet Yellen	Chairwoman, Natl. Econom. Council
Rahm Emanuel	Policy Advisor
Doug Sosnik	Counsel to President
Jim Steinberg	Deputy to National Security Chief
Jay Footlik	Special Liaison to the Jewish Comm.
Robert Nash	Personnel Chief
Jane Sherburne	President's Lawyer
Mark Penn	Asia Expert to the NEC
Sandy Kristoff	Health Care Chief
Robert Boorstin	Communications Aide
Keith Boykin	Communications Aide
Jeff Eller	Special Assistant to Clinton
Tom Epstein	Health Care Advisor
Judith Feder	National Security Council
Richard Feinberg	Assistant. Secretary Veterans
Hershel Gober	Food & Drug Administration
Steve Kessler	White House Counsel
Ron Klein	Assistant Secretary. Education
Madeleine Kunin	Communications Aide
David Kusnet	Deputy AIDS Programs
Margaret Hamburg	Director Press Conferences
Mandy Grunwald	Liaison to Jew Leaders
Karen Adler	Director State Dept. Policy
Samuel Lewis	National Security Council
Stanley Ross	National Security Council
Dan Schifter	Director Peace Corps
Eli Segal	Deputy Chief of Staff

ENVIRONMENTALISM versus IMMIGRATION:

An Aryan Overview

By

Eric Thomson

The knowledgeable Aryan observer can analyze ongoing issues from a racial perspective: is it good or bad for Whites? Once we understand that this is our only relevant question, all matters and issues fall into their proper place in the cosmos. The jews have always asked, "is it good for the jews?" This question is the basis of jewish survival and success. It is also the basis of Aryan extinction and failure. It is high time that every White should ask himself, "is this good for Whites?" before making every decision.

Is it good for Whites to have expensive addictions? To be in debt to jew banksters? To entrust our children to racial traitors and aliens? If you answer "no!" then it is up to you to start defending Our Race by defending your own Aryan interests. It is never too soon and never too late to think in terms of Our Race: "Is it good for Whites?"

We cannot afford to take Our Race for granted. We cannot afford to subordinate Aryan Survival to philosophical games and disembodied principles. Least of all should we place an alien cult of anti-Aryanism ahead of the survival of Our Race. What good are Aryan laws, Aryan ideals and Aryan inventions without Aryans?

It is the bane of Our Race that we are prone to confuse means with ends. The only end toward which we must strive is the survival of Our Race. All issues, matters, principles, philosophies, laws, religions and activities must serve the White Race. If we do not put Our Race first, the jews will continue to exterminate us with every means at their disposal, just as they have been doing for thousands of years.

The Peloponnesian Wars extinguished Aryan Greece, just as World Wars I and II may have been the death knell of Ar-

yan Europe—and beyond. The ancient wars between Sparta and Athens and their allies were strikingly similar to the modern wars between Germany and Britain and their allies. In both genocidal conflicts, ancient and modern, the root cause was jewish gold and jewish control of Athens' and Britain's money. In both cases Our Race was enslaved and annihilated on behalf of predatory jewish money merchants. Although this was a "good" thing for jews, it was certainly not "good" for Aryans. One historical observer was given to comment about these ancient and modern wars with the epitaph, "Our Race We Slew For the Inner jew." This epitaph applies to millions upon millions of Whites who were slain by their fellow Whites for millennia and whose bones lie scattered throughout the world in unmarked and unhonored graves.

With the introduction of Christianity into White living space, Whites plunged into an internecine bloodbath of conquest and forced conversion: "baptism or death!" A short time later, goaded by Christianity, the best of Our Race was squandered in the Crusades. Then came the Protestant version of Christianity and with it, The Thirty Years' War, which killed some two-thirds of White Europeans.

The jewish strategy of 'divide and destroy' proceeded apace. Aryans were called upon to slay one another over such issues as "monarchy versus republicanism", "nationalism versus imperialism", "clericalism versus Freemasonry", et al. Jewish power grew as Aryans slew one another in defense of or in pursuit of these nebulous phantoms. As if such divisive issues were not enough to drain Our Race of its best blood, the jews added Marxism, the secular version of Christianity, to their witches' brew. Now, Aryans could be divided into many conflicting groups, including "communists versus capitalists"!

Many Aryans are baffled when they learn that there are jews at the forefront in the promoting of every issue. There are even "jewish Nazis!" Erroneously, such Aryans conclude that "there is no jewish conspiracy". These Aryans are truly baffled when they learn that one and the same jew actively supports BOTH sides of an issue, or ALL sides in a war. It is no secret that the Rothschilds and their ilk lend money to all

combatants in a conflict; nor is it any secret that jew-capitalists financed jew-communists from 1917 onwards. The talmudic team of Marx and Engels promoted proletarian revolution while living like feudal barons off the profits of exploited labor. Judah Benjamin, Confederate Secretary of Treasury, had no qualms at fleeing Southern Separatism to leap into the lap of British Imperialism, where he drafted The Articles of Confederation, under which the British Crown ruled Canada. Such judeo-capitalists as Armand Hammer and the Rockefellers openly supported their supposed archenemies, the judeo-communists. Rockefeller banksters bragged in full-page ads that their Moscow H.Q. was located at Number One Karl Marx Place! I was impressed by the fact that the Soviet radio in Moscow relied upon a jew named Posner for its English broadcasts, while the U.S. radio relied on another jew named Posner for commentary on Soviet broadcasts. Were there two Posners or just one? It was hard to tell any difference.

These ostensible 'contradictions' in the jewish nature even lead some Aryans to take pity on "the poor jews" who have become paranoid and schizophrenic because of centuries of "persecution". When an Aryan thinks racially, however, these 'contradictions' vanish, for he has learned to distinguish between means and ends. The jew uses all issues to achieve his end: enhancement of jewish power. Just as a carpenter may use a saw, a drill, a plane and a hammer to achieve his desired result. When each tool has performed its task, it is set aside and replaced by another. Politics, religions, philosophies, economic programs, et al, are simply tools which the jew picks up or discards, according to his purpose. This explains the current wardrobe change in the erstwhile Soviet Jewnion. Kosher commissars have swapped their uniforms for capitalist-style business suits. The wrapper is different, but the content remains the same.

The Aryan religious writer, Savitri Devi, noted the sudden unification of all Dark Age forces against Germany's Aryan Renaissance: judeo-christianity, judeo-communism and judeo-capitalism suddenly dropped their pretended antagonisms in an allout struggle against the Aryan Savior, Adolf Hitler. The

touted differences were the sham; the reality was the eternal unity of these jewish creatures against The White Race. There is no more conflict between judeo-christianity, judeo-communism and judeo-capitalism than there is between a hammer, plane or saw! All are means, not ends, as we have noted.

I am reminded of a little chat I had with a jewess, who had chosen to sit next to me on a bus. Although she never mentioned to me that she was jewish, I can spot a jew without so much as donning a pair of those special sunglasses from that revealing movie, "They Live!" We fell into a discussion about Africa. The jewess was in favor of "Black Rule". The Blacks were the majority, so the Whites must hand over power to them and get out, she opined. I not only agreed with her, but I said the same policy should be applied here in North America. Suddenly, she became a champion of "minority rights"! I concluded by saying that the only consistency in her arguments was that she was anti-White. Thus ended the conversation. "They Live, We Sleep,"

The antagonism one would anticipate between such ostensibly contradictory policies as 'no growth', environmentalism and 'infinite growth' immigration is non-existent, to my knowledge. On the contrary, both policies are promoted by very much the same groups and individuals in the Zionist media and government, as well as the schools and universities. Only a jew-wise racist can discern the fact that these policies are not two opposing spear points, but two prongs of a spear which is aimed at the Aryan heart. We saw it first with Zero Population Growth (ZPG). According to Zionist propaganda, this was a panacea for the world's ills in general and for the ills North America and Europe in particular. As we know, ZPG applies only to Whites, for it creates vacant living space for the hordes of colored invaders. For non-Whites, birth-control is deemed "racist" and "genocidal". The jews constantly remind us that only Whites can practice racism and genocide and that we can never be the victims of such policies. But we are! The White People are the most endangered species on Planet Earth.

The so-called Unabomber was an outstanding example of

this jew World Order bipolarity: on one hand, he wanted the eradication of all Post-Columbian industry; on the other, he romanticized the fast-breeding mestizos and wanted them to fill the continent with their brown bodies. Poor fellow! In order to experience the 'joys' of primitivism, along with population, all he had to do was move to Bangladesh. I recommend that his fellow Zionist zombies do likewise. Look at all the postage it would save, plus all the fuss and bother of preparing parcel bombs.

The jewish authors of The Morgenthau Genocide Plan, the only plan for genocide hatched during World War II, aimed their murderous scheme at the German people. The Plan first appeared in book form entitled *Germany Must Perish* by Theodore N. Kaufman. (This book is available from Liberty Bell Publications for U.S. \$7, including postage and handling in the USA.) The genocide plan was elaborated by such jewish writers as Louis Nizer (*What to do with Germany?*) and Hans Morgenthau Jr. (*Germany is Our Problem!*). It was Morgenthau who directed the drafting of the Allied extermination program, which was appropriately named after him.

The Una-bomber and his ilk want to de-industrialize North America. The Morgenthau Plan eagerly anticipated the death of two-thirds of the German people from this policy alone! The remainder of the population would 'disappear' from starvation and sterilization. As we know, The Morgenthau Genocide Program began as soon as the German government signed the documents of military capitulation. The entire civilian population was put on starvation rations, German military personnel were deemed "Disarmed Enemy Forces", rather than "Prisoners of War" by the non-White General Eisenhower. This new definition permitted him to deny the German prisoners any of the protection accorded them under the Hague and Geneva Conventions. Thus stripped of their rights, the Germans were also stripped of their food, clothing and shelter, they died in their thousands from starvation, disease and exposure in barbed wire cattle pens, as eager anti-Whites stood guard to shoot any who tried

to escape. It is important to remember that many of the anti-Whites were themselves White. America's "gallant Soviet allies" were no less murderous on their side of the Zionist-Soviet "Iron Curtain". The so-called Cold War was indeed a war directed against the prisoner populations of West and East. No war ever existed between banksters and bolsheviks, capitalists and communists. It was a jew's war and a Gentile's fight all along, designed to gull and cull the dumb *Goyim*. That's us!

Once The Morgenthau Genocide Plan had sufficiently starved and terrorized the Germans into submission, the re-enslaved Germans were put to work on behalf of Zionist interests, just as they remain today. The jews can thereby enjoy the fruits of German industry while they eliminate the Germans with their policies of White ZPG race-mixing and non-White immigration. Does it sound familiar, White Man? Yes, the very same policies apply to North Americans who supposedly "won" World War II. We have allowed the jews to put our necks in the same noose as Germans and we did not even fight. On the contrary, we rammed our collective neck into the jewish noose with self-righteous enthusiasm. Most White Americans are no different from the lemmings of "Heaven's Gate" or Jonestown, when we get down to basics: "To be or not to be." Do lemmings find 'safety in numbers'?

North America's bloated population cannot exist without its industrial and agricultural base, the result of White invention and diligence. This is what presently attracts and supports the non-White influx: the high standard of living which stems from the means of White productivity. Environmentalists note that this productivity is already stretched to its maximum limits, for the 'dark side' of such intensive productivity is environmental pollution and depletion. It is therefore erroneous to hold the absurd belief that we can decrease our industrial base AND increase our population. Both must be decreased drastically, for the survival of Our Race. The question is, how?

If the Una-bomber and his ilk were to get their collective wish, North America would be returned to its pristine, pre-

where else." The present population of so-called Indians, now mestizos, would be reduced to its previous numbers, before the White influx. Life would resume its 'idyllic' savage course: nasty, brutish and short; no electricity, no TV, no washing machines, no refrigerators, no soap, no hot water, no toilets, no showers, no cars and no disposable diapers—just to mention a few items. No wonder the Una-bomber never found a woman of any color willing to marry him! No mestiza wants to 'enjoy' the Una-bomber's chosen lifestyle, for that is what she fled from in her own land and culture.

The Una-bomber and his kosher cohorts would love to impose his lifestyle on all Whites, just as the bankster-bolshevik jews imposed their 'proletarian' poverty upon the Gentile masses of the Soviet Jewnion. But never would they think of imposing such standards upon themselves! As British General J.F.C. Fuller noted: "Lenin promised the Russians a workers' paradise. What he gave them was a bankers' paradise!" If we are to understand jewish parlance, we must understand that "some are more equal than others", just as Orwell noted. When jews spew their vaporings about "humanity" they only mean themselves. Like it or not, that is always the outcome of jewish policies which we so foolishly support: "Communism" for the jews is poverty for us and plutocracy for them. "Capitalism" has the same result. Only a jew-dazed Gentile would see them as opposites.

Can Aryans find a solution to the dual problems of over-industrialization and over-population? Of course we can, but only if we become self-governing, within our own living-space. Every day, in every way, we must, through our thoughts and actions, determine the destruction of the ZOG (Zionist Occupation Government) and the departure of the wogs. Only an Aryan State can make its Survival possible. Every step we take must be toward this goal. No task is too daunting for those of us who want the best for Our Race. Won't this be good for Aryans? □

MENCKEN'S TUB TALE AND THE HOLOCAUST

By
Allan Callahan

On December 28, 1917 noted writer H.L. Mencken had a piece in the *New York Evening Mail* entitled "A Neglected Anniversary." He said that on that date, seventy-five years before, one Adam Thompson, a Cincinnati cotton broker, had installed in his home the first bathtub in America. This, said Mencken, brought forth a storm of protest, because bathing then was looked upon as an affection and a menace to health and morals, even by medical societies. He said that Boston passed a special ordinance against bathing, state legislatures imposed prohibitive taxes to prevent the act from spreading, and that there was a strong public outcry when President Millard Fillmore installed a tub in the White House. But in the end, bathing caught on, and carried the day.

The story was, in Mencken's words, "a tissue of heavy absurdities, all of them deliberate and most of them obvious." But it caught the public's imagination. Quack doctors used it to show the stupidity of mainstream doctors, while the latter used it to prove medical progress. Editors used it as an example of their knowledge. It appeared in government bulletins and standard reference works. Important men repeated it, including the Commissioner of Health for the City of New York and the president of the American Geographical Society.

By 1926, however, Mencken, "having undergone a spiritual rebirth and put off sin," felt that the joke had gone on long enough. He confessed publicly that the story had been a hoax, and pointed out why a critical reader should have realized this. This confession was printed in thirty newspapers "with a combined circulation, according to their sworn claim, of more than 250,000,000," and the public gullibility received many editorial rebukes.

But it didn't work. Within a month the yarn was being reprinted in the very papers that had run Mencken's confession.

He came out with a second confession, but it seemed to have no more effect than the first. He tried once or twice more to set things straight but it was no use and he was called a meddler and liar. People were as determined to believe in the bathtub myth in those days as they are in the Holocaust myth today.

Also ignored was the fact that Mencken was somewhat of a humorist. But if the believers had just stopped to think, they should have realized that the tale was preposterous, as much so as the Holocaust tale is. Bathing universally condemned in America in 1842? State legislatures imposed prohibitive taxes against it? Boston passed a special ordinance forbidding it? Preposterous.

Yes, but no more so than many of the tales told about the Holocaust. Ground where some Jews and others were killed never stopped trembling for months afterward, and also occasionally spurted geysers of blood? Some camp inmates had no water and had to "drink mud?" At Belzec, people were gassed in buildings which figured out to about 30 people to the square metre? (About like getting 30 people into a phone booth). Also preposterous.

These tales, and many others just as outlandish, are all cut out of the same cloth. People swallow the wild Holocaust stuff because they have been mentally conditioned to accept it. They were not mentally conditioned to believe Mencken, but believed him anyway, even after he told them that the "tub tale" was a fake. It seems to be one more proof that some people want to be deceived.

THE BOOK THAT MADE THE JEWS
SO MAD THEY HAD TO INVENT
THE MOVIE HOLOCAUST!

AUSCHWITZ:

An Eye-Witness Report
by Thies Christophersen
Foreword by Manfred Roeder

Order No: 01017—single copy \$3.50 + \$2.00 for postage,
5 copies \$15.00 + \$3.00 for postage.

The Jewish War Against Germany

As we enter the sixth decade after the death of the greatest White Leader of all time, Adolf Hitler, the world-wide Jewish Lie Machine is pouring out a massive propaganda campaign against Hitler with a viciousness unsurpassed in the annals of history. Not only are the lies and calumnies directed against Hitler personally, but against the entire German people as well. Just as the Jews directed hate propaganda against the Romans 2000 years ago, just as they made everything Roman despised and hated, so, today, is everything German under relentless attack by the Jewish propaganda network.

Why this vicious and concentrated outpouring of hatred against the German people and against anything German? After all, the Germans have for centuries been the source of some of the most creative and advanced contributions to our White Christian Civilization.

The answer is not hard to find once we understand that the central strategic goal of the Jews is, and has been for many centuries, the destruction of the White European (Aryan) Race.

They have made the Germans their number one target for the following reasons:

First, as in the case of the campaign against the Romans of 2000 years ago, the Jews operate on the principle of "destroying the BEST first." For this reason, the Jewish war against the German people dates back at least several centuries.

The German people, being naturally energetic, productive, creative and intellectually gifted, and residing in the heartland of Europe, would almost certainly have long ago succeeded had they been allowed to unite in leading all of Europe into an Aryan "Golden Age" of peace, prosperity and cultural and scientific advancement.

This would have taken place, as far back as the early 1600's had not the Jews torn them apart in the fratricidal "Thirty-Years War" (1618-1648). This bloody conflagration set the Germans and Aryan Europe back many decades, if not centuries.

Despite this setback, these energetic people finally recovered their incipient leadership after the unification under Bismarck in 1870. But the Jews intervened again, making sure that these resurgent people would be decimated by the two World Wars of the 20th

Century.

Under Adolf Hitler in the 1930's, the German people were finally able to get the blood-sucking Jewish parasites off their backs. They also, under Hitler, broke the Jewish financial stranglehold on Germany.

Hitler, for the first time in the modern history of the White Race, clearly articulated the Racial Ideal, and focused worldwide attention on the parasitic, destructive nature of the Jewish Race. Since this same idea was rapidly taking root in other Aryan nations, the entire Jewish racial conspiracy was in utmost danger of being blown wide open right in the faces of the Jewish conspirators themselves.

For all of the above reasons, and for the last one in particular, the Jews found themselves in a most precarious position and in dire peril of being swept into oblivion. Time was of the essence.

The Jews, who understand Race and history better than anybody, and have had thousands of years of experience destroying races and peoples, decided that Germany must be destroyed, not just Hitler. Further, it would have to be destroyed so viciously and relentlessly that no one would ever revive the Racial Ideal except for the Jewish Race itself.

They went ALL OUT in the most frantic and malicious propaganda war a gullible and uncomprehending world has ever witnessed.

In short, Judea declared TOTAL WAR on Germany and Hitler, financially, politically, militarily, with every means at their disposal. And their power, as we shall see, was formidable. Before Hitler would, or could, lift even a finger against them, the Jews were ready and wasted no time in launching a world-wide campaign against him.

As early as August, 1933, Samuel Untermyer, President of the Jewish World Economic Federation, called a Congress of Jewish leaders from all over the world to declare war on Germany in the name of the Jews. The Congress was held in Amsterdam, Holland. Upon returning to the United States from that meeting, Untermyer made a speech on radio station WABC in New York on August 6, 1933, in which he announced that the Jews of the world had declared war on Germany and would starve them to death. This was long before any action of any kind had been taken against the Jews by Hitler's government, and six years before military hostilities broke out in 1939.

"We have been at war with him from the day he gained power," stated the *London Jewish Chronicle* of May 8, 1942 in its "Sermon of

the Week."

Rabbi M. Perlzweig, head of the British section of the World Jewish Congress, speaking in Canada, stated: "The World Jewish Congress has been at war with Hitler for seven years." (*Toronto Evening Telegram*, Feb. 26, 1940)

The Dutch-Jewish paper, *Centraal-Blaad Voor Israeliten in Nederland* declared on September 13, 1939: "The millions of Jews who live in America, England and France, North and South Africa, and, not to forget, those in Palestine, are determined to bring the war of annihilation against Germany to its final end."

We must remember that, at this time, (Sept. 13, 1939) the war was less than two weeks old. No concentration camps, no "gas chambers," etc., had been set up, for the Jews or for anyone else, or had even been *alleged* to exist!

The *Jewish Sentinel*, on October 8, 1942, declared: "The Second World War is for the defense of the fundamentals of Judaism." Indeed it was. To be more specific, it was a war of, by and for the Jews. They knew it. They instigated it. They perpetrated and stage-managed this most bloody conflict in all of human history! The naive and gullible *goyim*, meanwhile, slaughtered each other with a vengeance, not knowing or wanting to know who were the REAL perpetrators and war-criminals!

Vladimir Jabotinsky, Jew-Communist and founder of the terrorist 'Irgun' gang, said in the January, 1934 issue of *Natch Retch*:

"The fight against Germany has been carried on for months by every Jewish community, conference, congress, trade organization, by every Jew in the world. There is reason to believe that our part in the struggle will be of general value. We shall let loose a spiritual and material war of the whole world against Germany. Germany's ambition is to become a great nation again, to re-conquer her lost territories and colonies. Our Jewish interests, on the other hand, demand the complete destruction of Germany. The German nation is collectively and individually a danger to us Jews."

Could it possibly be stated any more explicitly? Hardly! The facts are plain — Germany and the Germans, Hitler or no Hitler, were and are a threat to the Jewish conspiracy for world domination and their goal of destroying the White Race. Therefore, nothing less than the complete destruction of Germany and all things German would satisfy the vicious, implacable Jew.

Hitler, whose concern was not only for the Germans, but for the White Race as a whole, understood the deadly pogrom of the parasitic Jew. He pleaded in vain with England not to play the Jewish

game. Speaking in September, 1939, he said:

"On numerous occasions I have offered the friendship of the German people to England and the English people. My entire policy was built upon the idea of this understanding. I was always rebuffed... We know that the British people as a whole cannot be made responsible. It is that Jewish plutocratic and democratic ruling class which hates our Reich."

On behalf of the non-Jewish class, it must be pointed out that those who went along with the Jews were, by-and-large, *shabbazgoyim*: people like Winston Churchill, traitors in the pay of the Jews, or under their control.

So firm was the Jewish control over the British people (as well as the French, Poles, Americans and others), that the Jews were successful in plunging the world into a fratricidal war of destruction on a scale never before seen. All White nations were losers, but the Jews were particularly bent on the destruction of the Germans.

Some of the Jews wanted to exterminate those Germans surviving the destruction of the war by sterilization. Theodore N. Kaufman, spelling out the program in the book "*Germany Must Perish*" [Available from Liberty Bell Publications, \$5.00 + \$2.00 postage] said: "To achieve the purpose of German extinction it would be necessary to sterilize some 48,000,000 — a figure which excludes, because of their limited power to procreate, males over 60, and females over 45..."

Other Jews wanted to exterminate the Germans outright, by starvation. A notorious advocate of this idea was Henry Morgenthau, Secretary of the Treasury in the Roosevelt Administration. The following quotation is from the memoirs of Cordell Hull, Secretary of State in the same administration:

"Morgenthau's plan, I added, would wipe out everything in Germany except land, and the Germans would have to live on the land. This meant that only 60% of the German population could support themselves on the German land, and the other 40% would die."

A version of this evil Jewish plan was in fact implemented for a period immediately after the war. Huge amounts of all kinds of machinery, factories and rolling stock that survived the war were shipped to Russia. Viewing all this, Mr. R.R. Stokes, a labor M.P. in Britain declared at the time: "Today in Germany, six months after our victory, graves are now being dug for people not yet dead, people who will die of starvation in the next few months."

U.S. Senator William Langer of North Dakota said of the Morgenthau Plan (his remarks were entered in the Congressional Re-

cord of April 18, 1946):

"Mr. Morgenthau now stands convicted before the conscience of the world as an instigator of the systematic annihilation of the German people. The record further proves beyond a question of doubt, that these fanatical and reactionary high priests of hate and vengeance will never be able to defend their conspiracy before the bar of human reason and human decency."

It was only through the opposition of heroic Americans like Senator Langer that the Jewish conspiracy to sterilize and/or starve the German people to death was not carried through.

Although they did not succeed in achieving that goal, they came close, and did, in fact, murder millions of the best German men. They also unleashed a campaign of rape and terror against German women by means of the Russian army and American Negro troops.

What can we White Americans learn from this horrible Jewish crime perpetrated on our Aryan German kinsmen?

First, the Jews "play for keeps." They EXTERMINATE their enemies whenever the "opportunity" arises, and such "opportunities" are planned YEARS or DECADES or even CENTURIES in advance! Their program of always exterminating the BEST of the White Race is relentless and implacable. We must always remember: WE are NEXT!

Second, the Jews are our MORTAL ENEMIES, and ALWAYS HAVE BEEN and ALWAYS WILL BE so long as they exist!

As they have stated in their own literature, they are IMPLACABLE. Nothing we can ever do will reconcile or pacify them. Their unswerving goal is to MONGRELIZE, ENSLAVE and ultimately DESTROY our WHITE ARYAN RACE!

We have NO choice but to FIGHT them TO THE DEATH! We must be TOTALLY MERCILESS and UNCOMPROMISING. We must develop a FANATICAL RACIAL CONSCIOUSNESS in every WHITE man woman and child. Every White brother, sister and must be told the RACIAL TRUTH about history, and must be imbued from sunup to sundown, morning, noon and night, with WHITE RACIAL PRIDE and with TOTAL HATRED of the PARASITIC, SATANIC JEW!

From *The New Order*; subscriptions available through the NSDAP-AO, Box 6414, Lincoln NE 68506

CIVIL RIGHTS

by

Stephen Contrado

White people have been supremely generous to the Negroes. They have raised blacks from savage tribal conditions to civilization. But history does not record the kindness. Instead, historians use the relative concepts of "slavery" and "racism" out of historic context and use them to deride aristocratic southern plantation owners and contemporary white loyalists for abuses. These historians foment modern communistic revolutions. Comparing the Old South to the exploitation, crime, and social misery of the modern city slums, one definitely acquits the Old South. Moreover, during the 19th century the "free" workmen of Europe worked long hours from an early age, lived in slums, ate bad food, and were subjected to numerous social ills. Economic and political competition between the North and the South was the chief cause of secession and civil war, not slavery in itself. Lincoln did not issue the Emancipation Proclamation until 1862 when the Civil War was half over, freeing only slaves in territory then in rebellion.

The negative interpretation of the Old South's heritage could only have been conceived and promoted by a race of vulgar opportunists who had no integral relationship with the Western heritage—the Jews. Indeed the Jews had even established the slave trade. Their principal advantage was to pass as Caucasian or white. But their literacy, shrewd business acumen, and ghetto traditions of separateness facilitated their success. General Ulysses Grant barred Jews from his jurisdiction because of the trouble they caused. As the power of the Jews grew in America so did racial conflict between Negroes and whites. Jewish money corrupted government, labor, education, churches, the press, and other leading institutions.

Racial segregation was a generous plan, but white benevolence went back many decades before it. The plan to repatriate Negroes in Africa had shown great promise. The

racers (Indians included) were kept apart for the benefit of civilization and good breeding. The Ku Klux Klan was founded in 1866. It saved the southern white race from reconstruction and social anarchy. It was disbanded, but reformed in 1915.

In 1896, in the case of *Plessy v. Ferguson*, the Supreme Court upheld the custom of "separate but equal." It correctly concluded: "Legislation is powerless to eradicate racial instincts or to abolish distinctions based upon physical differences, and the attempt to do so can only result in accentuating the difficulties of the present situation."

But traditional universities even admitted well-qualified blacks. W.E.B. Du Bois (b. 1868), the founder of the National Association for the Advancement of Colored People (NAACP), earned a Ph.D. at Harvard. (Later Jews controlled the NAACP.) Idealists founded institutions for blacks only (e.g., Lincoln University, Howard University, Fisk, Tuskegee Institute, and many agricultural and mechanical schools). Jewish propagandists later indoctrinated these institutions to accept values to destroy white culture.

Negroes had a sense of identity and belonging by having their own cultural forms and associations. Their sports were drug-free and not a multibillion dollar show. Scott Joplin, for example, created new musical styles that swept the nation. When the Jews captured the music industry, Jews like Irving Berlin destroyed the black spirit out of greed for profits. Chauvinism is a natural trait of the Negro, but it was not based on anti-white prejudices, protests, lawlessness, and exaggerations about the intolerance blacks faced. A subculture reduced to blaming a majority has no real independent life or vision and is doomed to decay.

Civil rights from Booker T. Washington (b. 1856) to Martin Luther King (b. 1929) were to become a spoiling and demolition of black identity and nationalism. Integration destroyed black solidarity, creating "racism," and undermining United States greatness and national sovereignty. This benefited only the international race—the Jews. Negroes never wanted equality: they wanted free expression for their

unique talents. And, so, *equality* turned out to be self-denial and acting out. Black codes were needed to control a people not used to freedom and of a different biological make-up.

1954 was a critical year. Earl Warren (b.1891) in *Brown v. Board of Education* forbade racial segregation as a violation of the 14th Amendment guaranteeing "equal protection": "We come then to the question presented: Does segregation of children in public schools solely on the basis of race, even though the physical facilities and other 'tangible' factors may be equal, deprive the children of the minority group of equal educational opportunities? We believe it does. ... To separate them from others of similar age and qualifications solely because of their race generates a feeling of inferiority as to status in the community that may affect their hearts and minds in a way unlikely ever to be undone ..."

Warren was not the bleeding-heart historians portray him to be, but a ruthless communist working for the destruction of the United States. Even President Eisenhower regretted appointing him to the Supreme Court. Warren had been responsible for the seizure of property from Japanese-Americans interned by the federal government. Warren had no respect for democratic traditions: he usurped the power of the legislature. The *Brown* decision was not based on judicial procedure. No real inquiry was made into the biological consequences of race-mixing. It was simply a sociological ultimatum.

The Warren court protected every class of criminal and crime skyrocketed in the country. *Mapp v. Ohio* (1961) made evidence irrelevant unless gathered with a warrant. In *Escobedo v. Illinois* (1964) it permitted those clearly guilty of crime to go free because of court technicalities. *Miranda v. Arizona* (1968) made all convictions in jeopardy if suspects were not informed of their rights. These were all Jewish communist schemes.

The whole process of racial integration has been designed to alienate the races and promote civil strife and anarchy. Yet the process was concealed in liberal rhetoric. In 1957 Congress approved the civil rights bill for blacks to protect

voting rights. And highhanded conduct was not trifling. The same year Eisenhower had the National Guard integrate all-white Central High School in Little Rock, Arkansas. And the mass media have gained tremendous political power in policing social relations and values. For the most part, these are owned and managed by Jews.

Thus only when the Jews are circumscribed by white civilization can segregation work and ensure the peace and progress of society. Why then has government taken the opposite course of empowering the international Jews with their self-aggrandizing policies for a one-world government? And why are all strategies and solutions of white people for social progress censored and suppressed? Are we past the point of no return for civilization as we know it?

In the final analysis, the Establishment has usurped all traditional rights and institutionalized new relationships based on its absolute authority. Its race-mixing intent is apparent. But every evidence demonstrates there is no social justice nor biological advantage to race-mixing.

Hitler believed the racial instinct was the only cause of the formation of communities and civilization: "All that we admire in the world today, its science, its art, its technical developments, are the products of the creative activities of a few peoples, and it may be true that their first beginnings must be attributed to one race. The maintenance of civilization is wholly dependent on such peoples. Should they perish, all that makes this earth beautiful will descend with them into the grave." (*Mein Kampf*)

If we compare the conditions of 19th century white workers, we see how liberals ignore the vast amount of social misery suffered by whites. That "Afro-Americans" and minorities should be singled out as privileged groups for special treatment augurs the dispossession and extermination of whites. Compare the "rights" of Jews to whites. The Jews built up a whole Holocaust industry—museums, monuments, foreign aid to Israel, media consorship of so-called anti-Semitism, hate laws, pensions and relief services to Holocaust survivors, etc.—that biases every European and American institu-

tion to pay tribute to an alleged 6 million Jews gassed! But whites who challenge the myth are quickly demoted, black-listed, and ostracized.

More and more whites are sensing the conspiracy every day. Civil rights will prove to be a bigger failure than laissez faire economics. Documents from 19th century British industry depict what whites could expect from life. British mines, for example, were deplorable. Lord Ashley's Mines Commission made an investigation of labor conditions in the mines. Here is a glimpse of the times.

Sarah Gooder, aged 8, reported: "I'm a trapper in the Gawber pit. It does not tire me, but I have to trap without light, and I'm scared. I go at four and sometimes half past three in the morning, and come out at five and half past. I never go to sleep. Sometimes I sing when I've light I go to Sunday-school and read 'Reading made Easy. [She knows her letters and can read little words.] They teach me to pray. [She repeated the Lord's prayer, not very perfectly....] I have heard tell of Jesus many times.... I would like to be at school far better than in the pit."

Isabella Read, 12 years old, a coal-bearer, reported: "I am brought with sister and brother, it is very sore work; cannot say how many rakes or journeys I make from pit's bottom to wall face and back.

"I carry out about 1 cwt. and a quarter on my back; have to stoop so much and creep through water, which is frequently up to the calves of my legs.

"I do not like work, nor do the lassies, but they are made to like it."

Mary Barrett, aged 14, reported: "I have worked down in the pits five years. Father is working next pit.... I hurry for my brother John, and come down at seven o'clock about. I go up at six, sometimes even seven. I do not like working in pit, but I am obliged to get a living. I work always without stockings, or shoes, or trousers. I wear nothing but my chemise. I have to go up to the headings with the men. They are naked ... I cannot read or write."

Patience Kershaw, 17 years old, reported: "My father has

been dead about a year. My mother is living and has ten children. Three lassies go to mill. All the lads are colliers.... I go to pit at five o'clock in the morning and come out at five in the evening. I eat my breakfast of porridge and milk first. I take my dinner with me, a cake, and eat it as I go. I do not stop or rest any time for the purpose. I get nothing else until I get home, and then have potatoes and meat, not every day meat. I hurry in the clothes I have on, trousers and ragged jacket.

"The bald place upon my head is made by thrusting the corves [vehicles for carrying coal]. My legs have never swelled, but sisters' did.... I hurry the corves a mile and more underground and back; they weigh 300 cwt. The getters I work for are naked except for their caps. They pull off all their clothes. I see them at work when I go up. Sometimes they beat me, if I am not quick enough, with their hands. They strike me upon the back. The boys take liberties with me; sometimes they pull me about. I am the only girl in the pit. There are about 20 boys and 15 men. All the men are naked." Lord Ashley's Report added that this girl was ignorant, filthy, ragged, and deplorable looking, such as the uncivilized

THE ANTI HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb.) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*" — R.S.H. "A searing expose of Red bestiality!" — Dr. A.J. App. **THE ANTI-HUMANS** Order #01013. Sale priced, single copy \$2.00 + \$1.50 postage, 10 for \$15.00 + \$5.00 postage. Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS,
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

NATIONALISM

By

T.S. Francis

WHAT IS SOCIETY?

Society is the social organization of any like-minded, blood-related, indigenous people. And since man's nature is that of the social animal we must have societal structure of some kind, for our very survival and for our progress. The level of culture, progress and stability of a particular society is inherent in its design, character and make-up. Society should take on the appearance of an organic structure consisting of all the cells that make up an organism, arranged and formed into a complete and functioning whole.

The social structure of society should be neither democratic, electoral, aristocratic, caste-class system or plutocracy, but instead should be a social system of Meritocracy, i.e., based on merit, in the inherent intelligence, talents, capacity, character and effort of the individual, who may arise from any family in society—system whereby the talented are chosen and moved ahead in pyramidal form on the basis of their achievement. In turn, society must judge the worth and reward of the individual, not on the type of his work activity (yeoman, artisan or intellectual-culture producing work), or the field of his work (military, government, religious, educational or private), but instead the evaluation of himself and his work must be judged according to the manner, form and quality of his achievement.

Since this is a group of people (or more correctly, a group of families and communities) that must live, work, grow and die together it is obvious that they must all be of the same general ideals, beliefs, moral code and consciousness. Nothing is isolated in society—what affects one affects all.

WHAT MAKES UP SOCIETY?

Society is made up of four basic elements. These are *always* present (in some form) in any type of society: tribe, clan, nation or civilization. These four basic elements are:

- 1) Religious Order [spiritual, moral-ethical: druids, priests, shamans]
- 2) Governing Body [laws-polity, military: state, chief, kingship]
- 3) Economic [monetary system: work system, livelihood]
- 4) Social-Racial [blood-language ties, education, media: customs, traditions, elders, scholars]

It is these elements that make up a society. The reason these elements have been present in every society in history is because each element represents each element in man: mind, body and soul (our mental, physical and spiritual-psychological needs). The elements in society are an expression of the elements in man. In order for man to maintain his health and not fall into a state of degeneration these elemental needs must be fulfilled. The religious (representing the spiritual) provides the outlet for the fulfillment and development of our inner being and gives our spiritual and moral codes. The governing body (serving the physical) provides the secure and orderly environment for our families, communities and nation. Economic provides for our physical needs, also, but equally provides for our psychological as well, in the form of our livelihood (work activity), which gives us purpose and meaning, a chance at self-expression, creativity, pride, effort and leadership. Social-Racial—The social provides for our mental, our thirst for knowledge and enlightenment, giving us the semblance of culture in the forms of art, music, literature, science, etc. The racial gives us our identity and sense of belonging; it binds the society and provides the feelings of specialness, exclusiveness and kinship.

Keeping in mind though that each separate societal element is a potential, equal, omnipotent power of its own, and if left to its own device has the power to rule, control or subvert

any other element.

Each separate element reflects only one side and one need in man. But, "A human being is a psyche-physical unity. We have no experience of mind, body and soul as separate entities. They are but the inextricable and interdependent parts of our being; or, yet more exactly, but different aspects of one organic whole. They never occur, and strictly should never be considered, apart from one another."¹

So, for man to be a complete whole and for society to be a complete whole, all elements must come together and work in unison, in equal quarter parts, each one playing off the other. Thus, no element should have a separate life of its own. Nor should it be allowed to dominate any other.

But first, there are ideas, concepts and theories (generally necessitating from a reaction to the experiences, triumphs and tragedies of the way of life that existed before) which develop into an outlook-on-life, mentality, a Consciousness. From this philosophy-of-life and historical perspective an Ethos is established. This is the value system for every member of that society (nation). From this declaration the four elements (constitutions) are formed.

Society at its roots, is control—the control of our natural human traits. Nature has provided the mass of men, the majority, with an overpowering instinct. This instinct puts the mass of men all on basically the same self-motivated effort level. It is what keeps man on an immature level, keeps him from self-mastery, and is the very reason he must be given direction, guidance and control. On one hand, this instinct holds man back from realizing his full potential (intelligence, talents), on the other, it keeps him from becoming atomized and is actually what allows society to happen. For like Ibsen says, "The strongest man on earth is he who stands most alone." But alone means no society, no progress, enlightenment or development, no arts, literature, science, music, language—no culture.

1. William G. Simpson, *Which Way Western Man?*

The failure of all great cultures, societies and civilizations was and is man's inability to see, recognize and then control our natural human traits.

But control comes in many forms: force, coercion, guidance, enticement, education and manipulation. Each of the four elements represents its own form of control. In almost all societies past, the form of control came primarily from only one of the four elements (or if more, they were separate and represented their own power structures).

With the analogy of parent to child we see what happens when a dominant, ignorant parent raises a child with only the use of force and fear. And the opposite when an ignorant, liberal parent raises a child with no discipline, self-control or regulation—producing the spoilt child (and the modern man). But this extreme method of control (or extreme lack of) retards man from his full growth and development and leaves him and society unbalanced and unstable. Which brings us to one of the main points of this paper, that being, that the key-to-life is *balance*. *All life struggles for balance*. Balance is what maintains health and stability. When the four elements come together they offer the proper balance of control. In the end we actually get the semblance of less control and more freedom than we would get from one element trying to control all the other elements in man.

The elements, then, become the moral and value standards for society. Tempered with an elder system, the control factor takes on the forms of customs, traditions, creeds, constitutions and codes. The reason for set standards (elements) is because of the extreme rarity of individuals in any given generation having the level of character, capacity and understanding needed for the complexity of leading and guiding a society with no set standards. So the idea of having a successor (each of whom are of their own ideas and philosophy of life) of the proper caliber at the helm of a society each and every time a new leader is needed is a ludicrous one.

So it stands to reason that the destiny of each society's health and well-being lies in the *validity* of its elements.

If even one element is of a false and perfidious nature it may eventually infect and poison all other healthy elements. An example of a society with sick and injurious elements is the Western Civilization of today. It amazingly has four false elements: 1) The Religious—with its pacifistic, anti-nature, superstitious creed; 2) The Governing Body—with its theory of equality, its democracy and election process; 3) The Economic—with its usurious, materialistic monetary system and its mass-industrialistic work system; and, 4) The Social-Racial—the social with its liberalism and lack of an elder system, and the racial—with its lack of a homogenous racial creed.

There is an equally dangerous factor of having the lack of an element. For instance, suppose a society had all the healthy elements but lacked, for example, the racial element. The society would then be open to the threat of rampant immigration, with the obvious problems of different races living together. An example in case is the Jewish race, who, when living in another's society, refuse to assimilate, work themselves into positions of influence and then proselytize their own beliefs, customs and consciousness. This, of course, causes a breakdown and ultimate disintegration of the original moral and value codes of the host nation. Even people of the same race, but of different cultures, must go through a slow process of assimilation—but because they *are* of the same blood/race, assimilation occurs in a natural process.

Because of the *cancerous* nature of the elements described above (or the lack of such), the degeneration of society and its ultimate destruction is inevitable.

A society is by its nature artificial; it takes on a form much like that of the machine—if used in proper amounts (and used correctly) it can be of great benefit to man; but if allowed to get out of control, by not taking the human condition into consideration, it can easily become a "Frankenstein."

The tendency of society is to put man in an unnatural

state. There are basically two unnatural states produced by society. One is of the oppressive and repressive nature, by not allowing man's instinctual desires to be fulfilled (and in some cases, like that of Christianity, denying that some instincts even exist). The second unnatural state produced by society is the exact opposite. It is when man's desires are allowed to be satiated in excess.

When man lived in a primitive state his instincts and desires were kept in check (often brutally) by raw nature and external forces. But when man lives in a society (especially one of prosperity) he experiences the chance of fulfilling his instinctual desires in abundance, sometimes without limit. If there is no force to keep these desires in check and balance it becomes excessive over-indulgence. For the man not capable of the understanding and self-discipline necessary to control this behavior (the mass), it leads people to hedonism, laziness, apathy, comfort-seeking, leisure, boredom, etc., and this in turn leads to the weakening of man, and society in general.

Whenever man is in an unnatural state and his psychological and instinctual needs are out of balance (excessive or repressive) he experiences symptoms of frustration, hostility, depression, anxiety and excessive stress. When kept in this state for a length of time, the effects of this condition manifest themselves into the degeneration we see today in rampant alcoholism, drug abuse, hedonism, suicide, crime, thrill seeking, etc.

Most modern men of today believe the "progress" of man, is man in some new, changed or evolved form, that he is something genetically different and better than any before him. This progressionist thinker believes mankind and society are *automatically* moving toward some higher end or goal.

This is a dangerous "idea," and it is having disastrous results. In reality, the progress of man and society is nothing more than man's discovery of himself and the world around him. Man of today is the man of 10,000 years ago, with the same instincts, capacities and psychological make-up, then as now. The development of man and society is like that of the

lone man in his individual life span—from birth to old age he is continually learning, growing and discovering himself and his environment. Technology, science, literature, languages, polity, arts, music, industrialism, etc., these are effects of man discovering himself and his environment (the resources of nature). The more knowledge, enlightenment and understanding a man gains through life, the better and smaller the world appears around him.

If this lone man's development were to end with his death the next man would have to go through the process all over again. But with the grouping of man and then societies, much of this information and discovery is passed on, and improved and added onto, from one generation to the next; thus the semblance of progress and the false appearance of man changing. But the man himself, his mind-body-soul make-up never changes. Education, enlightenment and necessity only bring out the potential man already has in him.

On the societal level, as long as man uses his ability to examine and study societies of the past, learn from their mistakes and successes, society and its elements will continue to improve.

So far in history, we have seen that some "ideas" can have catastrophic results. A few ideas and methods that became elements come to mind: communism, liberal-democracy, egalitarianism, multi-culturalism, progressionist theories, superstitious anti-nature religions, hereditary aristocracy, mass-industrialism, to name a few—the main "ideas." Actually, all of these ideas and methods are anti-nature—that is, they don't take man's human nature into consideration. So, all of the so-called "progress" in the world is of little use if man's new discoveries and enlightenments soon lead him to ruin. Ideas have consequences.

The goal of society then, is to have men and elements that have a thorough philosophic and physiognomic understanding of man's behaviors, instincts and natural human traits, with elders of the vision and foresight to know if and where a particular idea, belief or theory might lead. Because even if a so-

ciety were to begin with four healthy elements, in order to maintain this health it must still have men of the proper capacity and caliber at the helm of each element. And this is only possible if the society has the proper structure for allowing the best and most qualified men to assume these positions.

Note: When we mention elders, the Jewish race comes to mind. There is a definite wisdom to their elder system. Probably the single most important reason the Jews have stayed together as a race (even with their nomadic and parasitic nature) is because of the rabbi. To Jews the rabbi is more than just a figurehead of their religion. He is a teacher, scholar, mentor, spiritual advisor and big brother all in one, there for all of his people.

Using the United States of America as an example, we see that America started with a constitution to the element of the governing body, but with no other constitutions for the other three elements. And without the direction and control of a constitution, men of a base nature are able to use and manipulate these unguided, non-structured and lawless elements for their own malicious purposes, to subvert and eventually overthrow the laws, ideals and consciousness of this lone element—the United States Constitution.

We should now see why it is imperative that each one of the four elements have a separate constitution of its own, formulated with the whole of society in mind, to work in unison with all other elements. In turn, the four constitutions (elements) derive their inspirations, ideals and theories of laws and codes from the Ethos, for it becomes the supreme fundament of the land.

This paper is the beginning of the preface to the four volumes written on each of the elements. Each volume of an element would be a compilation of all the knowledge, enlightenment, history and experiences of all our past societies and civilizations. From our ancestors we have much learning and experience to build from. To quote from one of our great ancestors: "... humanity will always have to continue

building where the last good foundation stops. It will not have to be ashamed of using already existing truths. For the whole of human culture, as well as man himself, is only the result of a single long development in which every generation contributed and fitted in its stone. Thus the meaning and purpose of revolutions is not to tear down the whole building, but to remove what is bad or unsuitable and to continue building on the sound spot that has been laid bare. Thus alone can we, and may we, speak of the progress of humanity."²

So, a society begins with a consciousness (the seed), the elements become the fruit, the society represents the entire plant (or organism). If the society began life in conjunction with the cosmos, with mother-nature, then with human nature, and if it has within its genetic code (the elements) the ability and will to adapt, live with and to live within the boundaries (laws) of nature, it will be destined to remain healthy and strong, and it will propagate and progress. If it did not, it will go through the inevitable process of all organisms that did not or could not—Decay and Extinction.

NATIONALISM

ETHOS

RELIGIOUS CREED ECONOMIC CONSTITUTION

GOVERNING-BODY CONSTITUTION

SOCIAL-RACIAL CONSTITUTION

ELDER SYSTEM

Ethos: the distinguishing character, sentiment, or moral nature: the guiding beliefs, standards or ideals that characterize or pervade a group, community, or people. The complex of fundamental values that underlie, permeate, or actuate major patterns of thought and behavior in any particular culture, society or institution (the value system of a group).

2. Adolf Hitler, *Mein Kampf*

Nationality: a usually large and closely associated aggregation of people having a common and distinguishing racial, linguistic and cultural background and forming one constituent element of a larger group (as a nation). A group of people, tribes, or communities, bound together by a common-law or government.

Consciousness: "Knowledge is a collection of data—organized data, presumably—in someone's mind, together with a system for making sense of it. But consciousness is a higher state of development. Consciousness is knowledge plus motivation. Knowledge involves only the mental faculty; consciousness involves a coupling of the mental and the spiritual faculties. Knowledge resides in the mind, in the depths; consciousness becomes a part of the personality; it resides on the surface as well as in the depths; it permeates the being."³

Consciousness is not just the set of opinions, knowledge, values or understanding, but it is the total configuration in any given individual, which make up his whole perception of reality, his whole world view. It is that by which he creates his own life and thus creates the society in which he lives. Consciousness then, becomes the way one lives, perceives and interprets life.

Meritocracy: an educational system whereby the talented and meritorious are chosen and moved ahead on the basis of their achievement; leadership by the talented.

National-Ethos: a movement that believes a society is comprised of four elements; the Religious, the Economic, the Governing-Body, and the Social-Racial. And that these elements must have set standards (constitutions) that coexist with each other and with an overriding value and belief system (Ethos), that unites all families, communities and people into one National Union. A nation (society) bound by *one* common race, religion, language, social structure, culture, economy, governing-body, and consciousness. □

3. William Pierce, *Hunter*

The Jewish Problem

by

William L. Pierce, PhD

I recently discussed the ongoing Jewish extortion effort against Switzerland. Jewish organizations claimed that Swiss banks were holding onto assets deposited by wealthy Jews in the 1930s and 1940s who later perished during the Second World War and so were never able to retrieve their money. Jews demanded that this money be put into a special fund for so-called "Holocaust survivors."

More information has come to light about this Jewish extortion campaign, and I want to share it with you today, because it helps us to understand better the situation all of us are in. In the first place, let us be clear on the point that what we are talking about is *not* simply an effort by Jews to get back what rightfully belongs to them. It is not a matter of aging "Holocaust survivors" David and Sarah Goldblatt in Miami Beach trying to get their hands on an account their late uncle Abe set up in Switzerland before he was hauled off to Auschwitz in 1943 and never seen again. It is, in fact, a massive campaign of criminal extortion, complete with threats, deception, and fraud on a huge scale and criminal collusion by the Clinton government and the controlled news media.

The initial response of the Swiss to the Jewish demand for money was to state that Jewish depositors always had been treated just like all other depositors, and that Swiss bankers already had investigated their dormant accounts and looked for the rightful owners, and that there was at most a few million dollars in such accounts which might belong to relatives of Jews who had died during the war. All David and Sarah Goldblatt had to do to claim Uncle Abe's money was present evidence that it was rightfully theirs.

This, of course, wasn't what the Jews had in mind at all, and so they began applying pressure and making

threats. Switzerland's president at the time, Jean-Pascal Delamuraz, angrily accused the Jews of "blackmail" and "extortion" in trying to pressure Switzerland to turn money over to them without any evidence that they had a legitimate claim. But, unfortunately, Mr. Delamuraz was leaving office at the end of 1996, and his successor was more willing to pay blackmail in order to avoid trouble. Just to make sure that the Swiss got the message the Jews persuaded some of their Christian collaborators to join their campaign. Willing church leaders in Switzerland organized a public demonstration in Zurich by 15,000 churchgoers who demanded that the Swiss government and the Swiss bankers give "God's Chosen People" whatever they wanted and stop accusing the poor, persecuted Jews of blackmail.

The Swiss bankers and the Swiss politicians are a bit more hardheaded than these pale, soft, hymn-singing churchgoers, however. Arguments that God's Chosen People deserve whatever they want because the Bible says so have little effect on them. The real pressure was being applied to them out of the public's eye. On January 10, 1997, billionaire Jewish liquor merchant Edgar Bronfman, head of the World Jewish Congress, met with the Swiss ambassador to the United States and threatened him that unless Switzerland coughed up \$250 million immediately, the upcoming Congressional hearings by the House Banking Committee would be made as embarrassing as possible for Switzerland.

And other pressure was being applied behind the scenes. A group of New York Jews, claiming to be "Holocaust victims," brought a class-action suit against three of Switzerland's largest banks and petitioned the Federal Reserve Bank of New York to suspend the banking licenses of the defendant banks pending the outcome of the lawsuit. If such a petition were granted it would cause the banks to lose billions of dollars.

Israel got into the campaign when the Jewish Agency, headquartered in Jerusalem, hinted that it would call for a worldwide boycott of Swiss banks if the former Swiss presi-

dent didn't apologize for characterizing the Jewish campaign as "extortion." The result of this threat was the apology which had been demanded. And Mr. Clinton's State Department has been cooperating with the campaign by releasing a series of World War II documents, one every week or so, purporting to show that the Swiss were cozy with the Germans during the war. The release of these documents at this time is clearly a ploy calculated to embarrass Switzerland and put pressure on that country to bow to Jewish demands for more and more money.

The Swiss already have coughed up the \$250 million demanded by Bronfman, and now the Jews are indicating that that is just the first payment. They are suggesting that \$7 billion may be a reasonable total amount for Switzerland to pay the Jews. And the Jews claim that they can't understand why so many people hate them!

It is clear in this case that the Jews will go for just as much money as they figure they can extort from the Swiss, and not a shekel less. And it is the shekels which count with them, not how many more people learn to hate them as a consequence of their behavior. That's the way it's always been with them. Of course, in this case it's hard to feel sorry for the Swiss, because they chose to capitulate to the extortion rather than to fight — which is what the Jews calculated they would do. In this democratic era there just don't seem to be politicians or businessmen anywhere with principles or a sense of honor.

Another interesting example of the Jews' characteristic of pushing ahead arrogantly with whatever they believe is advantageous to them without any concern for the hatred which their behavior generates came to my attention recently. The great fad these days, the great media-promoted craze, is "diversity," and Jews are to be found in every nook and cranny of the "diversity" movement. Jews produce the "diversity" propaganda, they agitate for new "diversity" legislation, and they always are pushing to cram more "diversity" down our throats. If they see any group of White people — the residents of an apartment building, students

in a school classroom, a sports team, a Saturday-night poker club, any all-White group — they will try to force the group to accept three Zulus, a Chinaman, and a disabled Hispanic lesbian.

The idea, of course, is to exterminate us, to wage genocide against us, to leave us no opportunity to be among our own kind, no opportunity to feel a sense of kinship and belonging among our own people, no opportunity to organize and defend ourselves. They want to be the one and only self-conscious group on this earth able to act intelligently in promoting their group interests, and then the world will belong to them. They've been pretty successful so far in their campaign against us.

They've been successful because they've kept their motives moderately well concealed, and they've been able to persuade large segments of our own people to collaborate with them in their "diversity" campaign by convincing them that it's the "moral" thing to do. The hymn-singers are an example.

But sometimes their arrogance just runs away with itself and blows their cover. They put out a newsletter called *Managing Diversity*; which goes to all of the government agencies in Washington. It tells the bureaucrats how they can increase the amount of "diversity" in their bailiwicks and still keep things under control. It tells them how they can displace more normal, White government workers with Hmong tribesmen, wetbacks, or AIDS-infected alternate life-stylers and still keep the remaining Whites from rebelling.

In addition to this sort of practical advice, *Managing Diversity* also has a lot of "sensitivity training" articles in its issues: articles which are supposed to be posted for the White workers to read in order to keep them feeling guilty and cowed. An example is a front-page article in a recent issue of *Managing Diversity* written by Harris Sussman, PhD. Doctor Sussman's article is titled "What Are the Values of White People?" And then this too-clever and too-arrogant Jewish "diversity" promoter turns and bites the

very hymn-singers who have collaborated with him and his kind most eagerly. He writes:

It turns out that the white people we are talking about have been primarily Christians, often acting in the name of their Christian values. . . . In the name of Christian values they had the Inquisition. They called native peoples "savages" who did not qualify as human beings. They set up definitions of pagans, heathens, primitives, undeveloped people which left Christians superior and dominant. They killed Jews and Gypsies in the Holocaust.

In our post-modern vocabulary, "whites" or "the white man" is all we need to say to invoke this history and experience of injustice and cruelty. When we say "white people," we mean the people who value things over people, who value money over people. We know exactly what their values are and where they lead. We have all paid a terrible price for those values.

Remember, this is a *Jew* telling us that *we Gentiles* are too interested in money. In the same article Doctor Sussman goes on to gloat over what he and his kind already have done to White people with their brainwashing campaign. He gloats over the psychological and spiritual damage his "diversity" campaign already has caused. He crows:

Many white people are uneasy with their own history. They are having a profound identity crisis. . . . This means that many white people do not think of themselves as white people.

He then describes the many ways in which guilt-stricken Whites are trying to escape from their own identity and conform to what Sussman and his fellow Jews want them to be. He writes that many confused White people are trying to "adopt the values of native peoples. Look at ecofeminism, look at holistic health, Earth Day, the Rainbow Gathering."

Copies of *Managing Diversity* can be found in every government workplace in Washington. Sussman figures that the hymn-singers will let him kick them in the teeth and then will lick his toes and beg for another kick. And, unfortunately, that's exactly what many of them will do. There's a sort of masochistic tendency among many of them. But there are a lot of us White people who aren't masochists, a lot of us unreconstructed White boys who don't react to Doctor Sussman and his kind the way they want us to, a lot of us who read what he has to say and then make a pledge to ourselves that one day we'll rid our society of his poison, no matter what it takes. And, you know, there are some old-fashioned Christians among us too, who will be more than happy to help!

These two examples of Jewish behavior — the brazen extortion of hundreds of millions of dollars from the Swiss people and the arrogant gloating about the damage they have done to us with their "diversity" campaign — these two examples lead us to a closely related subject discussed earlier — the so-called "Holocaust." We've looked at various aspects of "Holocaust" propaganda in the past, and we've uncovered some of their little psychological tricks, such as calling anyone who doesn't swallow the whole myth lock, stock, and barrel a "Holocaust denier." If you question any of their numbers about how many Jews supposedly were put into gas chambers, if you question a single one of their overblown atrocity stories, then you're a "Holocaust denier," implying that you believe that the Germans took no defensive measures at all against the Jews during the Second World War, when, in fact, you know that the Germans did try to rid themselves of Jewish influence.

We've examined some of these tricks of theirs, and we've explored some of their specific lies about the "Holocaust," but the question remains: Why do they do it? Why do they push the "Holocaust" business so hard? Why, 55 years after the fact, they keep playing the same tune? Why do they demand that the American taxpayers provide free land for "Holocaust" museums for them? Why do they de-

mand that our children in the public schools be subjected to "Holocaust" propaganda courses? They are aware that many other peoples have gone through their own "holocausts": the Armenians, the Germans, the Ukrainians, the Russians. Why is it only the Jews who keep pushing it, only the Jews who make it the focus of their lives, the essential core of their identity?

We know the answer to this question now. We understand that they push the "Holocaust" for two reasons: first, because they make lots and lots of money from it; and second, because it protects them from criticism and enables them to get away with the most outrageous behavior, behavior that would not be tolerated in any other people. They have just collected \$250 million in cold, hard cash from the Swiss in blackmail money: money which the Swiss gave to them not because there was the slightest evidence that the Jews were entitled to any of it, but simply to avoid a boycott. Now, the Jews are aiming for \$7 billion more from the Swiss the same way. Anybody else who tried a stunt like that would end up in prison for extortion. The Swiss government wouldn't have caved in to anybody else. If, for example, the heirs of Russian aristocrats who were butchered by Jewish Communists in the 1920s had made a similar demand on the Swiss bankers for lost assets, the Swiss would have fought them all the way. But they didn't want to fight the Jews — they even apologized for frankly telling the Jews what they thought about the whole racket — because they knew the Jews would wrap themselves in the "Holocaust" and it would look like the Swiss were picking on the poor, innocent, defenseless, persecuted dears. They knew the Jews had them beat at the propaganda game, at the sympathy game.

That's just one example of the cash value of the "Holocaust." Another example is the \$4 billion in American taxpayers' money which goes to Israel every year. Germany has also given Israel billions of dollars over the past 50 years, paid for by German taxpayers.

Or consider Doctor Sussman's boasting about the dam-

age the Jews' "diversity" propaganda already has done to the self-image of many gullible White people. Who else but a Jew would have the brass for that? And where does that brass come from? It comes from a sure knowledge that he can retreat into his "victim" status if anyone calls him to account. He knows that he can invoke the "Holocaust," that he can wrap himself in the "Holocaust," and his accusers will retreat in embarrassment. At least, the hymn-singers will retreat in embarrassment. And any harder-headed critic of the Jews or their behavior or their influence knows that he will be regarded as a bully by everyone who has been taken in by the "Holocaust" propaganda.

The fact is that we do have a Jewish problem in America. It is by far the biggest and most dangerous problem we have. It is worse than our crime problem, worse than our drug problem, worse than our political corruption problem, worse than our immigration problem, worse even than our race problem. Our Jewish problem, in fact, lies at the root of nearly all of our other problems. If we are to have a future we must solve it. We cannot let ourselves be buffaloed by the "Holocaust." We must face the fact that, regardless of all the nice, inoffensive Jews you may know as individuals, all of the Jews who mind their own business, the Jews as a whole are destroying our society. Their policies are poison to us. And with their control of our news and entertainment media and their corollary control of our political system, they have a death grip on our country. We must have the courage to stand up to them and to do everything necessary to break that death grip. We must free our media and our government from their influence. We must make an example of the Sussmans and all of their collaborators. Otherwise they will destroy us as surely as they have destroyed every other society in which they were given free rein.

Reprinted from *Free Speech*, April 1997.
Subscriptions available from National Alliance
P.O. Box 90, Hillsboro, WV 24946

Conspiracies, Then and Now

by Moriarty

In the America of the 1950s and 1960s, it was not uncommon, on meeting a fellow right-winger, to come to touch on—better put, to dwell on—what we called in those times the Communist menace. Nor was it less common, after sundry Bolshevik atrocities and terrifying threats had passed in review, for one of us to play the trump in civilized humanity's case for the prosecution: "Communism's a conspiracy, you know." So we knew—or thought we knew.

It's almost a decade since the U.S.S.R., well, not exactly collapsed, but began to slough off its Soviet skin. Only a few die-hards, even on the right seem willing to maintain that this is all a carefully contrived deception to lull us to our doom. Nor is it widely claimed, even in the remotest stands of Birchdom, that whatever beast is aborning or slouching is worse, or could be worse, than Lenin's, Stalin's, Brezhnev's Russia.

More than 30 years after the late Revilo Oliver debunked conclusively the right-wing delusion that some malevolent and seemingly omnipotent combination was to blame for all the right wing's and all the white man's woes, communism may be moribund, but conspiracy—The Conspiracy—lives on.

Consult the booklist of nearly any "patriotic" publisher. Three years short of the millennium the same hodge-podges of Gothic romances, arabesque invention, baroque exaggeration, Victorian consternation—all calculated to make your maiden auntie and 10,000 right-wingers swoon—vend and wend their way among our kind,

Freemasons? Rosicrucians? Illuminati? Banksters? Bilderbergers? CFR? Skull and Bones? Club of Rome! A diller, a dollar, a thousand Rhodes scholars!

Run even part way through the profusion of plotters and complotters that "experts" in "conspiriology"—as many of them like to call "science"—have at their fingertips and the names begin to have a nonsensical, but vaguely comforting ring, somewhat like the London church-bell rhymes of fond remembrance from childhood.

What then is wrong with a little conspiracy theory? First, as Professor Oliver argued in his magisterial *Conspiracy or Degener-*

acy [available from Liberty Bell Publications, \$6.00 + \$2.00 postage], it doesn't adequately describe reality, aside from failing to explain the workings of politics and history.

It is noteworthy that the very word conspiracy is a legalism, denoting a secret plan to carry out a crime. Conspirilogists have converted this legal formulation into a moral one, whereby all the doings of designated "conspirators" become evil. (Note that often enough the "conspirators" or their elements—e.g., the institution of the Rhodes scholarships—are seldom crimes by law.)

The malign afflatus of conspiracy quickly overwhelms its individual crimes, real or imagined. Soon enough a Manichaeian (Magian in Spengler's sense) spirit infuses the conspiracy hunters, the most fervent of whom may discover in the workings of the Federal Reserve or the Order of Demolay the direct and continuing work of the Evil One himself.

This is not to argue—any more than Oliver did—that conspiracies don't occur. Leaving aside the innumerable criminal and sometimes not-so-criminal arrangements that delight American prosecutors' hearts (and wishing sadly in passing that some of our rambunctious and misguided activists had known the practical consequences of their own "conspiracies"), plots to overthrow governments, to topple dynasties, even found new nations have been a staple of history.

The authors of England's Glorious Revolution, and our own, were just as conspiratorial as those who masterminded France's and Russia's upheavals. But try to find a patriot who'd call Washington and Jefferson "conspirators." His contemporaries, however, weren't afraid to call the Sage of Monticello conspirator, revolutionary or worse. Yale College President Timothy Dwight stumped the country accusing Jefferson of being an Illuminatus.

This sort of historical embarrassment is common enough for the current crop of conspirilogists. Their politics are generally populist. They scorn "elites." But the conspiracy literature they feast on is often absolutist; often stalwartly Papist—logically out of place at gun shows and right-wing conclaves where it's sold as its sellers would be if they sat behind their tables in the costumes of the Ancien Regime.

"But, ah," some argue, "conspiracy makes good propaganda. Certainly it sells. When all the names of defunct cabals are gotten through, at bottom lurks, invariably—the Jew!"

Is the possibility of conjuring up from all the gimcrack apparatus of conspiriology the Eternal Jew—*Judeus ex machina*, if you

will—enough to make it all worthwhile? Once more following Re-vilo Oliver, I say no. Conspiracy mongers invariably treat the Jewish problem in one of two ways: they either overrate and overdamn the Jews and their influence, or timorously, they leave them out altogether.

As Oliver, in his learned prescience, foresaw over three decades ago, Aryan objectivity and ingenuity has begun to devise, under the rubric of sociobiology, the first synthesis of which was broached by Professor E.O. Wilson, theories that explain the Jews and their behavior. One such, Professor Kevin Macdonald's *A People That Shall Dwell Alone: Judaism As an Evolutionary Group Strategy* (Praeger, Westport, CT, 1994), is easily worth the price of all the anti-Semitic conspiracy pamphlets combined.

A book like above brings the Jewish problem within the province of biology, within the same precincts as the racial problems which perturb the American social order. Here let us note how seldom the conspiracy screeds even so much as glance at race. The fall of the Knights Templar, the introduction of the metric system, the symbols on the reverse of a dollar bill—these are deemed far more important than the history, say, of how America's immigration policy was turned topsy-turvy in the 1960s.

Most instaurationists aren't conspiracy buffs. The editor has wisely seen to that. But on the wide and woolly right conspiracy theories rule.

Thirty years after Oliver's *Conspiracy or Degeneracy*, nearly a decade after our "victory" over the Soviet, not even the publicly proclaimed intent to turn America into a Third World nation—and the effects of that transformation day by day, year by year, decade by decade—the awful truth is transformed, transvested, gussied up in conspiratorialist drag. Then, and only then, the cobwebs fall from glazed eyes. The patriots smile, they understand: "Oh, you mean the New World Order! It's a conspiracy, you know."

Reprinted from *Instauration*, May 1997.

Subscriptions available from

Howard Allen Enterprises,

Box 76, Cape Canaveral FL 32920.

Dear George:

I have to "attempt" to answer a letter to the Liberty Bell of April on page 51, by Charles Weber.

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

Now I have read Mr. Weber's articles in the past and at the moment can think of none that I disagreed with, however I am disappointed with this letter. To start with, he lifted one sentence out of one paragraph, completely out of context and turns out three pages that had at least one error and some "history" that had no significance with the thesis of my article.

Everyone who has read history knows that "money" has been one of the most controversial subjects of history, why, because "He who controls money, controls the life blood of a nation" The Federal Reserve Act was passed in 1913, not 1919, which also could be said was the date the Jews had finally got control of the "World's money supply". The first step in world control is the control of money, everything else falls in place as needed.

What I wanted to do was expose the Federal Reserve and to present an alternative solution. What I also wanted was for the 100% gold backed money crowd to explain where they get the gold necessary for their type of money; you see, the Jews have all the gold. "He who has the gold makes the rules."

It has been some time since the Wright Brothers flew their aeroplane and quite a lot of improvement has taken place since then in aeroplane construction. We have been using the Jew's money system quite sometime and I think we can improve on that. In my opinion, money should represent wealth and should be created into circulation, for goods and services, not borrowed into circulation. That should be one of the main duties of a responsible Government. If we can ever dislodge Jewish power from Government and the news media, we can get a responsible Government.

No, Mr. Weber, I do not have Ph.D. behind my name

and I never went to college. I have done a lot of things, from docking lambs to a construction superintendent and many other things, and I read a lot, and I make up my own mind. And, Mr. Weber, if you have a better plan, I am all for it. What is it?

Clark M. Cornell, Idaho

March 14th, 1997

Dear Mr. Dietz:

I received your March 1997 issue today and find it excellent as usual.

However, there was no answer by Winston Smith, General Secretary of the NSWPP, to the vicious, lying letter by Kevin Strom in your last issue. [See the February issue, pages 50 ff. —Editor]. Why was it not published in your March issue? [Simply because the March issue had been printed before we received the reply by Winston Smith. It was printed on page 56 of the April issue!—Editor]

I trust this negligence will be corrected in your next issue! If not, I fear I will have to cancel my subscription and cease any further contact with you.

I, along with a growing number of former members of the National Alliance have left and are now proud members of the National Socialist White People's Party. It would be a serious mistake if you side with Pierce and refuse to print General Secretary Smith's excellent refutation of Storm's miserable and false attack.

Yours for Aryan Victory,
J.W.H., Florida

March 19, 1997

Dear Mr. Dietz:

I thoroughly enjoyed the last two issues (February and March) of Liberty Bell, and I certainly want the four preceding articles on "The Way Ahead" written by Colin Jordan.

I also loved Bruce's [Campbell] article on "Our People, the Aryans" and I thought Richard Bantinck's "The Descen-

sion of Man" absolutely delightful. What a wonderful sense of humor. He reminds me a bit of R.P. Oliver whose style I always envied.

I'm so sorry to hear about your illness. Please be very careful and try not to overdo the work load when you begin again. This is a very hard period for people like us who care and who know from their own experience how much America has changed since the early part of this century.

I am enclosing a letter that I have written to *The New American*. I realize that it will accomplish nothing, but perhaps if they get enough of their readers to express the same sentiments, it might make them think a little bit. I have the feeling that people like that are infinitely more dangerous than our outspoken enemies who at least leave us in no doubt about how they feel.

It has also occurred to me that the 'dumbing down' of America was accelerated not only through the public school system but also through the monstrous numbers of good men slaughtered in the last two world wars and the mini-wars that have followed, all engineered through the political and media dominance of the Zionist Jews. After all, isn't that part of the blueprint for world domination as outlined in the *Protocols of the Elders of Zion*?

I hope you will take a prolonged and restful vacation before you come back to continue the publication of Liberty Bell. We need people like you, desperately.

Sincerely yours,
Mrs. Lee Norris, California

14 Bryn Mawr, Apt F
San Rafael, CA. 94901
March 17, 1997

Julie DuFrane, Circulation Manager
The New American
P.O. Box 8040
Appleton, WI 54913-9895

48— *Liberty Bell* / June 1997

Dear Julie:

I have been very pleased with your magazine's exposure of the police state that characterizes our present federal government, though I would be more grateful if you would also expose exactly what and who is behind all this rottenness. This desecration of what was once a great country seems to me to have been deliberately planned as an on-going campaign since the ending of the first world war, stepped up during the Roosevelt administration and brought to almost full bloom under the drug-infested, sexually perverted, criminally involved Clinton cesspool. It is no accident that the entire media is playing the game along with the politicians. It was not by chance that the socialized nanny state took form under Roosevelt; or that the churches, schools, and judicial system have all become willing allies in making us into a one-party, third world slave pen for the coming New World Order. Nor has the flooding of the country with substandard aliens been accidental. As Roosevelt, the degenerate representative of a once elite Wasp family, said many years ago, "Nothing happens by chance. You can believe that it was planned that way".

Then how and when and why was it so planned? Don't tell me that this has all been a natural degeneration of a once great people. Such a profound unplanned change could never have happened in the short space of 30 to 40 years. It had to be a style of brainwashing so expertly applied, so irresistibly motivated that even a people as basically strong as the Nordic Americans fell victims to it.

I want the guilty parties to be identified—and *punished in a manner equal to the fiendish tortures given the German leaders at the Nuremberg trials* following World War II. I watched the same evil force at work in the Republic of South Africa, using the same methods and achieving the same shameful triumph over the very competent apartheid government established under Dr. Vervoerd. And until we know why this was done and who has been responsible for it we will never be able to break loose from its alien octo-

Liberty Bell / June 1997 — 49

pus grip on our western culture and civilization. Your very admirable articles on *what* is wrong will never accomplish anything unless you also answer the question of what force is directing this obscenity and why it is being done. And don't use the simplistic explanation of MONEY madness. It goes much deeper than that, else why would it be necessary to destroy our religion, our culture, and our very racial soul in the process?

I am re-subscribing for six more month hoping that you will follow the trail of this evil and horribly destructive force to its source and help bring back the America that we once knew.

Sincerely,
Lee Norris

April 14, 1997

Dear Sir:

I have been a subscriber to Instauration, Liberty Bell, GANPAC, Truth-At-Last, Free Speech, American Renaissance, Mythbusters, Resistance, and other racist publications for a number of years now. I am beginning to feel it is all a waste of time and money. Nothing is ever done.

Despite all the good writing found in these publications; despite the splendid definitions of the problems facing Aryans in the West today; despite the web-pages we have on the Internet, we are spinning our wheels.

I am so bloody tired of hearing about all the terrible things negroes (bantus I call them) are doing to us and to our society. It only takes 50 such examples to get the attention of even the moronic element in our midst. The same can be said for the jews. We all know by now what harm they have done and are doing us. Merely repeating tales of that harm ad infinauseum to the same group does no good at all.

We can not put into effect racial, environmental and economic policies similar to those of the Third Reich without political power. We can't gain political power without gaining the minds of a large segment of the white popula-

tion. We can't gain the minds of the people without strong media presence. We can't get that without money...lots of money. So there is the problem in a nutshell: money.

We are not going to attract anyone with money as a splintered, feuding group of apparent losers. The racial movement has to first coagulate around a political theory. I think it has to be a very radical theory such as National Socialism. What won me to the racist movement in the first place was finally reading Adolf Hitler's *Mein Kampf* and finding that I instinctively agreed with most of the propositions he set forth. That was followed by Alfred Rosenberg *The Myth of the 20th Century* and the *Holocaust on Trial* by Robert Lenski. These works opened my eyes as to the identity of those who caused the decay of the West and made me aware of the urgent need to combat these destroyers: the Jews.

We must not only weld our splintered groups together, there must appear from somewhere a man of the hour. A leader. A man of great courage, strong will, genius. A man of superb character. A man of honor and honesty. A man not willing to compromise. A man of great charisma, yet a man who knows humility and is not eaten by the worm of egoism. Movements get nowhere without superhuman leadership. While he will be a target of ZOG and ZOG's many allies, we must surround him with our lives. Time is short. Let the search begin.

E.H., Arkansas

Dear Sir:

I believe that the American people are so conditioned and brainwashed by the media that any mention of race automatically causes the great majority of them to "turn off" and reject anything else you might say out of hand. As long as any movement appears to match the stereotype planted in the people's heads by the media it will get nowhere. Those who conform to the "racist cracker redneck" image only drive people away and make our chances for victory even slimmer (if there still are any). Publications

such as WAR and Racial Loyalty will only alienate most of our potential recruits and justify the media's stereotype. We constantly play into their hands and get nowhere. We need people. We need grassroots support. In a country this size we need at least a million people. The ideology which is the right one is that which mobilizes a million people. If you don't have the technology or the money, you need people. Our enemies have unlimited funds and control of the mass media. If we cannot get a groundswell of discontented people together we will die.

We need to attract all those who have suffered in any way because of the system, and there are many. Victims of crime, drugs, unemployment, the corrupt system, the evil, self-destructive pop culture—these are the issues we must address. People who have lost their jobs, have a raped daughter, or a dead child due to drugs don't want to hear about race or genetics. We have a far better chance than Rockwell did to influence people because in the '50's this country was still prosperous and safe, but we keep beating our heads up against the same stone wall and are getting nowhere. We do exactly what our enemies expect every time and they use us. The Americans judge people as individuals. There's no tribal instinct to harness here as in Europe. I think something more akin to Italian Fascism would gain more adherents. AT THE PRESENT TIME.

We must get the ears of at least a million people before we have the power to do anything. Now we have next to none. I believe this would evolve into National Socialism as it did in Germany, but AFTER we have power. It wasn't racial slogans which brought the NSDAP to power, it was "Arbeit, Freiheit und Brot."

We all know that our enemies are Communists. They didn't get into power by flying the Red Flag or singing the "Internationale." They got into power by preaching compassion and kindness, by addressing the grievances of one part of society and appearing as social reformers. That's also how they got accepted by the Middle Class. Today, I'm afraid, Liberalism IS Americanism, and now that they

have the power they drop the mask and come after us!

But, now, we have an advantage too. Never in the history of the United States have so many people hated the system. They are giving us our last opportunity. Ironically, we are like Gandhi and the British. They have all the money and power and we have a lot of disaffected people. The unions have sold them out and the churches have mostly defected to the other side. We must agitate the unemployed, the dispossessed farmers, the victims of crime and corruption. We must campaign for order, morality, jobs, and national self-sufficiency. We must attack what the people hate—crime, governmental corruption, the banks, NAFTA, GATT, perversion, drugs, and the media which supports it all. We must show the people how they've been sold out by the system and by all those in power. Only by mobilizing the disaffected and giving them a solution to their problems do we still have a chance.

Sincerely,
G.A.C., York, PA

Dear George:

Seems Clinton is stealing Hitler's thunder and not even giving him credit. A "wanna-be" president wanting to go down in history as a caring man and a "wanna-be" being groomed for the job to show people how to volunteer and care for everyone.

And I have no doubt people shall fall for all this.

Sincerely,
Mrs. S.W.K., Oregon

Dear Editor,

We are told by our government that our military is down-sizing, closing bases, forts, etc., yet these closed bases and sea-ports have been opened to foreign troops under the flag of the communist-dominated, while our boys have been sent around the globe on their so-called Peace-Keeping Missions.

There are a half-million people around the Tennessee

Valley Authority (TVA) in parts of Kentucky and Tennessee, involving a few million acres, being told to move. An angry bunch of people are having meetings on this situation, while the military are taking over hundreds of thousands of acres in Mississippi and Louisiana, in addition to what they already have. Again the controlled media is silent.

Then there is "Weather Control as a Weapon" against our people. Russia and the United States have been experimenting with weather control as a weapon of war for 20 years. We now have towers throughout the U.S. to electronically alter the weather, floods, drought, tornados and possibly earthquakes. This is scary folks, look at what is happening in the mid-west this year, and the year before in western states. I have just received a 90-minute video on this subject. If you want a copy, call 1-800-729-4131, or write to Bob Fletcher, 10061 Riverside Dr., #801, North Hollywood, CA. 91602.

If we would direct the energy that we put into the sports world into saving our nation, we could triple our chances of regaining our freedom, so that we can try our traitors on the court house lawn.

The spiritual world is not in the business of saving misguided nations, we have to do it ourselves.

Sincerely,
G.T., Louisiana

23 April 1997

Dear Liberty Bell:

...I wish to cancel my subscription because I've rethought my ideas on race. (I still appreciate and agree with your historical Revisionist views however.) Last year my dad remarried after losing my mom to cancer in 1994. The woman he married has an adopted daughter who is Hispanic (Puerto Rican to be precise). I've come to see her and her husband (he's Caucasian) and their two children (6 and 4) as human beings who I think a great deal of, therefore I can't accept all the racist bullshit I've read in L.B. over the

years

I guess I'm a revisionist and free-thinker in the mold of my friend Bradley Smith out in California (who's married to a Mexican-American lady, incidentally). Please refund my subscription as soon as possible

P.S. For what it's worth, I still support your right to free speech 100%, even though I think your race ideas are wrong.

Thanks,
M.R., New Jersey

Suggestion to get even with Gun
Grabbers and other criminals and have
some fun while we are at it

Patriots could identify in their community those people who are proponents of disarming the American people, the gun grabbers, and make it as well known as possible that this household is presumably unarmed, and would look like inviting, easy pickings to criminals. On the other side, patriots who are opposing our gun-grabbing enemies can display identification of the American Rifle Association, Gun Owners of America, or the like, that would indicate that their household is armed and ready, and so deflect criminals away from such household to those of the deserving gun grabbers. This policy should help to protect decent Americans and give the gun grabbers what they have coming to them. If it turns out the gun grabber is armed after all, tough luck for the criminal, and the gun grabber gets put in a bind with his hypocrisy. LET'S GIVE IT A TRY!

The Tyranny That Has Become Ours

When people have been made to bend their will to that of government in so many fields as we have, and this without any meaningful opposition, it is because the modern media, in collusion with government, have proved capable of deceiving the public to an extent never before possible.

Our government and the media have become an evil,

omniscient enemy. They are waging an unrelenting war against all we hold dear, while at the same time feigning concern and regard for them.

Never has treason had such a traiterous handmaiden so odious and false as to now threaten our very existence as a country and people. It brazenly advocates the relinquishing of our sovereignty and becoming a vassal of the U.N.'s New World Order.

That this New World Order means slavery for the U.S.A. no one dares to say. And until this is realized and understood meaningful opposition will not occur. The media will see to it that truth is kept hidden.

Our tyranny is such that it cries to high heaven. The same as when our children were sent to school areas where politicians themselves feared to tread. Then came the time when God and Prayer were banned from their schools....in order to let chaos enter.

An now, the present, when government uproots entire inner city neighborhoods and moves them en mass into smaller communities without any regard for the inhabitants thereof. That such sudden population influx moves are unnatural and bode naught but trouble for both parties means nothing to the tyrant in Washington.

When asked from whence this government of the people derived its power to hurt the people — there was no honesty but lies and threats.

And thus the people are afraid of their government. The people live in fear of the tyrant. How else does one describe such an evil practicing authority?

And is it not time to end such tyranny? Therefore, is it not now time to talk with your neighbors? If you, and you, and you do nothing — God help us! And may He and your children forgive you.

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight Is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular — monthly or quarterly — basis. Whether it is \$2., \$5., \$20., or \$100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense — and we need and use many of these here every month — and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

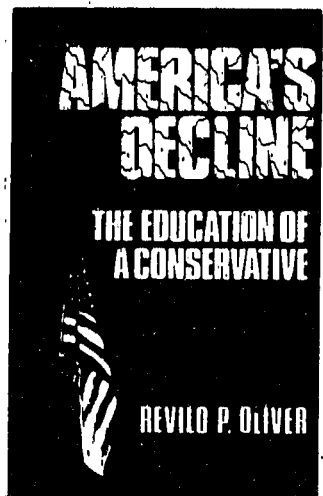
Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of \$ for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property for general purposes.

**DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE
RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!**



ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revillo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM AMERICA'S DECLINE:

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congolids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 — \$12.00
plus \$2.40 for postage & handling

376 pp., pb,
ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667

SINGLE COPY \$5.50

Yellow Alert, First Warning: The Alzheimer's Economy

by
Gary North, Ph.D.
page 5

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Dr. William Pierce:
Time To Do What's Right
page 44.

Letters to the Editor, page 52.

VOL. 24 — NO. 11

JULY 1997

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA
Phone/Fax 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Unsolicited manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publications become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1996

by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

00011	FIRST CLASS: Canada / Mexico	\$ 70.00
00012	FIRST CLASS / AIR MAIL: Abroad	\$100.00
00020	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter): Europe, South America	\$ 80.00
00021	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter): Middle East, Far East, Africa	\$ 90.00
00022	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter): Sample Copy	\$ 6.50
00030	THIRD CLASS (Bulk Rate): U.S.A. only	\$ 50.00
00031	THIRD CLASS (Printed Matter): Abroad	\$ 70.00
00033	THIRD CLASS: Sample Copy	\$ 5.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	\$ 30.00
50 copies	\$ 120.00
100 copies	\$ 200.00
500 copies	\$ 800.00
1000 copies	\$1200.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor

Yellow Alert, First Warning: The Alzheimer's Economy

By

Gary North, Ph.D.

On January 1, 2000, the world's computers will either shut down or go haywire. So will everything dependent on them: banks, Social Security, Medicare, and (if you don't take action soon) your retirement plans. (There will also be another major victim: the communications network of the U.S. Defense system and NATO.)

Dear Fellow Victim:

"That just isn't possible!" That's the first reaction of everyone who hears this story for the first time. But when people hear me out, they change their minds. Always. I'm not saying that everyone believes that things will get as bad as I think they will. I *am* saying that everyone at least says, "Maybe it really is possible. Maybe mainframe computers could go down. Maybe we've got a problem. Maybe it's bigger than I had thought.

"Maybe" is the first step to your survival. And I don't mean just financial survival.

(Throughout this report, I quote directly from U.S. government and industry sources which document in detail everything I say here. I also give you an address on the World Wide Web where I have posted electronic links that take you right to these original sources and to a lot more evidence that I don't have room to present here.)

Here is my prediction: *over the next 36 months, investors will have an opportunity to make the greatest profits or greatest losses since 1929-32. Some people will make fortunes, only to be wiped out —trapped —when governments impose eco-*

conomic controls. Timing will be crucial.

Let me explain, briefly. Over 40 years ago, a tiny group of incredibly skilled technicians made a fateful decision. They took a calculated risk. They saw that they could save their employers a little time per task and a lot of money overall. To achieve this, they would necessarily place most of Western civilization at risk in the year 2000 — maybe the greatest risk in the West's history. They went ahead and did it. *You and I will soon become victims of their decision.* Our lives will never be the same because of them.

Who were these people? Computer programmers — back in the days when there weren't many of them. As technicians, they wanted to save money with the most efficient technical solution. But as social forecasters, they were fools; the greatest group of fools in the last 1900 years, as you and I are about to find out. Here's what the programmers did. In order to save two digits on punch cards and to save hard disk space on computers — back when hard disk space was very expensive — they dropped two digits: 1 and 9. Specifically, they dropped the first two digits of the year, so that 1953 became 53, 1967 became 67, and so forth. All will go well until 2000 becomes **00**. At that point, all uncorrected (“noncompliant”) computers will think it's 1900. At that point, they will either shut down or start computing on the basis of a 100-year error: *chaos*.

The world's mainframe computer systems will then begin to crash. (So will millions of desktop computers.) Their internal calendars will either shut them down or, worse, start spewing out incorrect information. The year 2000 is a leap year; 1900 wasn't. This will throw the calculations off by a day after February 28. The days of the week are different in the year 2000 from 1900. Meanwhile the Federal Aviation Administration's ancient software is programmed in terms of traffic and congestion patterns based on the day of the week. Think of annuity calculations in the insurance industry, in-

terest rate payments by government treasuries, and on and on. *Chaos!*

Can't these older computers be fixed? Some can; some can't. In the time remaining before the year 2000, most can't. It's not just a problem with the computers. It's also a problem with the programs that tell them what to do. These are very complex programs, highly specialized to particular industries. *They cannot be replaced with new programs in the brief time remaining.*

Existing programs sometimes have 10 million lines of code, or 20 million, or, in the case of the Defense Department, **358 million**. This code is incredibly complicated: zeroes, ones, peculiar words, and instructions that today's programmers can't understand. Any line of code may contain an error. Worse; if you fix one line of code, your “fix” may corrupt any of the other lines. This is why 40% of the “fix” must be devoted to testing. *But few (if any) organizations have enough unused mainframe capacity to run the required six-month parallel test!* So, the mandatory testing will *not* be completed in 1999. No one can know for certain if a computer system is Year 2000-compliant until the year 2000, when the computers go on-line in the real world, when internal clocks say January 1, 2000. *It's all or nothing!*

About 85% of large-scale mainframe software projects are completed *late*. But the year 2000 is fixed. (Some fiscal year-based systems will start failing as early as *mid-1998*.)

How much does it cost today to correct a line of code? It depends. The usual estimate today is *\$1 a line*, but in some applications, such as military applications, it can be almost *\$9 a line*. Then add testing. As the year 2000 approaches, demand for computer programmers will rise, all over the world. I know one “headhunter” who recruits mainframe programmers for companies. He estimates that in 1999, their *hourly* wage will be *\$300 to \$400*. Multiply this by ten or twenty pro-

grammers. (Allstate Insurance today employs 100.) Pay them for a year. How many companies will survive this kind of capital drain? But those that can't will die in the Year 2000: computer breakdown, law suits, etc.

To update all of the world's mainframe computers, it will cost between \$300 billion and \$600 billion, the Gartner Group has estimated. But this overly optimistic forecast assumes that there are enough programmers available who can read and understand the 400 different mainframe computer languages, most of them unknown to today's younger programmers. (COBOL is the main one.)

This also assumes that there will be a *pre-repair agreement* among all of these isolated programmers: *a single standard* that all computers will recognize after they are repaired. *This coordination is impossible to achieve.*

If the repairs are not coordinated by a standardized approach — and none exists — then one of two horribly destructive things will happen: (1) uncorrected computers will send their corrupt data into the corrected computers, making them noncompliant, or (2) corrected computers will "lock out" all data from uncorrected computers. In the first case, the reliability of all computers in the data-transfer system will be ruined. In the second case, the overall system will disintegrate because the uncorrected computers are locked out. There will be no more "system." *There is no third option except compliance of all computers in the unregulated system, which is managerially impossible to achieve.*

All of us are now going to pay for the programmers' mistake: the worst peacetime mistake in the 20th century . . . and maybe in the last 1900 years. Some of us are going to pay a lot more than others. That's what this early warning report is all about: keeping you from having to pay more than is absolutely necessary. I call this *Yellow Alert, Stage One*. What I describe in this report will not happen all at once. The cost of

taking effective action to defend yourself and your capital will keep rising, but for now, it's not astronomical. But step by step, as this scenario unfolds, I will have to update this report. It will eventually become *Red Alert, Final Warning*, sometime before December 31, 1999. *But those who receive that report will find it very difficult and costly to take evasive action.*

Organized Systems Will Either Go Down or Go Crazy

Think of one word: *banking*. What if your local bank's computer is fixed, but it can't communicate with 10,000 other noncompliant banks, or 20,000, around the world — the lock-out scenario? How will your bank cash checks and clear credit cards issued by uncorrected banks? How will other banks cash your checks and credit card purchases? *All banks are at risk if most of them aren't Year 2000-compliant by December 31, 1999. The banking system is far more complex and vulnerable than one bank's computer.* ✓

Maybe all of the world's major banks will be compliant by late 1998. Maybe your local bank will be. Maybe most depositors will believe this in 1999, even though no one can really be sure that any computer is compliant until Jan. 1, 2000. But what about such *presently noncompliant sectors* as insurance, railroads, government retirement programs, government health care programs, government treasury departments, and national defense?

We are about to enter a new phase of the economy. I call it *the Alzheimer's economy*, when the world's mainframe computers lose their memories. No one with any political power is talking about this in public. No national political leader wants to talk about it before every other leader is talking about it. A national leader who sounds the alarm too early risks career suicide. (I am not a political leader. I'm willing to

sound the alarm. A few of you will believe me: the Remnant.)

The Millennium Bug

There's bad news — incredibly bad news — and good news. I begin with the bad news. Until you understand the extent of the threat, you won't recognize the opportunity. Here is my personal recommendation: *When your ship comes in, you had better not be down at the bus terminal.* You had better start thinking about this problem now, before the rush. It will become very costly to deal with it once the world's stock markets start down. It may be more than costly. It may be impossible. You do not want to be in a totally vulnerable situation, saying to yourself, over and over: "You fool! You knew years in advance!"

The problem I've described here is called *the Year 2000 Problem*. It's also called the Millennium Bug. You've probably heard a little about it, but you don't know the details. It's sort of like Muzak: it's there in the background, but nobody pays much attention to it. They will. When the Dow Jones falls below 5,000, they will. When it then falls below 2,000, they will be hearing about little else. Then things will get *really* serious.

When this stock market crash begins, a handful of people who can see what's coming will double, triple, or quadruple their money by using a little-known mutual fund that was set up to hedge against just such a meltdown. I discuss it later in this report. By using its services, it will be ridiculously easy for informed investors to make a great deal of money.

But the big problem won't be making money. The big problem will be *knowing; when to abandon whatever it is that most people call money today*, prior to the year 2000. Your problem will be this: *timing; your sale of today's bank credit money for tomorrow's money* — the money of the next millen-

nium. Money in America after January 1, 2000, is unlikely to be pieces of green paper with Presidents' pictures on them.

The stock market's pre-2000 meltdown isn't the really bad news. It will merely be a late warning of the far more serious events to come after 2000. The public will not believe this story until after the market crashes. *It will then be way too late for the average investor to profit from what I'm going to tell you in this report.*

Let me make myself perfectly clear, as President Nixon used to say. Because you are reading this report, you have been given a *distant early warning*. You are already way ahead of several billion future victims. Their lack of knowledge and then their unwillingness to take evasive action have given you a head start.

Just don't forget this crucial fact: the finish line in this desperate race is absolutely fixed. It's January 1, 2000. *Don't waste the head start that you now enjoy.* If you sit there, nod your head in agreement, and then do nothing, you're in worse shape than your competitors. You'll be more responsible. The Bible warns:

For unto whomsoever much is given, of him shall be much required; and to whom men have committed much, of him they will ask the more (Luke 12:48),

The Domino Effect

I'm not talking here about a worldwide stock market panic. That's a minor event. I'm talking about the worldwide panic (except in Red China) that will *follow* the stock market panic. You may be thinking: "What kinds of things are you talking about?" Here's a real-world example. If all of your credit cards are rejected as "expired" at the check-out stand, and your local bank's ATM cash machine won't give you any cash, and your checks start bouncing because your account

says "closed because of no recent activity," will you grab your passbooks, go to your bank, and empty all of your accounts for cash? Of course you will . . . if you still can. (By the year 2000, it may be out of business.)

If the same thing has been happening to 90% of the bank accounts and credit cards on earth, do you think the entire banking system might get into trouble? Like maybe bankruptcy [bank + rupture]? Do you think there will be a long line in front of every bank still in business (and not many will be)? If so, you're beginning to get the picture.

Here's another example. Your city is supplied daily by a railroad that brings in bulk items that can't be hauled by trucks. Millions of tank cars, grain cars, and coal cars keep America's economy running. They keep our cities alive. They keep *you* alive. You probably don't think much about freight trains. You don't even notice them. Why? Because the trains run on time. And why shouldn't they? They're computerized! *But what if these computers go down?*

Is this example merely hypothetical? I don't think so. In *Datamation* (Jan. 1, 1996), David Baum reported that back in 1995, the Union Pacific railroad started running into problems with its five year scheduling, budgeting, and forecasting operations. The year 2000 did not compute. "Why not?" someone asked. (This, by the way, is how Social Security also found out in 1989: a ten-year forecasting exercise that revealed the anomaly.)

Union Pacific officials began researching its problem. Its grim discovery: over 82% of its programs are sensitive to date-related fields. It has 7,000 programs totaling 12 million lines of code. Estimated cost of conversion: 200,000 man-hours or 100 staff years. The company in late 1995 had not yet decided which conversion tools it would use. I assume that it has by now. The problem is, Union Pacific is not America's only railroad. Will all of the others be compliant in

2000? More to the point: *Will the North American freight transport system as a whole be compliant?*

Consider this. Railroad cars are owned by investors. The railroads lease them. A car may be transferred from company to company as it is directed to shipping points. Mainframe computers integrate this system. They ship cars hither and yea. If this privately owned, unregulated computer network loses its collective memory, the railroad companies will lose track of the cars. In January. Now think: New York, Boston, Detroit.

The government will have to nationalize the railroads. But if the banks go down, how will the government — any government — collect taxes? Or what if the IRS computer goes down? Or what if taxpayers think that the IRS computer has gone down? There will be a massive tax revolt. How will the Federal government pay its employees?

You may be thinking, "Things like this could never happen!" As recently as October, 1996, that's what I thought, too. *But things like this are going to happen unless something very much like miracle takes place.* I'm not counting on miracles.

Meanwhile, I hope you're not thinking this: "If this really were about to happen, President Clinton would surely warn us." Anyone who thinks that any national politician with enough authority to be taken seriously will sound the alarm and risk triggering a banking panic is not much more reliable than a mainframe computer will be in the year 2000. Here is my prediction:

This Will Be the Biggest Social Crisis of My Life (and Yours)

I'm a historian by training. If what I think is about to happen really does happen, history textbooks will include at

least a page about it in a thousand years, the same way they include a paragraph on the bubonic plague of 1348-50. (That grim event killed one-third of the population of Europe, from Italy to Iceland.)

I'm a financial commentator by profession. If what I think is about to happen really does happen, investors will be talking about it in 60 years, the same way we talk about the 1929 crash, the Great Depression, and World War II, all rolled into one.

This could be the biggest single event in the history of the West. Am I exaggerating? Not deliberately. But I hope I'm wrong. Ridiculously wrong. Dead wrong. What I'm about to tell you I didn't believe as recently as last October. I would have said, "It really couldn't be this bad." But what I have learned since then has changed my mind.

I first read about the Millennium Bug back in 1992. Robert X. Cringely (a pseudonym) wrote about it in his book on the recent history of the microcomputer industry, *Accidental Empires*. Warning: Don't do what I did in 1992. Don't read it and say, "So what?" I did not understand the implications of his prophecy back then. *It took over four years for the realization to hit me. When it did, my life's plans changed overnight.* I hope it doesn't take you four years. Here's what he wrote.

We can predict the date by which the old IBM — IBM the mainframe computing giant — will be dead. We can predict the very day that the mainframe computer era will end. . . . On December 31, 1999, right at midnight, when the big ball drops and people are kissing in New York Times Square, the era of mainframe computing will be over.

I know, I know: So what? We can all live without IBM, can't we? No. I mean this literally: "No, all of us can't live without IBM." It would be like trying to remain productive with three-quarters of your memory gone. You couldn't do it.

Your family would put you in a convalescent home to "convalesce." ("To convalesce" in this setting means "to stop breathing.") *We are about to enter the Alzheimer's economy.*

The Alzheimer's Economy

Business decision-makers in Fortune 1000-size firms throughout the world — the companies listed on the world's stock exchanges — use data stored on mainframe computers to make their decisions. Something in the range of 75% to 80% of this decision-relevant information is stored on mainframe computers, mainly IBM computers. The smooth operation of the free market is totally dependent on a continuing flow of accurate information. If the world's mainframe computers go down or start spewing out inaccurate information, the world's economy will be like a person who is struck down by Alzheimer's disease. Struck down overnight!

The world's economy today is not completely dependent on mainframe computers. Red China isn't. India isn't. Bangladesh isn't. But the West's economy is so dependent that any break in the information system or the payments system will create massive unemployment. The enormous specialization of jobs in the modern economy places us at risk if the means of payment goes down — banks — or public utilities become unpredictable.

But don't businesses have lots of desktop computers? Yes, but this fact will save the West's economy only in the long, post-2000 recovery phase, after trillions of dollars worth of capital — including jobs — have been lost. First, most desktops and software are not Year 2000-compliant. Second, a desktop computer has a lot of power — vastly more power than older mainframes have. The problem is not computer power. The problem is *the incredibly complex, highly specialized computer programs* that run only on mainframe computers. These are old programs, and they cannot be rewritten for

desktops in the short time we have remaining. What I am saying is this: *all systems can't be repaired in time*. But if all of them aren't compliant, the information system fails.

Most of the computers in a system must be compliant for the system itself to survive. But most mainframes will not be compliant in the year 2000. After 2000, how will decision-makers in governments, big businesses, and the financial markets make accurate decisions? How will the free market link together supply and demand? Keep in mind the computer user's phrase: *garbage in, garbage out*. What if decision-makers can access only garbage?

Year 2000-noncompliant mainframe computers belong in the equivalent of retirement homes or convalescent homes, yet they are running the world's governments and its largest businesses. It is now too late to get rid of these mainframes, since they run the day-to-day operations. Social Security sends out 50 million checks a month. (SSA's Kathleen Adams, *Consortium Quarterly*, Oct. 1996, p. 10). All governments in the West do the same. *Bureaucrats can't shut down these mainframes without shutting down the Governments*. (Candidate Bill Clinton promised in 1992 to "end welfare as we know it." He didn't do it, of course. Neither did Congress. But the Millennium Bug will.)

Consider another problem. Allstate Insurance is America's second-largest insurance company. It relies on a mainframe computer system that has 40,000 programs operating as one complex system. This system has 40 million lines of code! In 1995, Allstate figured out that it had a problem with its system. It hired a hundred programmers to fix the code. The company has budgeted \$40 million for this project.

The programmers are not scheduled to complete the "fix" until late 1998. But all experts in this field say that at least 40% of a repair project must be devoted to testing. It takes months of testing to get a reliable assessment. The new pro-

gram must be run side by side with the old one to see if it crashes the system. If the "fixed" program crashes the system five months into (say) a six-month test, the entire program must be examined, repaired, and completely tested again.

Do you really believe that a team of 100 programmers will go through 40 million lines of code and not make a single mistake the first time through? A mistake in one line of code can affect any of the other 40 million lines of code. This could shut down the whole system. Here is what one of the programmers told a *Wall Street Journal* reporter:

When I started here, I thought I would come in, write a thousand lines of code, and change the world. Now, I'm afraid to change even a single byte. Everything is just so complicated. (December 11, 1996, second front page.)

What if the team misses the deadline? What if Allstate is threatened with bankruptcy in 1999? Will another insurance company buy its assets? What insurance company? *I am aware of no major insurance company anywhere on earth that is Year 2000-compliant today*.

Next problem: What if people holding cash value life insurance policies start demanding their money at the contractual rate of 7% or 8%? If they think their insurance companies could go bankrupt, won't they cash-out those policies? Meanwhile, other policy-holders will stop sending in premiums. Would you send in premiums to a company that you think could go bankrupt in a year? What will the companies do?

Here is my prediction: (1) they will go to Congress and ask to have all such cash value contracts suspended because of a national emergency (and there will indeed be a national emergency in 1999); (2) failing to receive such government intervention, they will start selling off their assets. What assets? Mainly these: mortgages, bonds, and stocks.

Interest rates will skyrocket. As rates climb, other cash value policy holders will exercise their right to get cash. The downward spiral in the capital markets will continue. What little is left of the stock market will fall again. The present market value of bonds and mortgages will plummet. Without mortgage money, the real estate market will collapse. Sellers will not be able to sell real estate except by carrying back paper (debt), in the midst of rising interest rates and a falling mortgage market, when nobody will want to issue long-term credit and everyone will want cash.

I ask you: Is my scenario too exaggerated? Too extreme? Too apocalyptic? Fine. Tell me: *Where am I wrong?* If you tell me that this isn't really that big a problem, answer me this: Why is Allstate spending \$40 million trying to fix it? Why isn't Allstate Year 2000-compliant today, after two years of expensive repairs? Finally, do you think all large noncompliant companies are as flush with money as Allstate is? Where will they get the money or the programmers? They won't. They'll die.

Without liquidity, there is no mobility. There is a market for urban real estate today, and places to buy in safer, smaller locations, only because hardly anyone has seen what the Millennium Bug could do. When they see what will happen, it will be very difficult to buy and sell real estate except for cash. "He who hesitates is lost," the old saying goes. This time, I believe it. Do you?

It's Catch-22

Most mainframes are located in large cities, where big businesses and big government are. Warning: When the handful of programmers who can fix only a handful of the thousands of mainframes that must be fixed finally realize in 1999 that most computer-driven systems will go down, some of them will quit. They will leave the job unfinished. They

will see what the Millennium Bug can do to a city, and they will offer their services to some rural public utility company, which will hire them in a flash (probably at \$200 per hour).

It's a Catch-22 problem. Businessmen and politicians will put up the money necessary to make the necessary repairs only when they get very, very scared about what the effects of the Millennium Bug will be. They will have every right to be scared. They aren't scared enough today. But the very forecasts that will scare them will scare off the technicians who can make the repairs. *The more motivated by fear the managers become, the more motivated the programmers will be to leave.*

I have a good friend who did the original programming 20 years ago for Medicaid. I was on the phone with him for hours in mid-December. He told me the following:

I knew back in the 1970's what could happen to the economy if the people we worked for didn't replace both our software [programs] and the hardware [machines] used to run them by the year 2000. But the two-digit year tradition was two decades old by the time I got into this business. It was built into the actual hardware. We couldn't change this in the 1970's. So we wrote the code. But the state governments are still using the old code and old machines. They never upgraded. It's too late now.

The code that I wrote and the other team members wrote cannot be revised in time. The states have "patched" it for two decades. The original code's documentation is gone. The code's program compilers [organizers] are gone. Medicaid is a state program. The states don't know where I am. Nobody has called me. Our team is scattered. Medicaid will go under on Jan. 1, 2000.

This man has already moved to the area of the United States that I am now looking at very closely. He has told me that he plans to use his money to "buy lifestyle, not more paper money investments." He could make a fortune as a pro-

grammer, but he will not move to a large city. He sees the threat to his lifestyle that his programming in the 1970's has created. He wants out of the trap.

Then there is the IRS computer in Martinsburg, West Virginia. It's an old IBM system. My one optimistic advisor says that it will suffer major problems in tracking depreciation schedules. But will the whole system collapse? Technologically, probably not, he says. But, he says, the IRS loses up to 20% of its data files each year anyway, which is why they can't provide data on cases older than three years. *If taxpayers in 2000 think they can't be caught, many will stop paying.* If they stop paying, the income tax system will collapse. If revenues drop, what happens to the government debt markets? I mean every government on earth! Think about the interest rate implications. 20%? 30%? What? (This assumes that the IRS computer will not actually crash.)

What about bank cash machines? One programmer posted a message on a Year 2000 discussion forum that I follow daily. She says that she has revised 30 ATM (automatic teller machine) systems. Some were year 2000 compliant; some weren't. Some used four digits; some didn't. Her conclusion: the ATM systems as a unit will default to 2 digits. She didn't say it, but this implies that there will be a major breakdown. It is crucial that your bank's credit card be year 2000 compliant *now*. You dare not trust a promise of "real soon now."

A December 6, 1996 posting from a computer specialist surveying the situation in England reported that he had contacted a local water works company. It was still using a mainframe IBM machine. The water works had not begun the repair project. What about your local water and sewer system? Is it year 2000 compliant now? Are you sure of this? Are you going to find out? When?

Let me share a letter that a very skilled programmer sent

me in December, 1996. I had sent him my preliminary findings on the Year 2000 Problem. He works for a large company that does these repairs, so I can't name him. He lives at the edge of a northern city with a large ghetto with hundreds of thousands of people on welfare. He says that the repairs required are impossible to do. Our only hope is with the Internet and its communications opportunities, which are run by microcomputers, not mainframes.

On all (even slightly) complex upgrade projects I have always told the customer it is cheaper to rewrite from scratch than to try to retrofit the old software. I cannot even read my own code after 6 months unless it is copiously documented. I can almost never read someone else's code or follow their logic. Systems with 20 years of patches would be nearly impossible to fix.

Good programmers do not want to get into year 2000 fixes because there is no future in it (beyond the year 2000).

Testing "fixes" is close to impossible. Many systems pronounced "Year 2000 Compliant" may fail when the real year 2000 hits. . . .

The only chance we have is vast deregulation and decentralization of government and large centralized organizations — especially 'near government' ones.

I am going to make sure I have plenty of cash, food, and survival gear on hand come January 2000.

The bad news is the banks, insurance companies, and even public utilities may be headed for a breakdown. The good news is that so are the governments. Most of them. (But not Red China, which never had the money to buy mainframes.)

Seminars for lawyers are now being held on the Year 2000 Problem. Some estimates run as high as \$1.3 trillion in settlements in the U.S. alone! Noncompliant companies will be sued (if the banking system survives). Think of this when you hear "Dow 10,000." Corporate executives and Board members will start bailing out before the year 2000. Massive *insider trading* will be the signal that stock market mania will turn into panic.

The Looming Crisis of the Internal Revenue Service

Some of my subscribers took me seriously when they received my Year 2000-compliance sample letter to mail to their banks, mutual funds, and suppliers. (I have included a copy of this letter on page 3 of the enclosed insert.) Some of them sent me copies of these replies. There were some choice ones.

The most important letter came from a man in the securities business. He said that he contacted a friend of his who works for the Internal Revenue Service. He was told verbally by his friend that *the IRS will not be compliant in the year 2000*. I quote from his letter:

I ran the year 2000 scenario by him and asked him what the IRS awareness level is, what they are doing, etc. His response was that the IRS computer system is a mess and that they have only in the last few months begun to talk about the need to do something.

When I pressed him on the "not enough time left" issue, here is what he revealed. In 1989 the Social Security Administration started working on the problem. The SSA projects that they will be Year 2000 compliant in 1998 (maybe they will be, maybe they won't). . . . It was then he revealed the IRS strategy. They plan on simply tapping into the SSA system and databases! Granted, there will be no tax-return histories, etc. But there will still be a significant amount of comparable data that the IRS can use, i.e. SSNs, earnings histories, etc. Of course, this assumes that the SSA can make the deadline. Time will tell.

Obviously, I cannot get formal confirmation on this story from the IRS. If the IRS were to let this story get out to the general public, this would begin to affect the government's credit markets. If the IRS is going to have problems tracking payments, then the Treasury's promise of "full faith and credit of the United States government" becomes highly problematical. Ever since Franklin Roosevelt had the U.S. gov-

ernment steal the nation's privately owned gold in 1933, this catch phrase has undergirded the nation's capital markets, and through foreign central bank holdings of T-bills, the world's capital markets.

The promise of the U.S. government to continue to tax us, so that it can meet the interest payments on its ever-growing debt, is supposedly far more reliable than the promise of gold. Gold's promise is based on geology: *you can dig up only so much of it*. The government's promise is different: it can dig into our wallets, or at least print up the money, for far less than it costs to dig up and refine an equivalent dollar value of gold.

To reduce its costs of getting our wallets, the IRS installed an IBM computer system and paid to have it programmed. That was over 30 years ago. Now the IRS faces what all the rest of the computer-dependent world faces: a drastic increase in costs.

On January 30, 1996, the IRS admitted publicly that its 11-year, \$4 billion computer upgrade had failed. The IRS's Assistant Commissioner, Arthur Gross, told a commission established by Congress that the agency's systems are "dysfunctional." Nevertheless, he said, the IRS must continue to use these systems for the foreseeable future. (*New York Times*, Jan. 31, p. A1.)

On February 5, the *Wall Street Journal* ran an article on the editorial page that was written by the former historian of the IRS, Shelley Davis. This article confirmed the worst suspicions of anyone who had read the *New York Times* article. But Ms. Davis raised the issue that the *New York Times* had not mentioned: the Year 2000 Problem. Here's her assessment:

Without decisive congressional action there may only be a few years before we face an IRS meltdown. The looming

"year 2000" software conversion issue brings a chill to those who realize its seriousness. The same Arthur Gross who admitted the intellectual lapses of the IRS said last fall that a failure to complete this conversion "would mean a major disabling of the IRS."

The next day, I called Ms. Davis and did an audio taped interview with her. I asked her point-blank if the IRS would be flying blind if the revision of its code turns out to be as big a failure as the last 11 years' worth of revisions. She said that "flying blind" describes it perfectly. (On how you can receive a copy of this interview, see the last page of this report.) Then she made an amazing statement: the figure of 11 years is an *underestimate*. She said that the IRS has been trying to update its computers for 30 years. Each time, the update has failed. She said that by renaming each successive attempt, the IRS has concealed a problem that has been going on for 30 years. She was the IRS's historian. I take her seriously.

She told me that the IRS estimates that it will take 900 programmers working full time to revise each module of the system, and there are four main modules. Where will they hire and train enough programmers to make the system compliant?

I have two questions. First, how will a non-compliant IRS computer gain access to a (promised, hoped-for) compliant Social Security computer after Jan. 1, 2000? If the SSA is going to defend its computer files from data corruption by non-compliant computers, the IRS computer will have to be locked out. Certainly, there can be no input from the IRS.

Second, will the SSA meet its deadline? It has not been easy for me to get information on the status of the SSA's repair program. Congressman Stephen Horn's office released a report card giving SSA an "A." But this report card was graded on a curve. The SSA was in competition only with other U.S. government agencies. The problem is, the real test will be pass-fail. It will not be graded on a curve.

Can Social Security Meet Its Deadline?

By going onto the World Wide Web, I was able to locate a copy of *CIO Magazine*, a small circulation publication that goes to CIO's: chief information officers. These are the people in charge of large computer departments. In the September 15, 1996 issue, an article appeared, "Will Your Systems Survive the Year 2000?" It reported that the SSA has adopted an algorithm that translates two-digit years and converts them to four digits. "By June 1996, changes were complete for six million lines of code, with 24 million left to go" (p. 58).

Think about this. The SSA discovered the problem in 1989. They began working on the correction in 1991. Their announced deadline for 100% compliance is December, 1998. This means that in order to run parallel testing and leave time to make corrections, they have to finish this year or early next year. In five years, they completed the repair of 6 million lines of code. From June of 1996 through (say) December of 1997, they must complete an additional 24 million lines. Furthermore, the SSA has not yet completed its inventory of operating systems, which keep the overall system running.

Testing requires parallel simultaneous runs. Identical data must go into the existing program and the revised program. The revised program must produce identical results. It must not shut down. If it shuts down, the programmers must go through 30 million lines of code to find what went wrong. A bad fix in one line can corrupt any other line. Question: *Where will they find the unused computer capacity to run the necessary tests?* Are they now running the SSA computer at, say, 45% capacity? If not, where will they get the mandatory extra capacity to run the parallel test?

This question is the Achilles' heel of all glib talk about

compliance. At least 40% of the cost of making a system compliant is in testing. But there is not enough excess mainframe computer capacity sitting around dormant that will enable the tests to be performed. *The world will go into the year 2000 with its handful of hopefully compliant mainframe systems still untested!* Any organization that says it will be year 2000-compliant that cannot show where it will get the additional 100% of computer capacity needed to run the tests is misinforming the public. *Do not accept anyone's assurance of compliance without proof that the organization has this extra computer capacity.*

The SSA keeps assuring Congress that it will meet the deadline. Well, so what? Anyone can promise anything about compliance. How can any project this complex be forecasted accurately? In 85% of the cases, *large-scale programming Projects are brought in late.* What Congressmen refuse to ask (in public) is the really crucial question: "What happens to Social Security if the project is not finished in 2000?" Fortunately, we have a roundabout answer from Kathleen M. Adams, who is associate commissioner for systems design and development for the SSA. She told *CIO Magazine*:

We send out 43 million checks each month, and we have to have as close to zero defects as we can. Even with a 1 percent error rate, we'd have 430,000 people coming in or calling our district offices; so we do everything we can to avoid risk in our core functions.

(She said 50 million checks in *Consortium Quarterly*.) What if SSA is, say, 10% noncompliant? Will anyone ever get through to Social Security again? No. The busy signal will be permanent. Lines will start forming in front of local offices. Or, what if the checks go out, but 10% are wrong? "The worst thing that can happen," she says, "is if an application does the calculation but does it wrong. It would be better if it broke. Broke is the operational word. That's what the government will be.

There is no good reason to believe that Social Security's computer will be compliant. But if it isn't, then the IRS will not be able to track down tax cheats. Word will get out. It will then not take very much to persuade people to stop filing. There will then be a huge population explosion: tax deductible dependents will multiply in the year 2000, thereby eliminating salary tax withholding.

Here will be the tip-off that the IRS is going down: *The government will pass a law making it mandatory for businesses to verify all claims regarding the existence of employees' dependents.* When that law is proposed, or when the IRS announces it through the *Federal Register*, it will be time to sell your government bonds. (Maybe sooner.)

You want a chuckle? Try this. Federal law now mandates that after January 1, 2000, every business in the U.S. must submit its tax withholding forms and checks by computer. No more mailing in paper checks! Millions of noncompliant PC's will send in mountains of noncompliant data to a noncompliant IRS computer, presumably by way of third parties that will format all these noncompliant PC data into one gigantic system-destroying virus.

Then the IRS will tap into the Social Security Administration's computer to verify everything. Ain't we got fun!

Stocks, Bonds, and Banks

On December 6, 1996, Congressman John Dingell (D-Michigan) put the Securities & Exchange Commission on notice: it's time to get the securities industry compliant. He cited an article in *Security Industry News* (Nov. 18), "Why the Securities Industry Can't Afford to Hide Its Eyes." He refers to "the catastrophic business and economic consequences" of this problem if industry delays. This is not the kind of language you read in the conventional financial press, *which*

survives through its conventional advertisers.

Dingell asked for an annual report, beginning on June 1, 1997, regarding what the SEC and other regulatory agencies and organizations are doing, including broker-dealers. He also asked for a report on "what the SEC is mandating with respect to disclosure by publicly reporting on companies regarding their potential liabilities as a result of year 2000 computer problems and what they are doing to address them." Unfortunately, Dingell is no longer chairman of the Committee of Commerce. (I never thought I would write "unfortunately.") He cannot compel the SEC to comply.

Still unconvinced? Consider this. On June 17, 1996, the Comptroller of the Currency's *Administrator of National Banks* sent out the *OCC Advisory Letter*. It was addressed to the Chief Executive Officers of all national banks. It was signed by Jimmy Barton, the Chief National Bank Examiner. He sent them a copy of a report by the *Federal Financial Institutions Examination Council* (FFIEC). This organization represents the Board of Governors of the Federal Reserve System, the FDIC (insurance), and the National Credit Union Administration. The report spoke of the "substantial risks" of this problem. Pay particular attention to this statement (emphasis added):

... industry estimates are that only 30 percent are currently addressing the issue. . . This lack of planning could result in the extended or permanent disruption of computer system operations. . . . This issue affects EVERY financial institution.

Notice that it does not say that 30% of banks are compliant. It says that 30% are: "addressing the issue" in some way. The financial world has not grasped the magnitude of the risk that is now facing us. *We are talking about the system of payments: the flow of funds that keeps every institution's doors open, from supermarkets to the local police department. We are talking about the world's fractional reserve banking*

system, a gigantic inverted pyramid of debt that will topple and shut down when people seeking cash create bank runs. This will shrink the division of labor. Such an event is called a depression.

The two largest banks in the United States are Citicorp and Chase Manhattan Bank. Citicorp has a staggering total of 400 million lines of code to check, with an estimated 5% to 10% noncompliant. Citicorp began its fix in 1995. (*Investor's Business Daily*, Feb. 12, 1997.) *Its noncompliant code may be larger than Social Security's entire system!* (After six years, Social Security still isn't repaired.) Chase Manhattan has 200 million lines of code (*Software Magazine*, March, 1997, p. 32). As for the Federal Reserve System, our nation's central bank, it is in the assessment stage (Federal Reserve Bank of Atlanta, *Financial Update*, Oct.-Dec. 1996, p. 3). Not fixed. Not testing. *Assessment. Oh, my!*

What about Desktop computers? They feed data into every mainframe system. Karl Feilder is a South African specialist in desktop computers. He says that the problems as a whole for desktop PC's will be worse than the mainframe problem, since PC's are uncoordinated. Recently, he checked out 125 brand-new pentium PC's from five different manufacturers. Not one was year 2000-compliant.

Here is the problem, meaning *our* problem: standard off-the-shelf software for PC's is rarely 100% compliant, no matter what the manufacturers say. Spreadsheets are especially vulnerable. This includes accounting systems. Small businesses will be hit with a crisis that very few businessmen will be prepared to deal with. Time is running out.

Consider what will happen if 250 million desktop computers (worldwide) begin malfunctioning in the first week of January, 2000. What if these malfunctions, especially in spreadsheets and accounting, are not detected early? We will see the words of Social Security's Kathleen Adams come true:

"The worst thing that can happen is if an application does the calculation but does it wrong."

A tip: if you want a quick test and possible fix for your personal PC, free of charge, go to *www.rightTime.com* and download the software program. Warning: *Do not run any date test without backing up your entire hard disk.* Also, do not save any changes to your hard disk while in 2000 mode. You need to know that there are risks in not testing and risks in testing. It's your decision. I'm just trying to warn you that this is not strictly a mainframe problem.

One way to test for year 2000-compliance is to set your PC's date at 12/31/99 and its clock at 23:58. Then wait two minutes. Does the date go to 1980 or 1984? Also, some of your software is probably noncompliant. Your data could get corrupted. That's why you *must* back up your disk before you run this test. (Even telling you about this test creates risk of a lawsuit. Someone may find that his system goes down, so he sues me. "You told me to run this test! It's all your fault!" Let me make this clear: We are all trapped by this problem. We're at risk if we sit and do nothing. We're at risk if we run tests. We're at risk if our solutions don't work. My view is this: It's better to know what's coming and do your best to evade the worst effects. *But it's your decision, not mine.*)

National Defense

So far, I've been talking about the economy. It's time to look at the West's defense system. I've been only mildly pessimistic so far. Now I get *really* glum. Maybe so far you've remained skeptical. "This just can't be as bad as North says." Now it's time to let someone living inside the calm eye of the hurricane tell the story. You may think I've exaggerated the problem. I don't blame you. Prior to October, 1996, I would have said the same thing. Now let me show you what pushed me over the edge when I found out about it, six months after

the event.

On April 16, 1996, Assistant Secretary of Defense Emmett Paige, Jr. testified to Congressman Horn's subcommittee on Government Management, Information and Technology. His testimony should have been front-page news all over the world (especially in Asia.) He said, "The Department of Defense is very much aware of this serious problem and we are treating it much as we would a computer virus." He went on: "We face a firm deadline and there is no 'silver bullet' product in the marketplace to find, fix, and test all the changes required. The impact of taking no action on the Year 2000 Problem is that we risk the high probability of severely hampering, in some cases, many Defense activities. Some of those activities will involve military operations. Does this place some of these operations at risk? I believe that it does." He was adamant: *There is no silver bullet.* There will be no quick fix that will save the system in the last hour. *Don't count on a technological miracle.*

The problem, he went on to say, is not just with individual computers in the system. *The problem is the possible failure of the entire military communications system.* He admitted the possibility of this terrifying scenario:

If a particular system fails, we have generally learned how to work around an individual failure. However, if a problem, that happens to be common in most of our systems, were to cause failures in all of those systems at the same instant, the consequences might be catastrophic. The Year 2000 problem has these characteristics.

If our personnel and payroll systems process dates incorrectly, current employees, members of the Armed Services, and our annuitants cannot be properly paid. If our logistics and transportation systems process dates incorrectly, people and equipment can not be delivered to the correct place at the correct time. This, of course, could have catastrophic consequences should it happen during a time when our fighting forces are being called upon to react to national se-

curity crisis or lend emergency assistance. Some of our weapons systems would not function properly. Our databases would be greatly corrupted.

He pointed out that America's defense is dependent on a vast system of computers, yet these do not speak the same computer languages. Some of these languages are very obscure, he said, and (he didn't say this) almost forgotten by modern programmers. This is the software problem. Then came the corker: *it may also be a hardware problem*. Consider this:

Another problem is that we may find the Year 2000 date problem in computer chips used only by the Department of Defense. Those chips may no longer be in production. Some of these chips are because of special military requirements, such as in a missile. Others of these are part of the legacy of past policies that allowed broad use of military-unique specifications rather than encouraging the use of commercial, non-developmental items.

Got that? We *may* be dependent on chips that have the Millennium Bug, and these chips *may* be out of production. I conclude one of three things: (1) the military does not know everything it needs to know about its high-tech weapons systems; (2) the military experts who know aren't telling Mr. Paige because the news is too horrifying; (3) Mr. Paige knows we're in big, big trouble, but he isn't saying it in unambiguous language, for obvious political reasons.

Meanwhile, Red China has the largest army on earth and a navy that uses World War II-era technology, i.e., is not dependent on mainframe computers. Today, our high-tech navy can hold the Chinese navy in check. In 1999, however, I would not be an investor in Taiwan or in companies dependent on imports from Taiwan. Taiwanese residents hold more U.S. government debt than any foreign nation except Japan. What if they start selling? *This alone could create a panic in the U.S. debt market*. Interest rates could skyrocket.

Here, you must pay very close attention. What Secretary Paige said about the military's mainframe computers is true of all other mainframe computers. *They must all be compliant internally and also compliant externally, or none of them is safe. This is the key fact regarding the coming breakdown*. If the following statement is accurate, we face an enormous disaster:

The management aspects associated with the Year 2000 are a real concern. With our global economy and the vast electronic exchange of information among our systems and databases, the timing of coordinated changes in date formats is critical. Much dialogue will need to occur in order to prevent a "fix" in one system from causing another system to "crash." If a system fails to properly process information, the result could be the corruption of other databases, extending perhaps to databases in other government agencies or countries. Again, inaction is simply unacceptable; coordinated action is imperative.

Got that? *Corruption of data in every defense system, all over the world*. This presumably means NATO. He warns that a compliant computer can crash a noncompliant computer. It works both ways: a noncompliant computer can corrupt the data in a compliant computer. *The entire system must work perfectly as a unit for any part of it to be reliable*. To fix one computer is not sufficient. We must fix every computer that is in the system, and then coordinate these fixes, all over the world. In short — and I mean this literally — *the Programmer had better be God*. He must be omniscient. He must also be omnipotent. He must know exactly what to do and have the power to make other programmers do it his way. Finally, he must have the money to do it.

So, what is the military doing? Study groups are being formed. "The Military Departments and Defense Agencies are assessing the impact of the Year 2000 Problem and prioritizing the needed work on the systems for which they are responsible." In short, *there are committees*. But there *isn't* is a compliant system. He closed with this warning: "We cannot

spend an inordinate amount of time analyzing and assessing the problem; we do not have the time."

You should read Secretary Paige's complete testimony. For those of you with access to the World Wide Web, I have posted it on my Web site. I have also posted other testimony from military officials. My Web address is:

www.garynorth.com

Computer World is a specialized computer publication that goes to programmers. It is not on most newsstands. In the January 2, 1997 issue, it ran several reports under the general title, "Year 2000 may ambush U.S. military." How serious is this problem? Retired Air Force General Thomas McNemey assessed it this way: "I think the president or vice president should declare that this is a potential national emergency."

Anyone who tells you that the Year 2000 Problem is "really not all that bad" is saying that *the publicly admitted threat of the breakdown of the West's entire defense system is not all that important*. I think it's very important. What do you think?

Your Check Will Not Be in the Mail!

On September 24, 1996, Congressman Horn, who is Chairman of the Subcommittee on Government Management, Information, and Technology, submitted to the full committee a report on the Year 2000 Problem. The Subcommittee held hearings on April 16. He said that there is not enough concern among government agencies over the threat this problem poses to the operations of the entire U.S. government:

Without greater urgency, those agencies risk being unable

to provide services or perform functions that they are charged by law with performing. Senior agency management officials must take aggressive action if these problems are to be avoided.

Yet despite Congressman Horn's valid warning, little is happening. He knows this. These agencies must shift hundreds of millions of dollars from their existing budgets to hire outside programmers to rewrite the code that runs these agencies. This isn't being done. More to the point, the longer they delay, the worse the problem gets. *You can't just go out and hire programmers who are familiar with the old code*. As businesses find out what threatens them, the demand for these highly specialized services will soar.

The Subcommittee's report warns: "This issue may cause banks, securities firms and insurance companies to ascertain whether the companies they finance or insure are year 2000 compliant before making investment decisions." It also says that companies will start demanding contractual warranties guaranteeing against Year 2000 breakdowns.

A memorandum from the Library of Congress's *Congressional Research Service* (CRS) has warned that "it may be too late to correct all of the nation's systems." So, the question arises: Which systems will survive and which ones won't? Remember, the CRS is a government agency. Its researchers tend to guard their words carefully. Here is the CRS's "restrained" analysis (not the opinion of some "crazy" newsletter editor). Problem areas include:

Malfunctioning of certain Defense Department weapon systems;
Erroneous flight schedules generated by the Federal Aviation Administration's air traffic controllers;
State and local computer systems becoming corrupted with false records, causing errors in income and property tax records, payroll, retirement systems, motor vehicle registrations, utilities regulations, and a breakdown of some public transportation systems.

I don't think these are small issues, though there are worse ones. They will probably start receiving media attention when it is so late in the process that there will be massive foul-ups in coordinating the computer code's revisions. The Subcommittee's report warns:

The clock is ticking and most Federal agencies have not inventoried their major systems in order to detect where the problem lies within and among each Federal department, field office and division. The date for completion of this project cannot slip.

By "cannot," the Subcommittee's report-writer meant "must not." The date can surely be allowed to slip. It almost certainly will be allowed to slip. The report went on:

Additionally, the task may be more difficult for the public sector, where systems have been in use for decades, may lack software documentation and therefore increase the time it takes from the inventory phase to solution.

Did you get that? The software code's records are gone! Then how can anyone repair it? It can't be done. Remember also that we're not just talking about the United States government. We're talking about every government —national, state, and local —anywhere on earth that has its data stored on a noncompliant mainframe computer system or which relies on any third-party computer service that uses uncorrected software.

Social Security began revising its code in 1991. The programmers still are not finished. Estimated completion date: December, 1998. This leaves only one year to test something in the range of 50 million lines of code! *What if the 7-year repair fails?* We don't need any more official promises that Social Security will be compliant. We need sworn Congressional testimony on what happens if their computers *aren't* compliant. If Social Security's computers go down or haywire, what happens to the almost 50 million households that receive

monthly checks? If their checks don't come, millions of people will call local Social Security offices. They'll get busy signals. Then they will go down to the local offices. *Lines.* Everyone will see these lines on television. The banks will be next.

All this assumes that the banking system will still be operating. By January, 2000, bank runs may already have shut down the capital markets. The Federal Reserve will have printed up mountains of paper money to stem the panic, but what good will paper money be? How will checks be cashed? How will credit cards bills be paid off! With cash? How much will the cash be worth? I am talking about a *breakdown in the payments system.*

If the Payments System Breaks Down. . . .

The typical big manufacturing business has thousands of suppliers. Today, businesses keep inventories low by means of a production system called *just in time production*. This production system is highly vulnerable. Without inventories, manufacturers are not allowed many mistakes. If a supplier fails to deliver a crucial component, a business's production system grinds to a halt.

The reason businesses have been able to adopt a just-in-time system is because of computers. Large businesses use mainframes. They also use Federal Express and similar overnight delivery services. Crucial components come from all over the world. Everything hinges on one thing: the payments system. When you ship an item, you expect to be paid for it.

What if the payments system goes down? First, banks. Second, if they somehow remain open, government welfare agencies. I don't mean just the U.S. government; I mean every government that relies on mainframe computers. All over the world, if these mainframes are not Year 2000-com-

pliant, the checks will not be sent out. No government can address millions of checks by hand.

When granny doesn't get her check, she has to get money out of the bank (assuming her bank is still open). She cuts back on purchases. Every business that sells to her is hit. Then she calls her children, begging for money. Then she moves in with them, if she can sell her house. If she can't, she may have to rent out part of her home to get income.

All along the line, things grind to a halt. Businesses can't produce on time. They start firing workers. How many suppliers does a large automobile manufacturer have? Estimates run as high as 15,000. What about a large city's power-generation plant? It has in the range of 5,000 suppliers. On and on it goes. Production gets spotty and unreliable. So do sales. People can't plan rationally. They can't count on their suppliers, and they can't count on their customers. Past markets don't tell them anything about today's markets. This is the Alzheimer's economy in action, or inaction, as the case will be.

There is one nationally known politician who gets at least part of the picture. On July 31, 1996, Senator Moynihan (Democrat of New York) sent a letter to President Clinton. In it, he asked the crucial question regarding the banking system. Your future, my future, and the economy's future are encapsulated in this question:

... what happens to the economy if the problem is not resolved by mid-1999? Are corporations and consumers not likely to withhold spending decisions and possibly even withdraw funds from banks if they fear the economy is facing chaos?

Then What Is the Good News?

If the banks do shut down and stay closed, this will be a

disaster for individuals. But consider what it will do to governments. The entire bureaucratic monster known as the welfare State rests on three pillars: (1) the promise of security for all; (2) the ability to scare people into paying taxes; (3) the banking system, which allows taxpayers to write checks. If the banks go down, the welfare State dies. At best, it will be able to print paper money.

If the Federal government can't collect taxes, it will pay its employees with paper money. This money will fall in value. Money is backed by "the full faith and credit" of the government. Beginning in 1999, that phrase will become a joke. But I'm not talking about the United States alone. I'm talking about the West. Wherever governments have relied on mainframe computers to administer the Welfare State, the system will begin to crumble. The century-old experiment in government welfare will visibly fail. *Voters will not again trust national governments to provide security by taxing and spending.*

But the state governments are at least as far behind as the Federal government is in making the repairs. Power will therefore shift back to local governments. This transition will not take as long as it has in what used to be known as the USSR. The old slogan, "state's rights," will be regarded as a lot of left-wing hokum. "County rights" will be the new slogan: the way it was two centuries ago.

If the banks go down, we lose our money and gain our liberty. If the tax collectors' computers go down and the banks don't, we will keep our money and gain our freedom. Frankly, I'm hoping for the latter scenario. I'm planning on the former, however.

Abraham Lincoln in the Gettysburg Address spoke of a new birth of freedom. The Millennium Bug will do more for giving birth to freedom than anything we have seen in modern history. The price will be high. But it was high for Ameri-

cans in 1776, too. Our forefathers left us a legacy of freedom because they were willing to pay that price. There is this difference, however: *we won't have a choice about whether we will pay this price.* As a nation, as a civilization, the programmers have made that choice for us. Our only choice is as individuals. It depends on what we — you and I — do before the year 2000.

How heavy a price are you going to pay? That depends on such things as these: where you live, what form of money you own, what skills you have, how morally responsible you are, how healthy you are, how optimistic you are, how trustworthy your neighbors are, and whether you can survive the shift to a lower division of labor economy.

We are living at the end of a millennium. The last time this happened (approximately), both the Russians and the Vikings (there was a lot of intermixture) were converted to Christianity. The Vikings stopped raiding and started trading. Historians can date the end of the “Dark Ages” and the coming of prosperity to medieval civilization: around 1000 A.D. Our transition out of the Dark Ages of the welfare state will be a lot faster. The “Vikings” — government tax collectors and bureaucrats — are going to have to find productive work. Their “raids” are going to cease. We will find ourselves in a new, unfamiliar world. It may look very dark for a time. For some unprepared people — morally unprepared, educationally unprepared, and financially unprepared — it will indeed be a dark time. But the darkness is greatest before the dawn.

My mother sent me a book for Christmas a few years back. It was called *We Had Everything but Money*. It was about the Great Depression. It was about how families and neighborhoods pulled together in hard times. It was hard-going then, but the memories of those who pulled through are good memories. I love to re-read that book. It inspires me.

The bad news is: you may live in a neighborhood where there is no sense of community. You may live in a city where too many people are addicted to government welfare, including retirement checks. You may live in a city where you can't trust the police to protect you and your property in a crisis. *These are good reasons to move, whether or not the Millennium Bug hits us.*

You should not become paralyzed with fear about the Alzheimer's economy. It won't last forever. It may last a decade. So what? Is that too much to pay to gain our liberty? We have microcomputers. If the phones stay up, we have the Internet. (If the phones go down, it really will be a disaster.) We have creative people. We will have liberty.

The kind of world we really want to see can come only if the dead hand of big government is pulled from off our necks. That monster is not going to go away quietly. It has to be killed. The Millennium Bug is more likely to kill big government, all at once, all over the world, than anything we can imagine. As the Bible says, our redemption draweth nigh. But not at zero price.

Ways to Make Money (While the Dollar Is Still Money)

A handful of people — the Remnant — who invest now in small companies that produce products and services that help “fix” computers should make tremendous profits by 1999. The public will start buying up Year 2000 stocks when the media finally cover this subject in depth, night after night. I have prepared a list of 16 small companies that I think should do well between now and mid-1999. I'm making this list available to new subscribers to my newsletter, *Remnant Review*. (I've already informed my existing subscribers.)

These companies are small. They are, as the saying goes, thinly traded. To mention them in an open letter like this one would drive up their price too early. Serious investors could not get in. But when the word gets out on the Year 2000, buyers will be frantic to find and buy companies like these, in my view. That will be the time to sell. *Timing will be crucial.* The greed factor will tend to keep successful investors in this market too long. If you aren't willing to get out when things look rosy for these stocks, don't buy!

I recommend a little-known stock mutual fund that allows you to short the market. I like it because you can't suffer a margin call. It's the Rydex Ursa Fund. You put your money in the Rydex money market fund until you're ready to go short by switching to the Ursa fund. Ursa has a \$25,000 minimum. For a prospectus on both funds, call: **800-486-3705**. I don't know when you're reading this report. It may not be time to short this market. For timing that crucial move, you will need advice.

There is also a mutual fund managed account program that is as year 2000-compliant as any fund can be. This company has located several advisors who are good at timing the market. They have long-term, verified track records. The fund invests its clients' money with advisors who are ready to short the market by using the Ursa Fund. These traders use the services of Year 2000-compliant investment houses and funds. (Warning: Some of these advisors have set limits on the money they are willing to handle. When word gets out, they will close access to late-comers.) For an investment that offers the possibility of making dollars in a major market downturn, this is worth considering. \$25,000 minimum. For a prospectus, call: **800-348-3601**.

Here Is What You Can Do to Protect Yourself

This is the scariest scenario I've ever seen. It may not happen. The governments on earth may get their computerized acts together. They may finally spend some money to fix the problem. Businesses will spend money, too. A few of them already are. But money won't solve the problem. It isn't a money problem; it's a "where are the programmers and skilled project managers?" problem.

We are not talking about a minor technological problem. We are talking about a looming catastrophe that could destroy the world's capital markets. You had better be in regular communication with someone who monitors developments in this field daily, and who can accurately assess what he is reading. This is not about getting rich. *It's about maintaining your wealth to build again on the far side of a looming disaster.*

I will cover this topic and related matters over the next four years, unless: (1) the problem gets solved, or (2) the banks go down and I can't get paid. To receive the next 12 issues of *Remnant Review*, call **800-TRAPPED** (800-872-7733). This one-year subscription Costs \$129.

In times of trouble, keep in mind these ancient words of wisdom: "But godliness with contentment is great gain. For we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out. And having food and raiment let us be therewith content. But they that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition" (1 *Timothy* 6:6-9). The goal is a comfortable lifestyle, in good times and bad. I emphasize bad times. They're coming. Fast.

So, what do you think? Is what I have said at least possible? Are you willing to take at least a few steps to verify any of this? I hope so. That's why I'm enclosing a form letter (yellow paper) for you to type up and mail to your bank and to other suppliers of crucial goods in your life. You need to ask them up-front: "Are you 2000-compliant?" You had better

find out early if they aren't. The form letter is preceded by a two-page report by Congressman Horn. *I am pleading with you to read Congressman Horn's report.*

Here is one final fearful report. You may think "they" are taking effective action, but "they" aren't. Last October, Peter de Jager, an expert on the Year 2000 Problem, published a summary of two meetings at which he had just spoken. He said that 300 representatives from government agencies were in attendance at his first lecture. He asked how many of them were actively engaged in a compliance project. Three hands went up. A week later, he spoke before 140 representatives of Canadian public utilities. He asked them the same question. Six hands went up. When I read that, I knew: *the economy is going to crash.* It's too late to stop it from happening.

The experts agree: the two keys to success are pre-repair planning and post-repair testing. One more time: complete testing involves running parallel data analysis. The programmers must enter

today's data into the old program and the revised one, and then wait to see if the revised program breaks down, shuts off, or starts spitting out nonsense. Parallel testing for a large program takes six months. If there is *just one breakdown*, the programmers must examine the entire program: say, 40 million lines of code. They must repair bad lines. Then they must start the test again.

One more time: to do the test, you have to have enough excess capacity on your multi-million dollar mainframe computer to run all of your operations in parallel. This means that your computers had better be running today at less than 50% capacity. *I challenge you to find even one big company or one government agency that has extra computer time, disk space, storage tapes, and operators to double its present operations for six months or a year in 1999.*

Here are my predictions: (1) the repair teams will bring in the project late; (2) the tests parallel testing will not be conducted; (3) the Millennium Bug will hit the whole world, as scheduled, on Jan. 1, 2000. Plan on it. Invest in terms of it.

I have been writing *Remnant Review* since 1974. In all that time, I have never come across a threat to the economy to match this one. Unlike every other potential disaster, from terrorism to nuclear war, this one can be dated. In all of man's history, we have never been able to predict with such accuracy a worldwide disaster of this magnitude. *The millennium clock keeps ticking.* There is nothing we can do to delay it. *This disaster is programmed.*

If you think to yourself, "This just won't happen," ask yourself this question: "Exactly what is going to prevent it?" If you can come up only with an unsupported hope in some as-yet uninvented technological fix that can be rapidly and cheaply applied, you might as well assume that President Clinton will find it under his pillow some morning.

Time is running out. *Don't sit there, immobilized, like a deer caught in the headlights of an oncoming truck.* Don't play Scarlett O'Hara: "Well, fiddle-dee-dee. I'll think about it tomorrow." Think about it today. Keep thinking about it tomorrow. Then start taking evasive action. It will take you two years. *There is no silver bullet.* If you just sit there and do nothing, you're going to get hit by the Alzheimer's economy. You have to begin making plans *now* with or without the *Remnant Review*. The deadline is set: January 1, 2000. It cannot be changed. But your personal situation can be changed. Your degree of vulnerability can be changed. So can your investment portfolio.

I know that my story sounds fantastic. So, test it. Use the enclosed form letter [to get a copy of this form letter, call the number listed above] to find out if you really are as vulnerable as I say you are. The programmers have trapped us in

an all-or-nothing decision. Never forget: *a decision to do nothing is still a decision*. You need to take decisive action, beginning now. Procrastinate on this matter, and it could cost you everything. I mean *everything*!

First, subscribe to *Remnant Review*. Second, type up and start mailing out the form letter. I'm offering you a 90-day, 100% money-back guarantee — long enough for you to get back replies (or *not* get back replies: stonewalling) from these organizations. What you do *not* want to hear back is that the organization is *planning* to become compliant, or is *studying the problem carefully*, or has hired some programmers to work on it. What you need is a signed statement that the organization is *compliant today* according to the contract standards issued by the U.S. government. (These standards appear in the Feb. 6, 1997 report of the Office of Management and Budget.) If, after hearing back from them, you decide that this is all a bunch of Chicken Little stuff, call my office and ask for your money back. (Keep all of the bonuses.) *You be the judge!*

P.S. If this report is even remotely on-target, it is time to start praying. I am serious about this. We face an international emergency, a monumental crisis for the West. We need wide dissemination of this information. It's time to sound the alarm. Time really is running out on all of us. It's time for millions of sleepwalking victims to be awakened. You may want to photocopy this report to give to relatives and friends. I hereby authorize you to do this. I'll help you. For 20 copies of this report for \$10, call **800-TRAPPED** (800-872-7733).

P.P.S. When you subscribe, you will receive my report on 16 stocks which stand to benefit from this crisis. (The sooner you subscribe, the sooner you get this report . . . before their prices start climbing.) But getting out is as important as getting in. There will be a time to get out — when others have jumped into this market sector after finally hearing about the Millennium Bug. I'm going to tell you when to sell. You

will also receive two audio tapes: one with my assessment of what to do to protect yourself; the other with my interview with the IRS whistle-blower, Shelley Davis.

Only in *Remnant Review* will you receive the information you need to make decisions in the middle of the worst peacetime crisis this world has seen in this century. You need one source that will keep you informed. The conventional news services don't dare report the full story. Bad news upsets advertisers. The media will not cover this topic until it has to . . . after the collapse has begun.

As I said above: **Yellow Alert, First Warning**. Don't wait until **Red Alert, Final Warning** to make up your mind. In short, don't imitate the government. Procrastination will cost you far more than you can imagine. Get out your credit card (before you are issued a **00 expiration year** card that gets rejected because it's "expired"), pick up the phone, and call 800-TRAPPED (800-872-7733).

P.P.P.S. If you get a really choice reply from some organization, FAX it to me: 903-593-1577.

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? **THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS** is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 — except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is **THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS**. For your copy (Order No. 03014) send \$12.00 plus \$2.40 for postage and handling).

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

Time To Do What's Right

Why Does it Matter Who Controls the Media?

By
Dr. William Pierce

Well, well, well! Finally even someone in the Clinton gang said something about it: there are far too many Jews in Clinton's new government. An as yet unnamed bureaucrat in the State Department, trying to implement the Clinton government's policy of maximizing "diversity" in the bureaucracy, looked around and noticed that nearly all of the people in the key policy positions in the State Department are Jews, and he wrote a memorandum to other bureaucrats saying, "Hey, we have too many Jews. We need to hold off on appointing any more Jews to vacant positions around here and try to get some other ethnicities involved." He pointed out in particular that everyone in the section of the State Department dealing with the Middle East is a Jew.

Of course, the number of Jews in the State Department has become much more noticeable since Clinton's new Jewish Secretary of State Madeleine Albright was appointed and immediately surrounded herself with a swarm of Jewish assistants and advisors. But it is considered impolite to notice this, and when someone leaked the memo about there being too many Jews to a local newspaper, the *Washington Times*, things hit the fan. There were screams of outrage from all the usual quarters. Jewish Congressman Benjamin Gilman, a Republican from New York and chairman of the House Internal Affairs Committee, complained angrily about the memo to Mr. Clinton, wailing that any attempt to stop the State Department from becoming entirely Jewish is "religious discrimination." And, of course, in Mr. Clinton Congressman Gilman found a sympathetic listener. Mr. Clinton has appointed more Jews to government positions than any other President in history — by far. In particular he has hardly appointed anyone except Jews to the positions of control over

America's foreign policy. His entire national security team is Jewish: the secretary of state, the secretary of defense, the chief of the National Security Council and his deputy — they're all Jews appointed by Clinton. And so the State Department bureaucrat who wrote that memo is now in very hot water. Predictions are that he will be crucified — which, come to think of it, is a punishment which has a historical precedent for a similar offense against the Jewish establishment: you know, for saying things the Jewish establishment doesn't want you to say.

His problem is that is that he just didn't get it: He just never understood that what the government's policy of "diversity" really means is, get rid of the straight, White males. One heterosexual White male in any department is too many. But you do not ask whether or not there may be too many homosexuals or too many Blacks or too many Hispanic lesbians or too many Vietnamese immigrants in a particular government agency — and especially you never, never, never comment about there being too many Jews. There can't be too many Jews in positions of power and influence. "Diversity" doesn't apply to Jews.

The government bureaucracy isn't the only place where it is Politically Incorrect to notice the huge overabundance of Jews; organized crime is another area. When the Los Angeles police announced last week that they had found out who had killed the son of Black television actor Bill Cosby, they told the world that their suspect is a "Russian" — and might be a hit man for a "Russian" organized crime gang, suggesting that Cosby may have been involved in some sort of drug deal which went bad. When this announcement hit the news last week, there was much talk on television about how the "Russians" are taking over organized crime in the United States, about how the most vicious and sophisticated organized crime gangs are made up of "Russian" immigrants, and so on. The word "Jew" was never mentioned in connection with any of this, and so the average television viewer would never realize that these crime gangs actually have no *Russians* in them at all. They consist entirely of Jews from Russia and

other parts of the former Soviet Union. They are *Jewish* organized crime gangs, but that fact is never mentioned by the controlled news media.

The reason America is now plagued by the Jewish organized crime gangs is that our government in Washington has for years treated Jews differently from all other persons in Eastern Europe seeking entry to the United States. If you're a real Russian who wants to come to the United States to get away from the disastrous economic conditions in post-Communist Russia, our government won't let you in. But if you're a Jew who wants to come over here from Russia because your tribe already has picked that country's bones clean, why you are welcomed with open arms and given every advantage. You are classified as a "refugee from persecution." Hundreds of thousands of Soviet Jews have poured into the United States during the past 20 years, and many of them were hardened criminals. They ran the rackets in Russia, and now that they've bled Russia dry they've come over here to suck our blood. It is these Jewish so-called "refugees" who have set up the vicious organized crime gangs on the east and west coasts — especially in the New York and Los Angeles areas — and are doing far more damage than the mafia ever did. But you would never know that from watching television. And don't expect the Clinton government to change its policy toward those poor, persecuted Soviet Jews still pouring into America.

After the Los Angeles police had investigated their suspect, Mikhail Markhasev, for a day or two, they announced that they believed he was not acting on behalf of any organized crime group when he shot Cosby. He is only 18 years old and came to the United States with his family eight years ago as a "Russian refugee," they said. Still no mention that he is a Jew, but the description of him as a "Russian refugee" is a dead giveaway, because, as I just mentioned, for all practical purposes it is only Jews who are given that status. And it turned out that this particular 18-year-old Jew has an extensive criminal record and is known as a hardened and vicious thug, and may have been undergoing initiation into a

gang when he killed Cosby.

The two news items I've mentioned today — the fuss about a bureaucrat's memo on the growing Jewishness of our State Department and the murder of Bill Cosby's son by a Jewish criminal from Russia — may sound like they're completely unrelated, but they're not. The common link they have is the Jewish control of America's news and entertainment media.

Take the State Department. It's supposed to look out for America's interests in our dealings with other countries. It's supposed to exercise diplomacy on our behalf in a way which will solve our problems with other countries without our having to go to war. One of the key problem spots in the world, of course, is the Middle East. Our State Department spends more time dealing with problems in the Middle East than anywhere else in the world. The root of all the problems in the Middle East is the seizure of Arab land by Jews in a series of wars over the past 50 years. And so how does our State Department look out for our interests in the Middle East? It staffs the Middle Eastern section entirely with Jews. That's like trying to solve problems in the henhouse by putting a fox in charge.

No major politician in Washington, no sophisticated bureaucrat in Washington, believes that the State Department is looking out for American interests in the Middle East. Everyone understands that the real job of the State Department is to look out for Jewish interests. Everyone understands that except the general public, that is. The general public hasn't been let in on the secret, because the news media, which are supposed to keep the public informed, are covering for the Jews. Can you imagine the screams of outrage which you would hear from the media if any President or Secretary of State tried to staff the Middle Eastern section of the State Department with Arabs? They would be screaming that the State Department was biased against Israel, that it wasn't really looking out for America's interests, that it was siding with the Arabs, etc. They would make sure that the public heard about it — over and over and over. But when the State

Department becomes essentially an arm of the government of Israel, the public doesn't hear a peep. And, you know, it may be foreign affairs that our Jew-heavy State Department deals with, but these foreign affairs do have domestic consequences. They do cost American lives. They do take money out of the pockets of American taxpayers. You know, the American public may not have found out yet that our State Department doesn't represent American interests, but the rest of the world has found out. That's why the Marine barracks in Lebanon was blown up, killing 237 of our Marines in 1983; that's why the World Trade Center in New York City was bombed a decade later; that's why our military people were bombed in Saudi Arabia last year; that's why there will be other terror bombings in the future which will take American lives. And it's why the Jews in our State Department very well may lead our country into another war in the Middle East in the near future. They will do it because they know that the Jews who control the media will cover for them.

Or take the Cosby killing. The Soviet Jewish thug who did it was in this country only because our government automatically classifies any Jew in eastern Europe who wants to come to the United States as a "refugee from persecution." It's a racket, and it wouldn't exist if our news media would expose it. But they don't. And so the organized Jewish groups put pressure on the politicians, the politicians give them the special laws and handouts for Israel and other things they demand, and the news media just keep quiet about it, so Joe and Jill Sixpack never have a clue as to what's happening.

What we need, of course, are honest, responsible, and patriotic news media, which actually keep the public informed about what's going on. As long as the Jews have their death grip on the media, the public will remain ignorant, and every sort of corrupt and destructive activity will be able to proceed without the public's knowledge. Joe and Jill Sixpack will learn only what the Jews want them to learn.

Actually, you know, the public consists of more than Joe and Jill Sixpack. When I say Joe and Jill Sixpack, I'm talking

about the great mass of Americans who never have an idea in their heads that they didn't get from television, who turn first to the sports section when they open their newspapers, and who never analyze anything, who never think carefully about anything. Unfortunately, Joe and Jill vote — in fact, they make up the great mass of voters — and so it suffices for the Jews' purpose to keep Joe and Jill in the dark. But there are people who do keep up with what's going on in the world. There are lots of people who concern themselves with what's really happening. They read the small print in their newspapers, and they read between the lines. They know how to add two and two and draw the correct conclusion. They have noted what our State Department has been doing during the past 50 years, and they have noted many of the names and faces of the people involved. And so when they spot a small news article reporting Congressman Gilman's outrage over some minor personnel official in the State Department being concerned that there are too many Jews in the department, these people are not surprised or confused. They understand. And they have read and remembered the fine print about the immigration of Soviet Jews into this country, and so they understand what the newspapers really mean when they report about "Russian" gangs of organized criminals.

They understand, so why do they not speak out? Why do they remain silent while the Jews continue to deceive and plunder their fellow citizens? These people who understand more often than not are successful people, people who wield a certain amount of power, a certain amount of influence. They could make a difference. After all, the Jews constitute only 2-1/2 per cent of the population. The people who understand what the Jews are up to make up at least that large a portion of the population. So why do they remain silent?

I have spoken with many of these people, and I have asked them that very question. And some of them have answered me in a very reasonable way. They have told me that while they understand that many Jews are engaged in destructive activities, especially in connection with their control of the news and entertainment media and their influence on

governmental policy and the political process, they don't know everything that's going on. And they don't want to speak out in ignorance. They don't want to make fools of themselves and perhaps do an injustice to some Jews by making blanket statements when they don't yet have all of the facts.

Well, we have a mutinous faction in the ship's crew which is drilling holes in the bottom of the boat, the ship has taken on a lot of water and already is listing at 45 degrees, but the ship's officers refuse to take any action because they don't yet have all of the facts. What would you say about those ship's officers? Are they just trying to be careful and fair? Or do they have some character flaw: perhaps a deficiency in courage or a defective sense of responsibility?

You know, I understand as well as anyone that there is a cost involved in doing what is right instead of just going with the flow. I understand that the Jews always try to punish those who speak out against them. I understand there is some risk involved in being Politically Incorrect when one is living in a degenerate society under a corrupt government. But look at the cost of remaining silent: the loss of one's self-respect, the loss of one's sense of righteousness — unless one has a very flexible conscience. Is it worth it?

You know, someone once said, "What does it profit a man if he shall gain the whole world and yet lose his soul?" And I say, what degree of security, what amount of material wealth, is great enough to sacrifice one's honor for it? What can the Jews threaten a man with that is more terrible than living with the knowledge that he has shirked his responsibility, that he has failed to do what he knows he should do and could do?

You know, I am attacked continually by the Jews in their newspapers and their television. They shriek that I am a "hater," and they try to frighten ordinary people into staying away from me. And they do more. They sic the government on me, and they try to bankrupt me with harassing lawsuits. I used to have a tax exemption because all of my work is educational, and I'm certainly not in it for the profit. But the

B'nai B'rith, one of the powerful Jewish organizations to whose tune the politicians dance, complained to the Internal Revenue Service, and they obediently took away my tax exemption. Morris Dees and his Southern Poverty Law Center tried to bankrupt me with a spurious law suit in an effort to silence me. Morris Dees boasted to the newspapers when he sued me that he would "shut Pierce down." And these things certainly are a nuisance. But the compensation is that I sleep well at night. I live and work constantly with the joy of knowing that I am doing the right thing, that I am doing what I should be doing, to the best of my ability. And despite all of the hatred and all of the attacks the Jews direct against me, the number of my friends and supporters continues to grow.

You know, it is possible to stand up to the Jews. It is possible to do what you know is right without being destroyed. They have much power, but it is power which they are obliged to keep concealed. They understand that they are playing a very risky and tricky game. They know that there are more of us than of them. They know that they can only continue to suck the blood of our people if they can do it without provoking us sufficiently that we wake up and take action against them. And now they see more and more of us waking up. That must be a very unnerving experience for them.

You who are listening to me now are at least partially awake. You are a cut above Joe and Jill Sixpack. And I say to you now: think about what you are doing with your life. Think about the responsibility you have to your children and grandchildren and great grandchildren. Think about the responsibility you have to all of those who came before you and whose sacrifices made your life possible. And think about your responsibility to yourself, your responsibility to be the best person, the most righteous person that you can be. Think about all of these things, and then let me hear from you.

This article is based on the *American Dissident Voices* program aired on March 22, 1997. Reprinted from *Free Speech*. Subscriptions available from National Alliance, Box 90, Hillsboro WV 242946.

Recently I read a very important book entitled, *The Hiram Key*, published by Element Books in 1997. It is a scholarly and well-researched book about the origins and history of Freemasonry written by two advanced Masons, Christopher Knight and Robert Lomas. The authors reveal for the first

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

time many of the secret rituals of Freemasonry although they do not disclose the secret passwords and handclaps that enable Masons to recognize one another. As it turns out, the Masons had good reason to keep their identity secret. During the Inquisition the penalty for being a Mason or heretic was torture and death. Here is a very good lesson on how to successfully operate a secret organization. This book also does an excellent job tracing the evolution of religion, "It is not so much that God made man in His image; it is more that man continually re-crafts God in *his* image."

I have always been curious about the controversy surrounding Freemasonry and its persecution by the Catholic Church among others. Freemasonry was an underground movement dedicated to Truth, Knowledge and Enlightenment; an objective that was vehemently opposed by "The Church" when

these principles were applied to their dogma. It is surprisingly reminiscent of our present day situation with regard to Holocaust Revisionism. I sometimes feel like a modern day heretic, cursed and spit at, beyond the pale of consideration. The Establishment, led by hysterical Jews, will not even allow discussion of the topic. Dogma is never to be questioned.

The story of Freemasonry is centered on the crusading Knights Templar, whose tour of duty in the "Holy Land" allowed them the opportunity to excavate under the ruins of the Temple of King Solomon and find one of five copies of the Dead Sea Scrolls. These ancient documents, then as now, have the potential to shatter the foundations of Christianity. The scrolls were written at the time of Jesus by the Essenes who formed the first "Christian" Church. They are the precursors of the Gospels which are the first four books of the New Testament, written some 300 years after the death of Christ. Biblical scholars have long recognized that every book in the Bible had been "doctored" throughout the course of History and this early version of the Bible proves conclusively how distorted and corrupted our current Bible really is.

The Hiram Key is a roller-coaster ride through history. Start-

ing in Ancient Egypt, a religion was founded based upon Truth, Mathematics and the principles of Science, then a familiar social parasite invaded and hijacked their culture. "The Egyptians became dominated by a people known as the 'Hyksos'. The Hyksos did not suddenly sail up the Nile and demand surrender; the process was far more subtle than that. They infiltrated Egyptian society smoothly and over a great period of time until they were in a strong enough position to force their control...They are believed to have been a mixed group of Asiatic people, mainly Semites, who appeared out of Syria and Palestine...The Hyksos were composed of scattered nomadic tribes which the Egyptians called Habiru (Hebrew) and spoke the same western Semitic language as the people who would later become known as Israelites...There are several reasons why we believe that there is a direct connection between the Hyksos and the Jews, not least the fact that the first mention in the Bible of the Jewish people coincide precisely with the time when the Egyptians chased the Hyksos out of their land — to Jerusalem!"

"Moses is known to have been a young Semite general in the army of an unidentified pharaoh (possibly) the last Hyksos king and was driven out of Egypt into the wilderness with the rest of the Asiatic hordes when the Theban monarchy regained control...He later returned to lead the Habiru slaves to freedom...Reading the story of the Exodus carefully and objectively left us horrified. The view that had been formed in our minds during our Christian-focused upbringing was quickly turned on its head. Instead of a noble and great people winning their freedom and finding their 'promised land', we read a disturbing catalogue of primitive demonology, betrayal, mass murder, rape, vandalism and grand theft. It was the most disgraceful statement of origin for a new nation imaginable."

"We believe it was the training Moses received in Egypt that gave him the insight and ability to create his own god and establish a new nation in the face of great difficulty. Gods rarely, if ever, spontaneously pop into existence; they develop naturally and undergo metamorphosis as they absorb qualities transposed from other deities...The first recorded meeting with the God of the Jews and Christians seems strangely cold and threatening. When Moses enquired about His credentials and asked for His name he was being very smart; but it did not work. Moses knew from his Egyptian upbringing that gods were not always superior to humans and if a man could extract the name of the god he would have power over

him...The concept of the god of the Israelites living in his ark is no different to a genie living in his bottle granting wishes to his friends...It will be hard for many people to accept, but if we take what the Bible says at face value, then the creator figure, whom the Western world calls simply 'God', started out as a humble genie living on his wits in the mountains of north-east Africa and southwest Asia."

The authors continue the history of the Jews in the same harsh manner through David and Solomon up to the time of Jesus. One might be inclined to say it is Anti-Semitic, but only deranged minds would give the Truth a negative connotation. I have clung to the idea that Jesus was an Aryan in a desperate attempt to keep alive my last remaining vestige of Christianity. This book has settled the question in my mind once and for all. Oliver and Klassen are vindicated!

My personal opinion is that God is life itself expressed in all living things. Life is manifested by the eternal laws of Nature like Chemistry and Physics. Evolution through Natural Selection is the generator of life.

The Spirit of Renaissance that lifted Europe out of the Dark Ages can be credited to men who considered themselves an Enlightened Brotherhood. Freemasons like Sir Isaac Newton founded the British Royal Society, dedicated to learning the mysteries of life through experimentation and the Scientific Method. The American Revolution was conceived and guided to a successful conclusion by Freemasons. Unfortunately that magnificent and noble social experiment has been corrupted by alien infiltration and our laws have been perverted by Talmudic interpretation.

I can now understand why Freemasonry was discouraged by the NSDAP. British Intelligence was and is completely under the influence and control of Freemasons, who accepted Jews as their brothers. It is not surprising that the German government recognized the danger posed by an underground fraternal order whose loyalty was above that of the Nation. Israeli Intelligence has become the best in the world because every Jew in all parts of the world can be counted on to give unswerving loyalty to their kindred. We should strive to emulate this admirable quality. All of Masonic ritual revolves around the martyrdom of the Master Mason, Hiram Abif, who would rather die than reveal the secrets of a Master Mason.

Sincerely, Albert Hess, Florida

The John Birch Society
770 Westhill Blvd.
Appleton WI 54914

To the Society:

It was a few nights ago that I ran across the first copy *New American* in the free mag rack of the local Safeway Store in Napa. After picking one up from a pile of about fifteen or so and thumbing through it I immediately recognized the unmistakable flag-waving kosher conservatism of every Birch tract that has ever been written. Your new mag has the same glossy and expensive full color format that the old *American Opinion* pulp had. I've always wondered how much ammunition, explosives and other weapons a person could buy with the tens of millions people like you have squandered on trying to "educate" the brain dead American public.

You quite falsely claim to be "fighting" a global criminal conspiracy. Why have you never once filed a "criminal complaint?" Either you are lying to the public or, more likely, don't have any intention whatsoever and never have had any of "fighting" anything. In fact, you give every appearance of being PART OF IT. Your twisted idea of "educating" the damned idiot public is to give them just enough verifiable truths mixed in with bald faced lies, willful omissions and half-truths so as to frighten, disorient, infuriate, but above all, DISHEARTEN the American people—flood the nation with less-than-half-educated slaves. Isn't that the real truth about the Birchers? Go on, try to deny it!!!

Since its inception in 1958, when a very obscure candy millionaire named Robert Welch decided it would be highly profitable to start his own "patriot business" (the John Birch Society), you people have been deceiving and swindling the U.S. public. If anyone wishes to see the John Birch Society for the pack of counterfeits and pseudos they really are, that person should write to Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270. [Read all about the late Professor Revilo P. Oliver's involvement with the John Birch Society in, *America's Decline: The Education of a Conservative*, \$12.00 + \$2.40 postage, available from Liberty Bell Publications.]

George Dietz, for example, penned a gem of an expose of the Birchers, "Another Belch from Robert Welch;" it might also be added that the NSRP filed and WON a lawsuit against the Birchers pursuant to a stupid two-bit slander from a Birch cretin and

hack writer named Alan Stang. If America is ever a free country again it will be in spite of the JBS, not because of it. A copy of this is going to each of your ad space accounts.

For *real* Patriotism,
Bob Hauser, California

Dear Mr. Dietz:

I regret I do not recall who made the following statement because it is an accurate thirteen word summary of White History during this century: "When men lose their manhood and women their virtue the nation is doomed."

The nation our white ancestors founded and built on blood, sweat and tears has degenerated into a perverted, anti-white, communistic third-world country because white men lost their manhood and as a result of being thrown to the wolves white women lost their virtue.

Blaming Jews, blacks, corrupt preachers, politicians, jews-media, etc., for taking full advantage of our own stupidity, complacency and lack of courage to defend what is rightfully ours is, in my opinion, an exercise in futility.

Our nation did not fall into Judeo-communist hands by accident, the white majority handed it over to them on a silver platter, along with a blank check to finance their international intrigue, including two successful sneak attacks against the West dubbed World War I & II.

The only thorn in their side has been the refusal by a few courageous white mavericks to passively follow the white herd to the slaughter house. Many of whom are no longer among the living, others are rotting in jail and the white masses could not care less. Only time will tell how long a few brave souls are able to stand up against brutal government forces ready and willing to murder civilians, including women and children, on command.

I recently read 78% of the armed forces are still packaged in white skin, proving without an endless supply of brain-dead honkies, willing to do their dirty work for them, the pharisees and their henchmen would still be plotting our demise in secret behind closed doors, not issuing edicts from the "District of Corruption."

Last, but certainly not least, thank you for keeping Liberty Bell afloat in the tumultuous sea of anti-Aryanism.

Sincerely,
Mrs. P.L.R., Washington

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is \$2., \$5., \$20., or \$100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

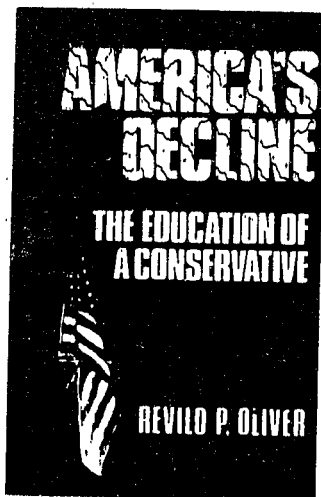
Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of \$ for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property for general purposes.

**DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE
RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!**



ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM AMERICA'S DECLINE:

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congolids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious — whether by its technology or its fecundity — from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 — \$12.00
plus \$2.40 for postage & handling

376 pp., pb.
ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667

SINGLE COPY \$5.50

Focusing Our Anger
To Be Effective, Our Anger Must Be
Properly Directed
By Dr. William Pierce
page 19

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Guillermo Coletti: A Holocaust Museum in Buenos Aires, page 1; Jewish Victory Against Free Speech in Brazil, page 7; Another Extravagant Theory on Race, page 9; Life Magazine 1945: A Call to Vengeance, page 12; Germany Protects Peruvia Terrorists, page 17 — From Instauration: Honest Abe's True Colors, page 27; We Must Know Our Racial Past, page 38; Is It Time to de-Holocaust Jewish History?, page 44; Conspiracies Then and Now, page 47.

Letters to the Editor,
page 52.

VOL. 24 — NO. 12

AUGUST 1997

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA Phone/Fax 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Unsolicited manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publications become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1996

by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

00011	FIRST CLASS: Canada / Mexico	\$ 70.00
00012	FIRST CLASS / AIR MAIL: Abroad	\$100.00
00020	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter): Europe, South America	\$ 80.00
00021	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter): Middle East, Far East, Africa	\$ 90.00
00022	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter): Sample Copy	\$ 6.50
00030	THIRD CLASS (Bulk Rate): U.S.A. only	\$ 50.00
00031	THIRD CLASS (Printed Matter): Abroad	\$ 70.00
00033	THIRD CLASS: Sample Copy	\$ 5.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	\$ 30.00
50 copies	\$ 120.00
100 copies	\$ 200.00
500 copies	\$ 800.00
1000 copies	\$1200.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution of government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor

A Holocaust Museum in Buenos Aires

by

Guillermo Coletti

The Jewish Century

Today's World Politics has shown little tolerance for neutrality on the Jewish question. The current status quo demands that Jewish issues be discussed with utmost reverence. Allegations of Jewish misfortune are treated with more compassion and sympathy than those of any other people. The rule of foreign policies for Western countries is that Israel is to be protected regardless of violations to basic principles otherwise upheld to the rest of the nations. Whatever criminal atrocities Jews have perpetrated, and still do up to this day, in the name of Israel's security, are shamefully tolerated. The many times that Israeli military personnel have massacred Palestinians or Lebanese civilians, the Western democracies limited themselves to simply writing symbolic letters of complaint; letters which were never intended to pressure Israel to modify its human rights policy or to suggest correction. The Jewish state has never been punished for the repeated violations to the borders of the nation of Lebanon. The community of self-proclaimed "law abiding nations" has created a double standard for Israel. Professional politicians in the West are on the Jewish side in a wide variety of issues. When free-thinking intellectuals call to question governments' allegiances to the Jewish state, they become ostracized dissidents who endure all kinds of adversities, from losing their jobs and careers to losing their freedoms and even, in some extreme cases, their lives. As this nameless century nears an end, it becomes more appropriate to deem it the Jewish Century, since the Jewish rise to power is one of the most determining factors in the lives of nations. At the heart of the most dramatic events of the last one hundred years are the children of Judea and their Talmudic beliefs.

The most sensational examples of this allmighty influence are to be found in the Bolshevik Revolution, the two World Wars, the Marxist inspired Maoist takeover of China and all the Middle Eastern armed conflicts. Jewish power is no more a matter of suspicion and it must no longer be called a conspiracy: it has become an "in your face" kind of force. Everything is now in the open and made official by laws, decrees and other types of documented policy. Deeming the Jewish power as a conspiracy implies that the basis of its existence are concealed and available only to the selected few. Reality is so grotesquely explicit that it has become selfevident. We need not to imagine what goes on behind closed doors; what they allow us to see has surpassed all levels of healthy tolerance.

Shrines to Jewish Power

Great civilizations have always erected their most magnificent monuments to praise their leaders. In Ancient Egypt, the pyramids and the sphinxes, largest structures known to man of those days, were raised to honor the lives and deaths of the masters of Egyptian society: the Pharaohs. The Ancient Greeks have also built great monuments, too many to mention, to their higher figures, their gods as well as their worldly rulers. The European cities, to this day, are adorned with thousands of statues, museums and monuments dedicated to those who once ruled the land and led the people. Exception to this norm are monuments to "unknown soldiers", so many of them tainted with cheap demagoguery! Today, that tradition has not changed. As in the 1980's cities were 'modern' only when subscribing to avantgarde cosmopolitanism (gay pride parades, easy accessibility to recreational drugs, etc.), in the 1990's the most 'modern' requirement to be met is also the final architectural tribute: a Holocaust Museum. All over the West, edifices bear witness to this dramatic Jewish overstepping into our values. The Holocaust memorials, museums, monuments and other similar structures, are shrines to Jewish power that as long as they stand, will remind us all who the

real rulers of our nations are. These buildings are pantheons to national surrender; a solid document of massive submission.

Argentina and the New World Order

Democratic Argentina is a country that has embraced the New World Order and, rather consequently, all the trends and mannerisms that come with it, with a willingness almost passionate. No opportunity to demonstrate allegiance to the influence of the World Stock Exchange and the United Nations has been spared. During the Persian Gulf War, Argentina sent three warships to the region to incorporate itself to the multinational effort to oust the Iraqis from Kuwait, their former province. Later, Argentina's navy was also present at the multinational blockade against Haiti, a country with national defense forces inferior in number and fire power to those of the Los Angeles Police Department. Members of the Argentinean military have also worn the "blue helmets" of the United Nations in the Balkans and currently they keep peace (at least allegedly) in parts of Africa. A few Argentinean young men (the actual number is less than 10) have died in the black continent due to regional viral diseases they have contracted, while some have brought new viruses to the otherwise healthy population of the South American country. Argentina has opened its doors to nonWhite immigrants from the Orient, Koreans being the most largely benefited by this politics of "open borders". Amnesty was granted to all illegal aliens during the early 1990's, thus giving legal status to nearly half million mestizos from bordering Latin American countries (the Amnesty Law had initially been promoted on the basis that no more than fifty thousand illegals would be using the advantages of that piece of legislation). Argentina's lackey submission to the New World Order has been reinforced with the enactment of antihate laws, which curb constitutionally guaranteed freedom of speech. It all seems to indicate that the unwritten policies of diplomatic-

conomicultural apartheid that once made Argentina a pariah nation, since and due to its neutrality during World War II, are finally changing. The government of President Menem and his allies in the Legislative branch of political power, have gone one step further in their effort to get closer to Washington, Tel Aviv and Bonn. Now Buenos Aires will have its own Holocaust Museum, a respectful shrine to Jewish power.

A Holocaust Museum in Buenos Aires

Law 24636, sanctioned by the Argentinean Congress and published in the May 7, 1996, edition of the Official Bulletin, mandates the construction that will "honor the memory" of the alleged 6,000,000 victims of the Holocaust (one of the proponents of the law stated that 1,500,000 "victims" were Jewish children). For this purpose, the national government has donated an expensive piece of property in the area of the Congress building. This donation was made in 1995 to the Fundación Memoria del Holocausto (Foundation Memory of the Holocaust). On paper, the Museum has been proposed by a number of legislators who bear no Jewish last names (their backgrounds appear to be Spanish, Italian, Irish and English). Ruben Beraja, the Argentinean Jew banker vicePresident of the World Jewish Congress, said in an interview published in the daily *Clarín* (May 8, 1996) that "this was a spontaneous initiative of the legislators and we support it because it will put Buenos Aires among the cities of the world that repudiate the horror of the Holocaust". Mr. Beraja's assertion that the initiative was "spontaneous" is difficult to believe, considering the background of some of these politicians and the intrusion of the proIsraeli lobby in the national affairs of Argentina. Also suspicious is Mr. Beraja's sincere interest on what is best for Buenos Aires. Worthy of mention is that while the above mentioned parties were trying to sell to the Argentinean populace the notion that this whole operation was "spontaneous", the Jew Gilbert Lewi, president of the Foundation "Memoria del Holocausto", takes credit publicly for

the whole idea. His foundation will get a piece of the estate, as it's explained in the latter portion of this report.

Holocaust Museum = Germanophobia

Although the construction of the Holocaust Museum was approved only in May of 1996, by November of the same year the architectural work had already been assigned (to architects Berdichevsky, Cherny, Pfeifer, Huberman, Schmunis, Triskier, etc.). The Museum is described as a "narrative museum" (in other words, a Talmudic theme park), suggesting that what the attendants won't see it will be narrated to them; not necessarily the best method for stimulating critical thinking. Traditional museums offer attendees opportunities to observe and draw their own conclusions without the emotional burden of having speakers placed all over the areas where they walk, inciting them to approve or disapprove, rejoice or cry. Judging by the emotionally charged antiGerman overtone of the plans for this museum and previous similar projects, this one is expected to be a house of propaganda, a Hollywoodesque recreation of the all too often seen scenes of mean Aryan villains abusing helpless, righteous Jews. The top two floors of the structure will be taken over by the foundation "Memoria del Holocausto", from where they will coordinate activities for the advancement of traditional Jewish interests.

A Congressman Loyal to the Jews

One of the most relentlessly proIsraeli members of the block of 14 legislators is deputy Claudio Mendoza, who sits in the Argentinean Congress as a representative of the impoverished province of Chaco, near the Paraguayan border. Mr. Mendoza is no neophyte in the field of promoting Germanophobia; in 1994 he inaugurated a Holocaust Museum in the city of Resistencia, the capital of his native Chaco. The monument in question consists of seven columns representing; in Mendoza's words, "the advance of humanity from primitivism toward spiritual evolution". That first

monument was designed by a Jewish architect, Claudia Aranovich. Coincidentally, in 1994, Mr. Mendoza received a Human Rights Award from the worldwide B'nai B'rith. It is interesting to notice the proJewish record of Mr. Mendoza's agenda. Certainly the same energy and devotion has not been applied to represent the members of his poverty stricken constituency. The Chaco province has quite a pathetic record of backwardness; 9.7% of its population live in residences with dirt floors; illiteracy runs at 16.5% of those over 10 years of age; 36.1 per 1,000 of newborns die before ever reaching their first year of age (official statistics as of 1992). Nevertheless, Mr. Mendoza sees it appropriate to campaign, as a paid representative of the Chaco province, for Holocaustmania. Mr. Mendoza's willingness to comply with the mercurial desires of the chosenites seems to know no limits.

May this be a case of innocently misplaced loyalties?

Personal Skepticism

In spite of the millions of dollars spent throughout the globe, I have not found any evidence that the type of projects that aim to perennially remind us all of alleged Jewish sufferings have contributed to any of the supposedly desired objectives, namely: promoting peace, understanding and justice among all men; reconciling and healing old wounds; fighting ethnic stereotypes and building a society where tolerance rules, without political persecutions. Isn't it about time that we evaluate the results and the purposes of this international campaign to perpetuate sorrow and solidarity for a dubious Jewish defenselessness and victimization? I believe that none of the previously mentioned objectives will ever be achieved in any Western nation, as long as the success of some of these goals remain in the hands of frenzied antiWhite aliens.

✻ ✻ ✻

Jewish Victory Against Free Speech in Brazil

by

Guillermo Coletti

The headline published in the December 1996 issue of the bulletin of the Latin American Jewish Congress joyfully boasts of "Victory"; a Jewish victory that is. In the report originated in Brazil and produced by Mauricio Soibelman, president of the Israeli Federation of Rio Grande do Sul (a southern Brazilian state), we learn that the victory that causes celebration in the Jewish community in Brazil is a new defeat for free speech in the largest South American country.

In a decision delivered in late 1996, Brazilian judicial authorities tried and convicted the local revisionist writer, publisher and intellectual, Siegfried Ellwanger Castan. Mr. Castan's best known work is *Holocaust, Jewish or German?*

Mr. Siegfried Ellwanger Castan

Mr. Ellwanger has proven to be one of the most efficient activists of the Revisionist cause. The above mentioned book was released in 1987, and since then at least twenty two (22!) editions have followed the first one. More than one hundred thousand (100,000) copies have been sold in Portuguese, Spanish and English. Mr. Ellwanger was born in Southern Brazil in 1928 and has lived a very interesting life. He volunteered to the Brazil Marine Corps in 1946, is a patent holder of support plates for rails used in Brazilian railways and also exported. He successfully worked in the steel business, at a young age he was the head salesperson of a very important steel importing corporation. Ten years after that, Mr. Ellwanger started his own business, also in the trade of steel. A curious man and researcher of history, Mr. Ellwanger has traveled to the Americas (from Alaska to Tierra del Fuego), Western Europe and Poland. His afterre-

tiement involvement in the revisionist studies of the Holocaust, has doubtlessly provided Mr. Ellwanger more excitement than an average retiree aspires to have. Although I have never had the pleasure to meet in person with Mr. Ellwanger, personal accounts of others depict him as a dedicated man who holds the highest standards of hospitality with his friends.

A Fighter For Free Speech

Through his publishing company, 'Revisao Editora Ltda.', Mr. Ellwanger has made available to the Brazilian public a wide variety of books, some originally written in Portuguese while some had been translated from their original tongues. Some of the works that the Jewish lobby has targeted for their inquisitorial objectives are (original titles are in Portuguese): *The Secret History of Brazil*, by Gustavo Barroso; *World Conquerors*, by Marchalko; *Brazil, a Bankers Colony*, by Barroso; Henry Ford's *The International Jew* and *The Protocolos of Zion*, as well as summaries and translations of the Leuchter Report and material from the Institute for Historical Review.

Mr. Ellwanger's record of fighting censorship is a long one. Unfortunately, I have not kept record of the many times his literature was censored or confiscated by government authorities. But the latest court decision is particularly more serious. In the afternoon of October 31, 1996, Mr. Ellwanger was sentenced to two years in prison for publishing antisemitic books that "show contempt for human dignity". This decision was based on law 8081, enacted in 1990. The prison term was changed to three years of community service.

For further questions regarding this matter please do not hesitate to contact me by writing to: Guillermo Coletti, P.O. Box 61221, Pasadena, CA 91106, or contact Mr. Ellwanger at: Revisao Editorial, Ltda., Caixa Postal 10 466, 90001 Porto Alegre, RGS, Brazil

Another Extravagant Theory on Race

by

Guillermo Coletti

The debate of the Race question, in a magnitude never seen before, has entered a convulsive period where logic and absurdity may clash with full force. An open discussion of this issue has been suppressed for decades by actions perpetrated by the radical left, condoned by the humble and defeated remains of the right. Dr. Hans F.K. Günther has traced the background of this distortion of anthropological realities to an even farther remote time: "the conviction of the strength of heredity may have been debilitated by the penetration of the world of Christian ideas (in Aryan lands), with its emphasis in the separation of body and soul, spirit and flesh", as he stated in his 1933 essay 'Volk und Staat in ihrer Stellung zu Vererbung und Auslese'. Thus, ceaselessly imposing on Westerners fantastic views and notions of alleged unequivocal racial equality, only one side has been allowed to propagate into the main channels of public opinion. By ostracizing ethnocentric views, with the chronic emotional charges of bigotry and prejudice to currents of thought that could supply diversity into the treatment of this topic, the egalitarians have accomplished to bring their perspective into educational institutions, mass media, etc. How long can the status quo hold on to its power? How long can distorted and flatout false anthropological ideas survive the relentless search for truth? Judging by recent events, the prognosis for absolute egalitarianism does not appear to be one of longevity (to review a great summary of the latest anthropological findings I strongly recommend reading 'Our People, The Aryans', by J.B. Campbell, published in *Liberty Bell*, Vol. 24, Issue No. 6 of February 1997).

Generation after generation of liberals have provided us

with a wide variety of theories pertaining to ethnicity, all of which have been articulated and circulated for the sole purpose of advancing their antiAryan agenda. From their mouths we have heard that environment and weather make races what they are, as well as other wild excuses for their stated biological egalitarianism. It has also been said that actual differences among races are limited to skin color but that, given the exact same circumstances and surroundings, individuals of different backgrounds would behave and progress along the same lines. Some negrocentric leaders have announced that all human life derives from the African negro. I've also come across black nationalists' literature that strongly suggested that whites were created by sophisticated negro scientists flying intergalactic machines, thousands of years back, during a genetic experiment that went bad. I could go on listing enough varieties of this topic to fill up thousands of pages with nothing but empty rhetoric. I won't do that. I will just dedicate a few lines to one of the latest absurdities to have reached my very crowded desk.

Princeton University Press recently released *The History and Geography of Human Genes*, a book by Luca CavalliSforza, Paolo Menozzi and Alberto Piazza. This eight pound package of paper (per book!) reveals some, perhaps all, of the findings of an allegedly lengthy study of human blood that used blood samples of individuals who settled in communities established in selected places before 1492, the year Italian navigator Christopher Columbus arrived in America. The immediate goal was to examine chromosomes, genes and all that good stuff, of people whose genetic histories were presumably preserved unchanged.

This essay, which was timely for a rebuttal to some of the basis of *The Bell Curve*, repeats the notion that racial differences are mainly adaptations to climate, as humans migrated from one type of weather, to another. Afrocentric agitators have much to be happy about with this book, which emphatically affirms that the African form of human life is the oldest. So far nothing unheard of. Anyone who

has researched the race question must have encountered these beliefs at one point or another.

"The Basques are likely to be the most direct descendants of the CroMagnon people, among the first modern humans in Europe". I've never doubted the Basques were quite modern, but being "the most direct descendants of the Cro Magnon people" goes beyond being modern, that is 'cool'. The reader must figure out whether this characteristic is a plus or not. I've always liked the Basques, chances are I will always like them, regardless of the truthfulness of Mr. Cavalli's findings.

What I've found to be uniquely unbelievable and deeply irritating is CavalliSforza's suggestion that all Europeans are a hybrid population, with 65% Asian and 35% African genes. In other words, according to CavalliSforza all Europeans are mongrelized; there's no such thing as a White race, but a subrace of mongrels who are two thirds Asian and one third African negro, and happened to have developed similar features and cultures. If we were to accept this as true, then we should, more or less, accept as conceivable the following scenario:

a negro female and a negro male reproduce during a torrid afternoon in the jungles of Africa, simultaneously in Bangkok, an Asian female and an AsianAfrican male reproduce, these two couples will have (respectively or irrespectively) a male and a female offspring who will later on mate to give birth to ... a Norwegian, or a Frenchman, or a Briton, or any other European you may wish to choose.

CavalliSforza, Princeton University and the entire bunch of countercultural McGovernicks they represent, are experiencing new heights of desperation. Being a resident of Southern California, as I have been, for over the last ten years, I have had plenty of opportunities to observe all kinds of mongrelized children. I don't believe there's a possible mix whose sample I haven't seen at a shopping mall or elsewhere. And I have, most certainly, seen the results of

the unions between Asians and Africans, even in the suggested percentages. And none of those offsprings, never, ever, has resembled a White man.

No matter how many blood samples CavalliSforza and his associates have taken during their trips to the wilderness of Africa, or to the rice fields of Asia, a logical foundation is missing from the treaty they so vehemently produced. I don't believe it.

Life Magazine 1945: A Call To Vengeance

by

Guillermo Coletti

"The man who reads nothing at all
is better educated than the man
who reads nothing but the newspapers"

Thomas Jefferson

Former Argentinean president Gen. Roberto Viola once said, much to the irritation of Jews in South America and elsewhere, that if the Axis forces had won the Second World War, the War Crimes Trials would have taken place in Arlington, Virginia instead of Nuremberg, as they did. What he tried to say was not that there was an Axis plot to put the leaders of the Allied nations on trial, but that the procedures at Nuremberg were simply an extension of the hostilities, a 'trial by the victors'. It must be remembered, as an example of the atmosphere reigning at the Nuremberg procedures, that a newspaper publisher, Mr. Julius Streicher, who never participated in the German government or in acts of war, was sentenced to death by hanging and, eventually, executed for "war crimes". If publishing opinions not in favor of a winner of a war constitutes a war crime, then where would it have fit the editorial we are about to review, had the War Crimes Trials taken place at Arlington, Virginia?

Life magazine edition of May 28, 1945, ran an editorial simply entitled 'War Crimes: To Promote the Idea of Law is More Vital to us than Killing Nazis'. The headline is indeed slightly misleading, since it projects a benevolence rather hard to find in the piece. It was the end of the war and the graphic accomplishments (quite impressive indeed) of the lavish publication rejoiced over the destruction caused to German cities. Almost every issue of *Life* magazine of the period 1945-1946 is richly adorned with full page photographs depicting the devastation inflicted upon some of the most sacred sites in the history of Western man, almost always concealing from the American public the human side of the tragedy: the faces of the Germans wandering among ruins which once were home. At best it may have been intellectual inertia, as the drums of war kept beating in the pages of *Life* until long after the hostilities have ended. The general overtone of that editorial can very comfortably be diagnosed as acutely germanophobic.

It is commonly accepted, at least in unspoken ways, that not even the most fanatical neoChristians actually believe that we should love our enemies. But when it comes to exercising antiGerman propaganda, although it is not expected to see the enemies of Germany turn the other cheek, the rhetoric is tainted with unique viciousness. Why? What could have prompted this society with such large Germanic presence (GermanAmericans are the largest ethnic group in the USA) to be so prolific in the field of Germanophobia? Certainly GermanAmericans outnumber Jewish Americans, as do almost all other Caucasians. Factually speaking, the United States has been involved in many wars, military campaigns on foreign soil, 'peacekeeping' operations, etc. On average, for every year this land celebrated its independence, a foreign land saw itself under American military presence, under one pretext or another.

Not every time a crisis developed it was followed by a declaration of war. Let's bear in mind that American diplomats are committed to send their armies overseas to protect

peace, freedom and democracy. Examining all of the other circumstances of military confrontation, the anti German situation finds no parallel in defamation. The editorial we are about to review would be irrelevant to the affairs of world politics of today if the antiGerman climate had been completely sanitized, or at least subsided, but it hasn't. I remember fondly that during an Oktoberfest celebration that took place in 1996, a letter sent by President Clinton was read on the loudspeakers. My German friends felt verily honored. It was, we all believed, a friendly letter in which President Clinton gracefully acknowledged the many contributions the Germans have rendered to humanity in general and to the American state in particular. In the letter, names of prominent Germans were given as examples of good Germans; as far as I know every single German the President deemed a good German in his letter was a Jew, with Albert Einstein on top of the list. But the war is over! It has been over for over fifty years and, even more to my argument, the Germans were defeated! It's 1997 and the Commander in Chief of the American Armed Forces is still handing out medals to veterans of the war against Germany. No matter how many sensitivity training sessions are designed, all year round, to please homosexuals, gang members, lesbian mothers, Jews, heroin addicts or others, nothing is being done to repair the insults that the memory of each one of the ten million dead Germans from World War II has received. Let's review some of the statements featured in the above mentioned editorial.

"Human instinct demands some sort of action to express our horror at what the Nazis have done. Retribution, vengeance, justice call it what you like—but action." No holds barred. The looting of Germany, the tons of explosives dropped upon millions of defenseless German civilians, the invasion, the hunger unnecessarily inflicted on multi millions of women and children, were not sufficient to placate the bigotry of *Life's* editorialist, whose name goes unknown. He wants more 'retribution', more 'vengeance'. In what form

did he want to see this 'retribution' and 'vengeance' accomplished? And who, precisely, did he want to see avenged? Was his purpose to incite more Germanophobia even at the end of the war? What did people like him want? What punishment would have been enough? The good thing about this particular statement is the baldness and unpolished truthfulness about the real intentions of the circus surrounding the postWar punishment of Germany. Who can question the 'Nazis' tomorrow for calling on the demands of human instinct for vengeance for what 'whoever' have done? Justifying vengeance and retribution on the basis of human instinct actually is the same as aspiring to a carte blanche for whatever cruelty may be performed on suspects of the crime of 'inhumanity'. And, by the way, up until this day I encounter people who emphatically sustain that the Allies were too generous and too humane with the Germans.

In increased excitement the piece continues: "The War Crimes Commission broadening of the definition of war crimes made potential criminals of four to six million Germans at one stroke." The writer could hardly contain himself from calling for genocide, but implying that four to six million Germans were worthy of punishment as war criminals in a very direct form suggests that additionally to the defeat of Germany, an extra four to six million (a million more or less make no difference) could be easily added. He continued: "If there are to be executions on any such wholesale scale, the British and American firing squads may find their thirst for blood soon slaked." Now that's what I call objective journalism, mainstream opinionshaping, unbiased reporting. I only wish he had put some 'objectivism' aside for a moment and would have added some personal emotion into this piece, just to make things more palatable for blood thirsty Brits. Don't we all wish he had told us, if only for a minute, how he really felt about the German people? I must add, and in a more serious tone, that I have never found any evidence of any such thirst for blood was present in the

British soldier.

"If the whole of Germany is guilty of murder, no doubt it would be just to exterminate the German people." Perhaps this passage is the most significant of all. Maybe *Life* magazine proposed a debate that few were alert enough to notice it and, consequently, it went unanswered. Perhaps nobody dared touching the subject. Maybe he is right when he says that if the whole of a people are guilty "no doubt it would be just to exterminate" them. The extermination of an entire people is, after all, a moral dilemma, even when it's about exterminating Germans. Maybe there's something here that all decent people and good people should give some thought.

This anonymous editorialist of *Life* magazine made an obvious attempt at convincing his readers that he was not alone in this hatred. He, perhaps, wanted America to accept that he was speaking for all Americans. "The National Lawyers Guild, for example, decrying 'excessive legalism', is prepared to prove almost any German guilty of anything." Of course, one has to be truly cynical to believe that; we all know well that the bulk of the American lawyers would never endorse such emotional outbursts. The American lawyer is without a doubt one of the most ethical human beings ever to be found on the face of this planet at any given time. The American lawyer of the 1940's, as well as the one of the 1990's, has the kind of human fiber rarely found among beings of lesser morality. The American Lawyer is made of the substance that brings nationbuilders into this world. And justice too.

As the editorial progresses, *Life* finds it difficult to conceal its raging enthusiasm. "But what should our 'national policy' be? Should it be to secure the maximum number of convictions? Or to reestablish in demented Europe a respect for the law?" What would this journalist think of the Jewish state? Would he propose a large number of convictions or

establishing respect for the law in demented Israel? Although this exaggerated parlance may lead many to question the background of the unknown author of this *Life* piece, it is better to remain outside prejudices and not assume immediately that this man might have been Jewish.

And so the history of American journalism and its commitment to the truth, and nothing but the truth, goes. The country that once gave us H.L. Mencken, progressively, little by little, unnoticeably for the masses, finally led us to Geraldo Rivera. Of course.

Germany Protects Peruvian Terrorists

by

Guillermo Coletti

The crisis at the residence of the Japanese Ambassador in Lima, Peru, finally reached an end on April 22, 1997. After the leftist guerrillas of the Revolutionary Movement Tupac Amaru (MRTA) occupied the building, by extensive use of explosives and blasting fully automatic AK47's, and took over 400 people hostage, this sorry situation ended quite benignly. Of the initial number of hostages only a few more than 70 had remained under control of the Maoist MRTA until the end. I have to say that it made me happy seeing the brutes of the MRTA defeated under the same rules they had chosen to conduct their own subversive business, the rules of strength and military might. President Fujimori was present right there, with his soldiers, at the site of the fight. Not a chance we will ever see Prime Minister Kohl anytime soon next to the soldiers of his Fatherland, fighting Communism. I know that by now many must be thinking that I'm really stretching the point. For many it must be difficult to imagine a possible reason to bring to Germany into this picture.

There are reasons why the government of Germany is

not totally marginal to this crisis. As the final rescue operation developed, CNN was broadcasting live from Peru, whatever piece of the action their cameras could get. A fine job indeed, at least as an indicator of the modern technologies available in broadcasting. Bernard Shaw was at the studios in Atlanta explaining, or trying to explain, what was going on. CNN was also connected to a 'freelance' female reporter in Peru. A visibly disappointed Bernard Shaw then had a telephone conversation with the leader of the MRTA, Mr. Isaac Velasco, a Peruvian who is a resident of ... Hamburg, Germany. Yes, the leader of one of the most brutal and ruthless terrorist groups ever to have existed resides in Germany. How can this be possible? Isn't this the same German government that imprisoned Gerhard Lauck, Günther Deckert, Hans Schmidt, Fred Leuchter and many others, for openly discussing historical viewpoints? And yet, there he is, in Hamburg, the leader of the MRTA, the leader of a terrorist organization that has killed people, that is responsible for detonating thousands of explosions, robbing banks, destruction of property, kidnapping innocent people, etc., etc., etc. Germany gives this terrorist enemy of the West a place where he can live in safety. This terrorist openly admitted, over CNN, live for hundreds of millions of people to hear him the world over, his responsibility for this criminal outrage but he boastingly added that he will continue an armed struggle to destabilize the government of Fujimori in Peru. In other words, the government of Germany is protecting terrorists and, consequently, creating the right conditions for the promotion of terrorism. While all of this is tolerated by German authorities, that same government jails historians and Germany's own national patriots. That is Democracy at work.

PLEASE REMEMBER

Your subscription to *Liberty Bell*, your book orders, and your regular monetary contributions are our lifeblood. Help us keep *Liberty Bell* ringing and proclaiming the truth. Your continued support is needed and will be greatly appreciated!

Focusing Our Anger To Be Effective, Our Anger Must Be Properly Directed

By

Dr. William Pierce

Hillary Clinton went to South Africa a few days ago to show the Clinton government's support for Black rule in that country. She met with the new Black ruler of South Africa, Nelson Mandela, and she toured the prison where Mandela was an inmate for 27 years. And she said all of the Politically Correct things during her tour: about White injustice toward Blacks, and the victims of apartheid, and so on. The average American viewer watching her performance on television and listening to her comments was given the very definite impression that the jailing of Mandela was one of the "injustices" Mrs. Clinton was talking about, that Mandela was a "victim of apartheid," who had been locked up by the wicked South African racists merely because he was a Black man.

The fact of the matter is that Mandela was locked up for being a terrorist and nothing else. In 1963 the police in South Africa broke up a terrorist gang which had been meeting at Rivonia, near Johannesburg. The group consisted of both Blacks, of whom Mandela was one, and Jews — plus one Indian. The Rivonia gang had detailed plans for a campaign of terror and murder. They already had carried out a number of terrorist killings before they were arrested. Terrorists acting under their direction had murdered a number of White South Africans, including women and children. Some of the Jews involved managed to escape from the country and continued their terrorist activities from abroad. One of these Jews who escaped was Joe Slovo, the Communist Party leader of South Africa. Mandela was not able to escape, however, because he already had been picked up by the police in connection with his illegal Communist Party activities before the raid on the terrorist headquarters at Rivonia. He was put on trial for his

role in the terrorist conspiracy, convicted, and sentenced to life in prison. Now, of course, he is a hero of the leftists, including the Clintons and the American news media.

At home the Clintons are very much down on terrorists and always are calling for new laws to fight them and for more severe punishments when they are caught. It wasn't always that way. Back during the 1960s and 1970s Bill Clinton ran around with terrorists who burned ROTC buildings on university campuses and bombed Selective Service offices.

The lesson in all of this is that when the Clintons condemn terrorism, what they mean is that terrorism by White people on behalf of White people is bad and must be stamped out, but terrorism by Jews or Blacks against Whites is commendable.

It is unfortunate that the great mass of White Americans are not able to see this hypocrisy on the part of the Clintonistas. The reason they can't see it is that the controlled news media keep it covered up. How many of you listening today have ever even heard of Rivonia? You've certainly heard plenty about Nelson Mandela and the fact that he was sent to prison by the White South African government, but the implication always is that his only offense was that he was a Black leader, and that his imprisonment was an instance of White injustice against Blacks. You never hear that he was convicted of terrorism, of being an active terrorist in a gang which had murdered White South Africans and had the intent to murder many more of them and overthrow their government. The bosses of the news media know that, and the Clintons know that, but they deliberately conceal that information from you. If you're really interested in the details, go to any large library and look for information about what was happening in South Africa in 1963, 1964, and 1965 in connection with the Rivonia terrorist gang. That name again is Rivonia: R-i-v-o-n-i-a. That's where Nelson Mandela got his start, but you'd never learn that from listening to Hillary Clinton or watching the television news today.

And there are many other things you'd never learn from Hillary or the television news. Mrs. Clinton has been holding

a number of press conferences during her South African tour, and she never fails to say how pleased she is by all of the "progress" which has been made since the advent of Black rule there. She smiles and tells the television audience how wonderful everything is in South Africa now that the Whites no longer are running the country. And that is a bare-faced lie, but you won't hear any television newsman contradicting her. The truth is that South Africa has become a much more dangerous and unpleasant place to live, for both Blacks and Whites, since the country was turned over to Black rule three years ago, and Mrs. Clinton and the media bosses know it. The murder rate and the rate for crime of all types have skyrocketed. Johannesburg, which used to be a clean, decent, and safe city under White rule, now has the highest murder rate in the world. Gangs of armed Black criminals roam the streets of Johannesburg and prey on both Blacks and Whites with impunity. In the Black tribal areas of South Africa old superstitions have reasserted themselves, and thousands of Blacks have been burned, hacked, or stoned to death on suspicion of being witches during the past three years. If your neighbor's cow dies, he may accuse you of having caused the death by witchcraft, and then you may have your hands wired behind your back and a gasoline-soaked tire put around your neck and set afire, the same punishment Blacks used to administer to other Blacks suspected of collaborating with Whites. Under White rule, killing Blacks suspected of witchcraft was not tolerated, but now there's no one to stop the practice. White South Africans who live on farms or who drive in rural areas must worry constantly about Black gangs. One of the practices of these gangs is to descend suddenly upon a White farm or to force an automobile with White occupants off the road and then gang-rape any White females they find.

The infrastructure of South Africa is beginning to come apart from neglect and corruption, and Whites who can afford it and have the option are fleeing the country. Even Blacks often will whisper to visitors that they wish Whites were still running the country, because their lives were much better under White rule. South Africa, in other words is coming unrav-

eled under Black rule, is ceasing to function as a civilized country — much like our nation's capital, Washington, DC, also is coming unraveled under Black rule. But don't expect to learn this from any television news program.

You know, I talk with many people about things like this deliberate sanctification by the controlled news media of a Black terrorist thug and their lying about conditions in South Africa, and sometimes I become emotional when I talk about such things. It angers me, it makes me furious, that our news media, on which we depend for our knowledge about what's going on in the world, are under the control of a bunch of Jews who deliberately deceive us in order to advance their own interests.

What irritates me at least as much as this deception, however, is the moral paralysis of many of the people to whom I speak. They agree with me that it is bad that the news media deliberately deceive us, but they don't become angry about it, they don't become outraged. They just take it for granted that the media are deceptive, but they don't feel any obligation to try to do something about that. It's as if they consider themselves merely spectators watching the world go by like some sort of drama on a television screen.

I'll give you another example, and that is what is happening to young White women in our armed forces. It is good, of course, that the Army brass finally have made a move against the Black drill instructors and Black officers who have been raping them. Finally. What has not changed, however, is the system which deliberately subjects White women to the authority of Black males and pretends that everything will be all right, a system which pretends that there is no difference between Blacks and Whites or between women and men. That filthy and destructive system is still in place. And it is only a fluke that the rapes and other abuse of our women under that system have been exposed. It's not that no one knew what was happening all along. All of the White enlisted men and the White officers knew what was happening, but they didn't do anything about it because they were afraid of being accused of racism. So now, finally, the dirty little secret about our Army is out because a

few women raised hell about it, but the system is still in place. How the filthy creatures who designed that system and support that system must be smirking and gloating now.

You know, more than 20 years ago, in 1975, when I began writing *The Turner Diaries* I foresaw this sort of thing, and I predicted it in my book. I saw that, on the one hand, the feminists were generating hostility between men and women and were undermining the special, protected status that women always had had in our society, and on the other hand the race fanatics who demanded the forced social integration of the races were poisoning the minds of our young people with their propaganda and persuading them that it was evil to refuse to give Blacks whatever they wanted because their ancestors had been the slaves of our ancestors and so we owed them something. I saw this, and I predicted that it would lead to both large-scale miscegenation and to a much greater incidence of violence against our women and rape of our women. In fact there is an episode in *The Turner Diaries* where Black U.S. Army soldiers are gang-raping White girls, and White officers who are aware of what is happening refuse to interfere out of fear of being charged with racism.

And so now, just a little over 20 years later, it has come to pass. But I did not make that prediction cold-bloodedly. I looked at the trends I could see in 1975, and I thought about where they would take our society in the next 20 years, but I wasn't cool and detached about it. I was mad as hell, and I'm still mad as hell. Even back in 1975 I wanted to take all of the feminist agitators and propagandists and all of the race-mixing fanatics and all of the media bosses and all of the bureaucrats and politicians who were collaborating with them, and I wanted to put them up against a wall, in batches of a thousand or so at a time, and machine-gun them. And I still want to do that. I am convinced that one day we will have to do that before we can get our civilization back on track, and I look forward to the day.

Of course, I didn't machine-gun any of these destroyers of our civilization, any of these poisoners of the souls of our people, because I didn't have the means for doing so. But I didn't

just sit on my hands either. I pledged that I would do everything that I could do to build the means for one day stamping out the filth that is poisoning our people. And that's what I have been doing, reaching out to our people through every feasible medium — through books and through the Internet and through these American Dissident Voices broadcasts — informing our people, awakening them, explaining things to them, and trying to inspire them.

And I know that I've been reaching many people, because I hear from them all the time. They tell me that I have helped them to understand what is happening, that I have helped them to make sense out of things, that I have given them a new sense of direction. And I am glad for all of that. But what still is disconcerting to me is the relatively small number of these people who display any passion, any anger. For many of them it is as if they have been watching a confusing television drama, and I have helped them to understand the drama a little better, but it still isn't real to them; it still isn't their responsibility to do something about it. They still are just spectators. Not all of them. The number of people who are angry is growing. But too many are still just dispassionate spectators.

Maybe I shouldn't be irritated about this. Maybe this is just human nature. Maybe most people are inherently incapable of being anything but spectators — although I'm inclined to believe that the television age has encouraged and exacerbated this passivity in some people who might otherwise be active and responsible citizens. Anyway, I should be thankful that at least understanding is growing among the spectators as well as among the more active people. Even passive support based on understanding is better than nothing.

But our real hope for the future lies with the people who still are capable of feeling moral outrage, still are capable of becoming angry: angry that our news media are being used to deceive us, angry that our entertainment media are being used to poison the minds of our people, angry that our government used our resources to pressure the people of South Africa into turning their country over to Black savages, angry that our Army has become what it is today. We need many

more such angry people.

Our anger, of course, must be focused and directed. When someone sees his world being destroyed; when someone sees the future of his children being stolen from them; when someone sees everything around him that is fine and noble and beautiful being trampled into the mud; when someone sees his heritage, which has been created through the work and sacrifice of countless generations of his forebears, falling into the uncaring hands of savages — it is easy for him to be angry at many things, at many people. It is easy to be angry at liberals, who manage to be on the wrong side of every issue and whose mindless egalitarianism lies at the root of most of the destructive policies which are wrecking our civilization. It is easy to be angry at lawyers — along with big businessmen and corporation executives — a privileged class whose members seem to be far more interested in fattening themselves on the various processes of decay in our society, even hastening those processes whenever it seems personally advantageous to them, rather than using their positions of influence to oppose the destruction. It is easy to be angry at homosexuals and feminists, those sick creatures whose organized drive to remake the world to suit their own perverse needs has so poisoned our society in recent decades. And it is certainly easy to be angry at Blacks and other non-Whites, whose pestilential presence has done so much damage to our world.

And all of that anger would be justified. Certainly we must deal with each of these groups decisively before we can restore our world to health, but to focus on any of them now can only mislead us. There are just two proper targets for our attention and our anger now: they are, first and foremost, the controlled news and entertainment media, which have promoted and orchestrated every destructive and degenerative movement, policy, and tendency which afflicts our society; and second, the government, which for all practical purposes is today a creature of the media.

Without the backing of the mass media, liberalism would still be only a nutcase fringe tendency among a minority of academics and clerics. The whole campaign of racial integra-

tion and special rights for Blacks, which has pushed Blacks into every facet of White society since the Second World War, has been directed by the mass media: even the Black violence which has flared up so often in our cities is a direct and deliberate media product, a product designed to intimidate White opposition. None of the rioting, burning, and looting in Los Angeles a couple of years ago following the Rodney King incident, for example, would have occurred if the mass media had not incited it with their endless repetition on television of the arrest scene. Without the media incitement it would have been just one more arrest of a drug-crazed Black criminal by fed-up White policemen.

And just as the controlled news media today portray a Black terrorist and murderer of White women and children in South Africa as a saintly hero, just as they deliberately create the utterly false impression in White Americans that South Africa has become more peaceful and prosperous since the end of White rule, so it was the same sort of media lying and misrepresentation about South Africa in the past which led the U.S. government to boycott South Africa and apply other pressure leading to Black rule. The media, with their lies and propaganda, manipulate public opinion, and the politicians in the government just follow along.

And so it is with virtually every other governmental policy. The media push public opinion in the direction the media bosses want it to go, and the politicians, willing to do anything to be elected, go along.

So let us keep in mind who the principal enemies of our people are, and let us keep our anger focused on these enemies. But let us also remember that our anger must not be dissipated in foolish and unproductive violence. Not now. Not yet. Now is the time for hard work, for intelligent work, not for violence.

This article is based on the *American Dissident Voices* broadcast aired on March 29, 1997. Reprinted from *Free Speech*. Subscriptions available from National Alliance, Box 90, Hillsboro WV 242946.

Abraham Lincoln reconsidered

Honest Abe's True Colors

By
GRAY FOX

Much of Moriarty's recent essay (Jan. 1997) is devoted to backpedaling from the man that General George McLellan called "the Royal Ape." There seems to have arisen in Moriarty's psyche some dim recognition that Lincoln wasn't such a good role model for race-conscious whites after all. It is difficult to take seriously any racist who favors the man that Nelson Mandela has identified as one of his most admired heroes along with Lenin, Stalin and Chairman Mao.

Unfortunately, following Moriarty's change of heart, he expends much ink to convince readers that the Southern view of Lincoln is irrelevant. He still denies that Lincoln played a major role in initiating white dissolution. He wonders if a successful South would have become just another Brazil. He assures us that "white racism" won't sell anymore and that neither the Old South nor the pre-civil rights South can be resurrected. Finally he proclaims that while "the issue today is how to salvage the, or a, white nation in America...splitting the white population along sectional lines seems counterproductive."

At the end, there is a return to the earlier article (Nov. 1996) that puffs Lincoln as revealer of life's great profundities. Southerners who just don't "get it" receive some rather condescending advice. Having lost a vicious war by being too chivalrous, they should gratefully abase themselves before their conqueror's all-seeing wisdom.

Certainly the South suffered, and its wounds are evident to this day. But suffering is more profitable if it brings knowledge as well as experience. Lincoln taught the Confederates the difference between a war and a duel. Lincoln can teach today's white Majority the difference between the United

This statement displays a callous disregard for the hundreds of thousands of courageous men in gray who fought to preserve their race and their civilization in the conflict of 1861-1865 and who endured the infamous Reconstruction that followed. It also displays a lamentable lack of understanding of the causes of the war and the nature of the forces arrayed against the Confederacy. Most distressingly it reveals a myopic inability to discern that the Cause of the Confederacy in 1861 is also the cause of white racialists today.

Red Republican in the White House

The South was not so ignorant as contemporary Americans of Lincoln's true colors, one of which turns out to be Red. Southerners in 1860 were well aware of the destructive force that first showed its face in 1848, when Karl Marx published the Communist Manifesto, the year that saw the outbreak of socialist revolutions throughout Europe. Although these revolutions were premature, it was seven more decades before the forces of communism were able to subvert a European state in their nihilistic revolt against civilization.

In an 1860 sermon delivered in the shadow of looming war, Southern theologian James H. Thornwell revealed just how well the South understood not only the implications of the North's rising secular humanist pseudo-religion and its ideological soul-mate, abolitionism, but also the relationship of both to the embryonic political and ideological monstrosity whose evil, all-devouring nature he could have only guessed at in 1860.

The parties in this conflict are not merely Abolitionists and slaveholders, they are Atheists, Socialists, Communists, Red Republicans, Jacobins on the one side and the friends of order and regulated freedom on the other. In one word, the world is the battleground, Christianity and Atheism the combatants, and the progress of humanity the stake.

This startling quote shows just how well Southerners understood who the principals were in the impending clash that New York Senator William Seward called "an irrepressible conflict between opposing and enduring forces." Americans should consider carefully the implications of the North's "Red" connection. Those who see Lincoln as anything other than an agent of white destruction place themselves in league with just about every enemy the white race has. One hopes that this is done out of ignorance rather than by informed choice.

Karl Marx and Friedrich Engels supported Lincoln's war. During the war, Marx wrote a column for socialist Horace Greeley's *New York Tribune*. Award-winning historian James McPherson made the connection between Lincoln and socialism in *Abraham Lincoln and the Second American Revolution*:

Lincoln championed the leaders of the European revolutions of 1848; in turn, a man who knew something about those revolutions, Karl Marx praised Lincoln in 1865 as "the single-minded son of the working class" who led his "country through the matchless struggle for the rescue of an enchained race and the reconstruction of a social world."

Russian revolutionaries favored the North. Alexander Herzen called Jefferson Davis "the greatest political criminal of our time." Michael Bakunin wrote of Lincoln's war, "[I]n the struggle between the Northern and Southern United States...the North...has all my sympathies." Bakunin was even more pleased with Reconstruction and the 13th, 14th and 15th Amendments. Winning the war wasn't enough; for "popular self-government" to become a reality, "another revolution. . . far more profound" was required. Like the Bolsheviks who infiltrated America in the 1920s and 1930s, these early Communist revolutionaries clearly saw the potential of using the Negro race as a proletariat for subjugation of the West.

In light of this, perhaps it is not coincidental that Lin-

coln's administration enacted into law three planks of the Communist Manifesto. The first was a national banking act. The second was the Internal Revenue Service. The third, enacted by the Morrill Tariff Act, was public education and Land Grant Colleges.

Lincoln benefited from the failed 1848 Communist revolutions in more material ways. Many veteran "forty-eighters" fled to the U.S. With the outbreak of the War for Southern Independence, they joined Lincoln's invasion army, forming an experienced cadre of military leaders who helped compensate for the fact that many of the best U.S. officers cast their lot with the Confederacy. Friedrich Engels later wrote of this bonanza of Communist leadership that "had it not been for the experienced soldiers who had entered America after the European revolution (1848), especially from Germany, the organization of the Union army would have taken still longer than it did."

The list of revolutionaries who served as Union general officers is revealing. It includes: Joseph Weydemeyer, Carl Schurz, Franz Sigel, Thomas Medgher (commander of the Irish Brigade), Peter Osterhaus, August von Willich, Friedrich Salomon, Alexander Schimmelfennig, E. S. Solomon, Albin Schoepf, Julius Stahel, Max Weber and Frederick Hecker. The title of William L. Burton's 1988 book, *Melting Pot Soldiers*, tells the story with a remarkable economy of words.

The Lavender Lincoln

There is hardly time or space to recount the many horror stories of Lincoln's personal aberrations. There is some evidence that he was the bastard offspring of a North Carolina man who took Lincoln's mother into his home as an orphan child and molested her sexually. Lincoln publicly professed Christianity for the sake of politics, but as a young man he wrote a book mocking Christianity and the Bible. Recent medical studies of Lincoln's condition suggest that he may have suffered from Marfan's Syndrome, a genetic disease that frequently leads to early death.

Throughout life he was plagued by nightmares, delusions, hallucinations and forebodings about his own death, which some writers believe he may have craved.

His 1832 address to the Young Men's Lyceum in Springfield supports that theory. George McDaniel writes:

In that bizarre speech, speaking almost wistfully, Lincoln rhapsodized about the founding fathers' having achieved glory in death. He went on to warn his young audience cryptically about the possibility of a genius rising up in America, who, in his quest for fame, might attempt to destroy the country. He counseled his bewildered audience that they must help defeat this evil genius. Could Lincoln just possibly have been speaking of his own evil side and could the two faces exemplify his schizophrenic nature? Could Lincoln himself be the "house divided against itself" that he spoke of years later!

Lincoln was almost certainly a sexual deviant. Rumors persist of dalliances between Lincoln and Marine guards in the White House. These charges are unproven but others are more certain. In his book, *The Inner World of Abraham Lincoln*, historian Michael Burlingame describes Lincoln's homosexuality and the sadomasochistic marital relationship with his wife. In his 1926 book, *Abraham Lincoln: The Prairie Years*, Carl Sandburg, hardly a lightweight source, described Lincoln and merchant Joshua Speed as having "a streak of lavender and spots soft as May violets."

In *The Story the Soldierly Wouldn't Tell: Sex in the Civil War*, medical historian Thomas P. Lowry tells how Lincoln slept in the same bed with Speed for four years. When Speed announced his marriage, Lincoln became so depressed he could not perform his duties as an Illinois legislator. His friends feared he might commit suicide. As quoted in Lincoln associate William Herndon's 1888 work, *Life of Lincoln*, Lincoln wrote to Speed:

Your [letter], announcing that Miss Fanny and you are "no more twain, but one flesh," reached me this morning....I feel

somewhat jealous of both of you now. You will be so exclusively concerned for one another that I shall be forgotten entirely....I shall be very lonesome without you.

Firebell in the Night

While honorable men like Stephen Douglas and James Buchanan tried to salvage the Constitution and white civilization, Lincoln's abolitionist allies, known at the time as "black Republicans," fanned the flames of race war. Thomas Jefferson had long ago seen that the fervor aroused by the slavery question would lead to a national catastrophe. In a prescient letter to Massachusetts Congressman John Holmes following the Missouri Compromise of 1820 which excluded slavery from territories north of latitude 36°30' Jefferson wrote:

[T]his momentous question, like a firebell in the night, awakened and filled me with terror. I considered it at once as the knell of the Union. . . . A geographical line, coinciding with a marked principle, moral and political, once conceived and held up to the angry passions of men, will never be obliterated....I regret that I am now to die in the belief that the useless sacrifice of themselves by the generation of 1776, to acquire self-government and happiness to their country, is to be thrown away by the unwise and unworthy passions of their sons.

The War's cause has been distorted by both sides in the aftermath. The South's detractors claim that the war was fought to free the slaves. Many Southerners, fearing the "racism" smear, counter that the war was fought over states rights and free trade. The reality is that slavery was the central issue but in a way radically different than liberals admit. Southerners were forced to fight for survival against the "angry passions" that Jefferson foresaw.

Have Americans forgotten why John Brown attacked Harpers Ferry! Throughout the decades before the war, abolitionists agitated relentlessly for armed servile insur-

rection against the South. Intent on fulfilling this malevolent fantasy, Brown planned to arm Virginia's slaves as a prelude to massacre. For this monstrous act, the Northern press compared Brown favorably to Jesus Christ. With the examples of the bloody Nat Turner Rebellion, the genocidal Haiti massacres and other lethal slave uprisings before them, Southerners had little choice but to defend themselves against those who openly advocated their mass murder.

Outgoing President James Buchanan understood the potential for disaster far better than Lincoln. In his final speech to Congress in December 1860, he said, "Selfpreservation is the first law of nature, and therefore any state of society in which the sword is all the time suspended over the heads of the people must at last become intolerable." No one in a position of leadership incited passions more than Abraham Lincoln. To the South, Lincoln, the great "house-divided-against-itself-cannot-stand abolitionist was the point of the sword Buchanan so vividly described. The election of 1860 was the beginning of its descent. The South had no choice but to abandon a union that sanctioned murder of white women and children.

Given events since the war, is it true that Lincoln was "the historical and political progenitor of today's largely self-inflicted white genocide!" Is this mere "heated opinion," as Moriarty contends! Significantly, he fails to quote the remainder of my critical passage:

Beyond the murder of over 600,000 of his own countrymen in a war of fratricidal vengeance marked by the deliberate employment of "total war" by Lincoln's Union army commanders.. Lincoln's war conferred moral sanction, and indeed constitutional compulsion, upon the lethal delusion of racial egalitarianism.

It is the ascendancy of the ideology of racial equality that threatens our existence. Lincoln was not alone in creating our plight. It is certainly true that others have followed in his footsteps. But it was Lincoln who created the

legal and social climate that legitimized the destruction of America's racial hierarchy. The inexorable consequence of Lincoln's revolution held at bay for a century by segregation and Jim Crow was an inevitable and concomitant rise of race-mixing and the agent of our "self-inflicted genocide."

This view is not mine alone. Perceptive Southerners said as much at the time. In his postwar book, *In Defense of Virginia and the South*, Robert L. Dabney, chaplain to Stonewall Jackson, described the deadly peril Lincoln's revolution created: "The black race is an alien one on our soil; and nothing except his amalgamation with ours, or his subordination to ours, can prevent the rise of that instinctive antipathy of race, which, history shows, always arises between opposite races in proximity." He added:

[T]he offspring of an amalgamation must be a hybrid race.. ..And this apparently is the destiny which our conquerors have in view. If indeed they can mix the blood of the heroes of Manassas with this vile stream from the fens of Africa, then they will never again have occasion to tremble before the righteous resistance of Virginia freemen; but will have a race supple and vile enough to fill that position of political subjugation, which they desire to fix on the South.

Advance to Barbarism

The assertion that the embattled South thought of the War as some sort of romantic lark is so far divorced from historical reality as to be deeply insulting. Outnumbered more than 4-to-1 in population, and 100-to-1 in industrial capacity at the beginning of the War, the South fought because it had no choice. It was Lincoln who raised an army to invade the South. It was the South which fought with grim desperation as long as it was able.

Men like Stonewall Jackson and Nathan Bedford Forrest were not squeamish when it came to the art of killing. When asked what to do about massive looting and vandalism by Union troops in Fredericksburg on the eve of the

December 1862 battle, Jackson replied: "Kill them, sir. Kill them every one." Forrest's ferocity is the stuff of legend. His philosophy was "war means fighting, and fighting means killing." He was so good at it that William T. Sherman once wrote, "Forrest should be hunted down and killed if it costs 10,000 lives and bankrupts the treasury."

Grant asked Lincoln to suspend exchange of Union and Confederate prisoners because he calculated that one Confederate was worth three of his "melting pot soldiers."

The Army of Northern Virginia under Robert E. Lee inflicted such devastating casualties on Grant's Army of the Potomac that it very nearly cost Lincoln the election of 1864.

It is true that the South refrained from the organized butchery of Sherman, Phil Sheridan, Benjamin "Beast" Butler and other Unionists who waged total war on defenseless civilians. The burning of Atlanta, the march to the sea, the destruction of the Shenandoah Valley, the depopulation of parts of Missouri and Georgia, the internment of civilians in concentration camps, the obscene treatment of Southern POWs in Northern camps, and uncounted other atrocities bear scathing testimony to Lincoln's barbarism against the South. However, only a man utterly devoid of civilizing instincts could construe such behavior as a virtue. As with the Allies' wars against Germany, self-righteous carnage against our own blood kin has brought the white race perilously close to disaster.

The second assertion that Lincoln teaches us, the "difference between the United States of America and the American Nation," says nothing positive about Lincoln. One presumes that "the United States of America" denotes the federal government, and "the American Nation" denotes the people themselves, sans government. One further presumes that a racist must surely favor preserving the people ahead of their institutions. However, in the conflict of 1861-1865, it was Lincoln who fought to preserve the "Union," that all-powerful empire that was the United

States of America. Conversely the South fought to preserve itself from racial amalgamation. It seems self-evident that a racist must embrace the South's position and condemn the megalomaniac who tried to destroy it.

Salvaging an Ethnostate

Does Southern nationalism ("sectionalism") have no role in the political calculus of the 20th century? Who voted for California's anti-immigration Proposition 187 and anti-affirmative action Proposition 209? Far from abandoning racial awareness, we must fan its flames. As conditions worsen, the white population will polarize along racial lines.

As for Southern nationalism, if "sectionalism" is not the answer, what is? How, except by irredentism and geographic concentration, can an ethnostate arise! Shall we all move to odd-numbered street addresses and call that our nation! The idea is preposterous. Any animal in the wild knows instinctively that it must defend its own territory or die. One can already see sectionalism at work in Quebec and in the Southwest, where Mexico is assiduously colonizing land that was once American. Does anyone believe that Mexicans intent on establishing "Aztlán" will forego "sectionalism" in pursuit of their goal? Those who dismiss Southern nationalism and the strong racial consciousness that underlies it should ask themselves what they would substitute in its place.

While no one wishes bloodshed, we must realize that salvation may not come without disruption. A core group identity and a locus of action are mandatory for success.

Diffuse resistance everywhere translates to effectiveness nowhere. Most Southerners still retain a sense of kinship and loyalty to their Southern heritage. This self-consciousness exists in few other regions. It is not so pronounced even in the West, where antipathy to the federal government is at least as strong as it is in the South.

If one "section" or even one state takes action, it may be

joined by others, just as Lincoln's call for the invasion of the lower Southern states precipitated secession by Virginia, North Carolina, Tennessee and Arkansas. Refusal by a governor to accept a particularly noxious federal diktat may, in fact, be the confrontational spark that one day ignites the birth of an ethnostate. This will work best in a region where sectional loyalties command participation by sister states. It could have happened when Eisenhower sent troops to Little Rock.

Finally, no war is won without a unifying cause and symbols of that cause. The Confederate flag is still a talisman of extraordinary power, as anyone who has ever lofted it in defiance in the face of blacks can readily attest. The elemental fear and dismay are palpable.

What lessons, then, are we to learn from the man whose war caused the deaths of more white Americans than all other American wars combined, the man who ushered in political and social equality for a race whose genes are destroying Western civilization, the man who advanced the universalist cause as no one in his era had done before or since! Perhaps there is a lesson for us, but it is not the one cited in Moriarty's "Deep Politics." It is this: failure to discern the true nature of any conflict abrogates all hope of victory. In war one must identify enemies and allies. Those who are not allies are enemies, and must be treated as such.

Lincoln overthrew a nation based on the sanctity and preeminence of the white race in order to preserve an empire that trumpeted such sanctimonious "principles" as preservation of the Union, racial equality, commercial hegemony and on and on. This makes Lincoln the enemy.

What non-Southerners must recognize is that it was the South that fought to save the white race. In Lincoln's own words, Southerners fought against an "evil genius" who tried to destroy the American Nation and its founding people. Consequently the Southern Cause is the cause of whites everywhere and all whites must join that cause if

we are to succeed. When the time comes to rectify the racial disaster that looms before us, the South will be in the forefront of that struggle. But it must not be alone. The "irrepressible conflict" is more than just a Southern struggle. It is more than just an American struggle. It is a struggle for white survival.

Reprinted from *Instauration*, April 1997. Subscriptions are available through Howard Allen Enterprises, P.O. Box 76, Cape Canaveral FL 32920



To ensure our racial future

We Must Know Our Racial Past

The Study of Languages. Historically, investigation regarding the origins of the white, Aryan or Indo-European peoples has been confined to methods and time frames consistent with and constrained by Biblical interpretations in the book of Genesis. This confined all discussion of the subject to no earlier than 2350 B.C. or about 1,656 years after the Biblical story of the creation, when the families of Noah disembarked from the ark and set out to populate the world. Consequently most of the early attempts to set the historical record straight involved speculative interpretations of ancient classical texts, as well as politically motivated fabrications of medieval monks. It was not until the development of the science of linguistics that racial studies moved from the realm of myth and guesswork to the scientific arena of fact.

The progress from savagery to civilization is intimately bound up with the advance of abstract thinking, which has enabled the world's civilized peoples to rise above the chaos of animal sensations and to fashion an ordered cosmos. The growth of reasoning in turn goes hand in hand with the development of language. Words, after all, are the very seeds of thought. It follows that a common language not

only implies a common mental outlook among its speakers, but to a large extent also reflects the general progress of a race as it moves from animalism to savagery, from savagery to barbarism and finally from barbarism to civilization. Philology, the study of languages, may therefore claim a place among the historical disciplines, so far as it is able to trace and interpret the progress of early civilizations.

The close relationships between some European languages had been explored as early as the beginning of the 17th century. In 1767 a member of both the Royal Society and the Society of Antiquaries, James Parsons, did some research on the most ancient peoples of Europe and Asia. Through a comparison of linguistically similar elements contained in different languages he was able to offer a guide to the relative affinity these groups shared and to their distant origins. He concluded that the languages of Europe, Iran and India were all derived from a common linguistic ancestor. Parsons can well be credited with the independent discovery of what we now call the Indo-European language family.

After Parsons' discovery, and in 1796, William Jones, then Chief Justice of India and a scholar in linguistics, proposed that Sanskrit, Gothic and Celtic languages as well as old Persian belonged to the same family. It was not, however, until the beginning of the 19th century that the development of comparative philology allowed us to arrive at the concept of a linguistic affinity unfathered by Noah. Modern studies have revealed a commonalty among the languages of ancient white peoples stretching from the Atlantic to India. This suggests a single source or ancestry that was the precursor to the Indo-European, a language that has been termed Proto-Indo-European. Archaeological evidence shows that the Proto-Indo-European peoples and, by extension their vocabulary, appeared on the scene in Neolithic times, an appearance not coincidentally corresponding to the first widespread domestication of animals. Irrespective of the advancements made through the study

of language similarities, this line of study was limited because the occupation of Europe by Indo-Europeans invariably predates the written historical record.

Archaeological Evidence and Radiocarbon Dating. We know that the study of race is a multidisciplinary field. It draws upon Linguistics, but also from History, Anthropology, Archaeology, Biology and other fields of expertise. One of the least likely of scientific fields, yet in retrospect one of the most important to the discovery of the origins of peoples, was that of Atomic Physics, a study with which, until comparatively recently, archaeologists were unfamiliar.

In 1949, Willard F. Libby opened a door to the past which egalitarian Marxism never succeeded in closing—a scientific method of dating using radiocarbon or carbon-14.

Now with Colin Renfrew's advancements in radiocarbon techniques we know with certainty that European cultures are of greater antiquity than previously supposed. The megalithic tombs of Western Europe, we now know, are older than the Pyramids, which were once thought to have preceded them. Indeed they rank as the earliest stone monuments in the world. The "Newgrange" tomb in Ireland has been dated to 3350 B.C. and a tomb in Brittany to an astounding 4300 B.C. We also know that early metal-using cultures of Europe antedate both Troy and the Bronze Age Aegean, from which they were presumed to have derived. Through microscopic analysis Alexander Marshack has taken the European time line even further back. He postulates an advanced time-based and time-factoring culture, capable of advanced thought processes and astronomical measurements thousands of years before it was deemed possible.

The origins of our culture become less important when we realize that the creators of culture, notwithstanding their specific geographic origins, were biologically the self-same people as we. That is, a generally dolichocranial, invariably tall and unquestionable white race. The

darkening and coarseness of many peoples currently seen in the Middle East and India are reflective of inbreeding with more primitive peoples over a period of several thousand years. It is not a mirror of their physical appearance at the time of their cultural Zenith. Even in ancient Hittite inscriptions our people were referred to as *Hari*, the blond people. Indeed there is substantial evidence to indicate that this very down-breeding led directly to the decline and dissolution of these once proud and advanced civilizations. The practice of incest among the Vanar, a people of Nordic and Germanic mythology, and among the "God Kings" of Egypt may well have been an attempt to protect the bloodlines against such degeneration.

Natural Selection. White, Aryan, Indo-European peoples have inhabited the European continent at least since the Early Bronze Age, perhaps as far back as 7,000 years ago or even longer. For all intents and purposes they were identical to the modern Caucasian. The white race is unmistakably the child of the earth of his European homeland.

Some 100,000 years ago the ancestors of our race may have migrated to their current cold and stressful Eurasian climates. There the harsh and unforgiving landscape influenced the temperament, as well as the creativity, of these ancient ancestral people. The harsher climates selected for larger brains, more forward planning, a longer time horizon, greater family stability and increased longevity, with concomitant reductions in sex hormones, speed of maturation, reproductive fertility and aggressiveness. This latter feature, whatever its negative effects, is a blessed necessity for complex cultural development.

Other humanoid subraces adopted different survival mechanisms. The Negro developed greater bone density, a higher percentage of "quick-twitch" muscle fiber, higher levels of testosterone, faster rates of growth to sexual maturation and higher rates of reproductivity. In a strictly evolutionary sense, there is no right or wrong way in which

nature acts to ensure the survival of a given species—only successes and failures. In this respect both the Negroid and the white can be said to be on more or less equal terms. Survival is one thing, civilization is another. Evidence from a variety of scientific fields demonstrates that the beginnings of our race and the beginnings and maintenance of civilization are irreconcilably linked.



DNA analysis indicates that this mummy, found in western China, is of European origin.

Ancient Journeys. In ancient times our people expanded from their Eurasian homeland and mastered all of Europe. The Indo-Europeans brought their culture to the icy North and storm-tossed western lands of the continent. To the south our ancestors ventured to the limits of the Sahara and Africa's Atlas Mountains, where to this day pale Bedouins relatively unpolluted by Arabia's now swarthy multitudes, still move to the seasonal pulse of nature. To the east, we went through the Khyber Pass and along the timeless old "silk road." Auburn and red-headed people have recently been found in remote areas of China where previous history dictated they were never supposed to have

been.

Similar interest is provoked by a white ruling class among the population of the Incas who were identified to Pizarro as being the *viracochas* "a divine race of white men with beards." Thor Heyerdahl's seminal study of Easter Island shed light upon a white race which once inhabited eastern Polynesia. Here a people called the *oho-tea* are said by the native populations to have been a race which in "olden times had white skin, red hair and blue eyes." According to Heyerdahl's studies they were eliminated in a final war by the more primitive yet more numerous *Hanau momoko* people, the descendants of whom now are the sole inhabitants of the sorry little island.

From Kashmir to Mysore in the western provinces of India our race's influence prevailed and established cultures that were old before the annals of recorded time. The caste system was introduced into India by our Aryan cousins millennia ago in a failed attempt at maintaining racial integrity. The Sanskrit word for caste, *varna*, means color. Even today, after the infusion of ancient Aryan blood so many centuries ago, we still find the occasional blue-eyed Brahman (the highest caste) conversing in a language whose Aryan roots weave the story of our greatness back through the mists of time.

An American Beginning: An American End. In ancient North America the impact of our race was similarly felt. A 9,300-year-old Caucasian male was found on the banks of the Columbia River in Washington State, the so-called "Columbia River Man." As in so many other areas of the world where the thought police rule and news is suppressed and twisted, information of white achievement has been suppressed. If it checks out, Columbia River Man would revise everything we thought we knew about early man in the Americas. In the light of these and similar findings it is now considered possible that the earliest waves of humans coming across the Bering land bridge were not the ancestors of the people we now call Native Americans.

Many of the traces left behind by these early trekkers display markedly Caucasian features. It is possible, perhaps even probable, given the historical precedents from around the globe, that they were the victims of genocide perpetrated by the proto-Indians.

We continue to find that our race's travels in Paleolithic times were more extensive and wondrous than previously imagined. Wherever we went we brought with us our unique gift—civilization. These early pioneering cultures have now fallen into ruin. With the decline of the spark of white creativity, no one was left to build. Once prosperous cities have now decayed, along with the sad monuments to nearly forgotten achievements. Will this also be the fate of our civilization? In spite of our self-deluded retreat from responsibility, we still continue to hold sway over the ever shrinking remnants of a civilized world that is still the envy of backward peoples everywhere. Whites must remember that without the continuation and the survival of their race, not only their culture, but all high civilization may end and a dark pall of ignorance will settle on the earth.

LAWRENCE



Is It Time to de-Holocaust Jewish History?

Professor Robert Faurisson once remarked that the Holocaust has become a civic religion for Jews. Anyone who needs further proof of that statement should read *The Seventh Million* by Israeli journalist Tom Segev. In rich detail Segev shows how the Holocaust, the alleged "gassing" of six million Jews, has expanded from a wartime event at first downplayed by Zionists to a daily obsession.

The first section of Segev's work covers much the same territory as Lenni Brenner's *Zionism in the Age of the Dictators* or Edwin Black's *The Transfer Agreement*. Segev as-

serts that the main interest of Zionist leaders was the foundation of the Jewish state, not saving Jews in Europe or elsewhere. In the immediate postwar years, Holocaust "survivors" were far from being coddled by the Israeli state-in-the-making. They were loudly criticized by sabras (Jews born in Palestine) for letting themselves be led like "lambs to the slaughter." Had they emigrated to Palestine before the war they would have been saved. Consequently the Holocaust not merely proved the validity of Zionism; it was implicitly blamed on the "survivors."

In *The Seventh Million*, Segev deftly exposes the internal contradictions of Israeli society. The Zionist emigrants from Hitler's Germany were the objects of unremitting hostility. They were accused of possessing the innate German respect for authority that characterized the Nazis. Their Yiddish publications were considered a linguistic corruption of the official Hebrew. All in all, life for German Jews under Zionism was not an easy one.

One of the major issues facing Israel in the 1950s was the decision to reestablish relations with Germany. The issue, as can be surmised, was an emotional one. In many heated debates Ben-Gurion advocated the establishment of ties with Germany in order to strengthen Israel economically and militarily. The reparations agreements, it is important to note, did not compensate Jews for six million murdered relatives. Rather they were intended to compensate Jews, whether they lived in Israel or not, for wrongfully confiscated property. In time reparations also came to include compensation for career interruptions or diminished earning capacity.

Nahum Coldmann of the World Jewish Congress first cannily agreed to relatively small initial sums in exchange for ever expanding payments down through the years. Segev diligently explores the vast claims racket that grew out of the agreements. Viewing most of the claimants as cheats, Germans meticulously checked the dates and details of the applications. This early bureaucratic revisionism surprised many Jews who had been looking for "easy

money.

The two most significant parts of *The Seventh Million* are the accounts of the Kastner and Eichmann trials. The former was triggered by a pamphlet written by Malchiel Grunewald accusing Dr. Rudolf Kastner, an official of the Mapai government, of having collaborated with the Nazis during the war. An official of the Jewish Agency in Hungary and involved in the notorious "trucks-for-Jews" deal, Kastner allegedly went out of his way to save the lives of his Jewish friends while shipping the rest of the Chosen off to Auschwitz.

The Kastner trial was a disaster for Ben-Gurion and the Mapai Party. It established what had been common knowledge among the leaders, but not to the man in the street, namely the Zionist policy of saving the few and sacrificing the many. The legal proceedings were based on the fallacious assumption that the Jews who remained in Europe had in fact been exterminated. The Kastner trial gave Menahem Begin and his Herut Party their first real opportunity to break the power of the Socialist and Labor politicians. The verdict of the trial court supported Grunewald's charges against Kastner.

The kidnapping of Adolf Eichmann was Ben-Gurion's chance to correct the damage caused by the Kastner trial. Throughout the proceedings Gideon Hausner, the prosecutor, strove to show how heroically the Jews had resisted the Holocaust. Eichmann, the defendant, was an almost irrelevant figure. The trial completely failed to establish his role as an architect of mass murder. It did allow Ben-Gurion and Mapai members to claim that Jews and their leaders had not been "Kastners" during the war.

It was the Eichmann trial which made the Holocaust a permanent fixture of the Israeli conscience. Almost all Israeli educational courses on the Six Million date from that time. Today the Holocaust is big business in Israel, as it is all over the world. Israelis are taught to delve deeply into the "meaning" of the Holocaust and reach the inevitable conclusion that only unquestioning support of Israel and

its policies can prevent a similar tragedy from occurring. It is this conclusion that Segev challenges. Although no revisionist, he correctly understands that the nationalist interpretation of the Six Million story is wrong. He agrees with Professor Yehuda Elkana, who wrote a widely read newspaper article, "For Forgetting":

I see no greater danger to the future of Israel than the fact that the Holocaust has been instilled methodically into the consciousness of the Israeli public, including that very large part that did not endure the Holocaust, as well as the generation of children that has been born and grown up here. For the first time I understand the seriousness of what we have done, when for decades we have sent every child in Israel to visit Yad Vashem over and over again. What did we expect tender children to do with this experience? Our minds, even hearts, closed, without interpretation, we have proclaimed "Remember!" What for! What is a child supposed to do with these memories! For a great many of them, the horror pictures were likely to be interpreted as a call for hatred. "Remember" could be interpreted as a call for long-standing, blind hatred. It may well be that the world at large will remember. I am not sure of that, but in any case that is not our concern. Each nation, including Germany, will decide for itself, in the context of its own considerations, whether it wishes to remember. We, on the other hand, must forget. I do not see any more important political educational stance for the country's leaders than to stand up for life, to give oneself over to the construction of our future—and not to deal, morning and evening, with symbols, ceremonies and lessons of the Holocaust. The rôle of historical remembrance must be uprooted from our lives.

And that, in so many words, is what author Segev calls the task of *The Seventh Million*.

472

☆ ☆ ☆

Conspiracies, Then and Now

In the America of the 1950s and 1960s, it was not uncommon, on meeting a fellow right-winger, to come to touch on—better put, to dwell on—what we called in those

times the Communist menace. Nor was it less common, after sundry Bolshevik atrocities and terrifying threats had passed in review, for one of us to play the trump card in civilized humanity's case for the prosecution: "Communism's a conspiracy, you know." So we knew—or thought we knew.

It's almost a decade since the U.S.S.R., well, not exactly collapsed, but began to slough off its Soviet skin. Only a



The percipient Revilo Oliver

few diehards, even on the right, seem willing to maintain that this is all a carefully contrived deception to lull us to our doom. Nor is it widely claimed, even in the remotest stands of Birchdom, that whatever beast is aborning or slouching is worse, or could be worse, than Lenin's, Stalin's, Brezhnev's Russia.

More than 30 years after the late Revilo Oliver debunked conclusively the right-wing delusion that some malevolent and seemingly omnipotent combination was to blame for all the right wing's and all the white man's woes, communism may be moribund, but conspiracy—The Conspiracy!—lives on.

Consult the booklist of nearly any "patriotic" publisher. Three years short of the millennium the same hodgepodes of Gothic romance, arabesque invention, baroque

exaggeration, Victorian consternation—all calculated to make your maiden auntie and 10,000 right-wingers swoon—vend and wend their way among our kind.

Freemasons? Rosicrucians? Illuminati? Banksters? Bilderbergers? CFR? Skull and Bones? Club of Rome? A diller, a dollar, a thousand Rhodes scholars!

Run even part way through the profusion of plotters and complotters that "experts" in "conspiriology"—as many of them like to call their "science"—have at their fingertips and the names begin to have a nonsensical, but vaguely comforting ring, somewhat like the London church-bell rhymes of fond remembrance from childhood.

What then is wrong with a little conspiracy theory! First, as Professor Oliver argued in his magisterial *Conspiracy or Degeneracy* [available from Liberty Bell Publications, \$6.00 + postage], it doesn't adequately describe reality, aside from failing to explain the workings of politics and history.

It is noteworthy that the very word conspiracy is a legalism, denoting a secret plan to carry out a crime. Conspiriologists have converted this legal formulation into a moral one, whereby all the doings of designated "conspirators" become evil. (Note that often enough the "conspiracies" or their elements—e.g., the institution of the Rhodes scholarships—are seldom crimes by law).

The malign afflatus of conspiracy quickly overwhelms its individual crimes, real or imagined. Soon enough a Manichaeian (Magian in Spengler's sense) spirit infuses the conspiracy hunters, the most fervent of whom may discover in the workings of the Federal Reserve or the Order of Demolay the direct and continuing work of the Evil One himself.

This is not to argue—any more than Oliver did—that conspiracies don't occur. Leaving aside the innumerable criminal and sometimes not-so-criminal arrangements that delight American prosecutors' hearts (and wishing sadly in passing that some of our rambunctious and misguided activists had known the practical consequences of their own

"conspiracies"), plots to overthrow governments, to topple dynasties, even found new nations have been a staple of history.

The authors of England's Glorious Revolution, and our own, were just as conspiratorial as those who master-minded France's and Russia's upheavals. But try to find a patriot who'd call Washington and Jefferson "conspirators." His contemporaries, however, weren't afraid to call the Sage of Monticello conspirator, revolutionary or worse. Yale College President Timothy Dwight stumped the country accusing Jefferson of being an Illuminatus.

This sort of historical embarrassment is common enough for the current crop of conspiriologists. Their politics are generally populist. They scorn "elites." But the conspiracy literature they feast on is often absolutist; often stalwartly Papist—logically as out of place at gun shows and right-wing conclaves where it's sold as its sellers would be if they sat behind their tables in the costumes of the Ancien Regime.

"But, ah," some argue, "conspiracy makes good propaganda. Certainly it sells. When all the names of defunct cabals are gotten through, at bottom lurks, invariably—the Jew!"

Is the possibility of conjuring up from all the gimcrack apparatus of conspiriology the Eternal Jew—Judeus ex machina, if you will—enough to make it all worthwhile? Once more following Revilo Oliver, I say no. Conspiracy mongers invariably treat the Jewish problem in one of two ways: they either overrate and overdampen the Jews and their influence or, timorously, they leave them out altogether.

As Oliver, in his learned prescience, foresaw over three decades ago, Aryan objectivity and ingenuity has begun to devise, under the rubric of sociobiology, the first synthesis of which was broached by Professor E.O. Wilson, theories that explain the Jews and their behavior. One such, Professor Kevin Macdonald's *A People That Shall Dwell Alone: Judaism As an Evolutionary Group Strategy* (Praeger,

Westport, CT, 1994), is easily worth the price of all the anti-Semitic conspiracy pamphlets combined.

A book like the above brings the Jewish problem within the province of biology, within the same precincts as the racial problems which perturb the American social order. Here let us note how seldom the conspiracy screeds even so much as glance at race. The fall of the Knights Templar, the introduction of the metric system, the symbols on the reverse of a dollar bill—these are deemed far more important than the history, say, of how America's immigration policy was turned topsy-turvy in the 1960s.

Most Instaurationists aren't conspiracy buffs. The editor has wisely seen to that. But on the wide and woolly right conspiracy theories rule.

Thirty years after Oliver's *Conspiracy or Degeneracy*, nearly a decade after our "victory" over the Soviet, not even the publicly proclaimed intent to turn America into a Third World nation—and the effects of that transformation day by day, year by year, decade by decade—the awful truth is transformed, transvested, gussied up in conspiratorialist drag. Then, and only then, the cobwebs fall from glazed eyes. The patriots smile, they understand: "Oh, you mean the New World Order! It's a conspiracy, you know."

MORIARTY

The preceding articles have been reprinted from *Instauration*, May 1997. Subscriptions are available from Howard Allen Enterprises, PO Box 76, Cape Canaveral FL 32920.

THE BOOK THAT MADE THE JEWS
SO MAD THEY HAD TO INVENT
THE MOVIE HOLOCAUST!

AUSCHWITZ:

An Eye-Witness Report
by Thies Christophersen

Foreword by Manfred Roeder

Order No: 01017—single copy \$3.50 + \$2.00 for postage,

Dear Landsmann:

Here is \$50 for another year of your interesting publication.

Intellectually, I know that the Jews exist only to steal. That is what they do. Naturally they are all communists since they are always in favor of redistributing wealth from others to themselves. But even knowing this, I am shocked at their recent swindles. They are claiming that every cent of gold the German government ever owned belongs to them. Further, from the Eastern European nations come millions more Holihoax survivors, all demanding reparations for their deaths. Here in the U.S., Jewish veterans of the Red Army of WW II are demanding veterans benefits from the US government.

But this has one good aspect: it makes clear that WW II was between the Jews and the Nazis. The British, Americans, Russians, etc. were simply slaves and dogs of the Jews. Note that only the Jews are paid tribute by the Germans. The winner gets tribute, not the US flunkies. Of course, the Jews have stolen three times from America what they got from Germany. Red China seems to be Clinton's biggest campaign contributor. They are running a \$50 billion trade surplus with the US this year. I understand that Israel ends up with a third of this sum by selling US weapons and expertise to China.

The US stock market is now the biggest bubble of all time. Any attempt of the people to cash their imaginary profits will collapse the mess instantly. When it does, the whole savings of America will be wiped out. That money is already gone, stolen by the Jews! The stock bubble fulfills the wish of Caligula that the Roman people had only a single neck to cut. Financially, that is now the situation of the American people under Caligula clone Clinton.

This monster Nethanyahu fancies himself the Messiah. After the next war conquers the Mideast for Israel he intends to rebuild the Jews' temple and resume human sacrifices. If he does these things, many orthodox Jews will hail him as the Messiah as they hailed Bar Kochba in Hadrian's time. Kochba was named after a comet that appeared to promise the Jews victory over the Romans. Sure makes Hale-Bopp ominous, doesn't it?

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

I enclose an interesting report on the "Millennium Bug" as it is

called. [This report is reproduced elsewhere in this issue.] At first I thought this would be solved by some sort of easy fix but the more I study it the worse it get. This could put an end to mainframe computing. I have written to you before of my dislike of computer hype. Here is another reason to dislike it. This disaster has its good side. The Feds' computer system will shut down. So much for spying on people's every move or benefits. Note the comment that the Feds' computers now lose up to 20% of records entered.

Yours truly,
S.R., New York State

Dear George,

I found the last few Liberty Bells interesting, though I don't know if not voting is the answer. I like Manfred Roeder, a brave man, as is Günter Deckert and a few other voices crying in the wilderness. Would that some of their country men and ours heeded them.

Best wishes to you.

Sincerely yours,
Mrs. M.K., Oregon

Dear George,

M.R. of New Jersey says that our race ideas are wrong. This person will have to wait for the inevitable collapse of the System. Then the muds will go wild, and his dear Puerto Rican relatives will side with them against M.R.

As you see, I have had to cut back on what we have been doing in publishing. With so many willy-nilly whites about, it is a wonder that any of us bother doing or saying anything anymore. It would be interesting to see the whining should our resistance disappear. How nice it would be if I retired to grow turnips.

Maj. D.V. Clerkin, Euro-American Alliance

Editor, Liberty Bell

Let me comment on Mr. Cornell's letter in the June LB, pages 46-47, which, in turn, commented on my letter in the April LB, pages 51-53.

Mr. Cornell poses the question as to what my plan would be for reforming "the Jew's monetary system," as he correctly terms it.

My reform is simple: A return to Constitutional law, namely Article 1, Section 10, which prohibits paper money as a tender in payment of debts. The intentions and reasons for this Section are explained in the *Federalist Papers*.

The precious metals in the form of struck coins have served mankind well for over 2 1/2 millenia. Big, redistributive government and its supporters in Academe do not like money with a stable purchasing power because they increase their power by deliberately decreasing the purchasing power of the monetary unit, the dollar in the case of the United States. By so doing they put productive people into ever higher levels of taxation, as caused by the graduated nature of the income tax, which was advocated by Karl Marx. (See the closing paragraphs of the *Communist Manifesto* of 1848.) By the way, the Federal Reserve System was founded in 1913, as I pointed out in my original letter. How "1913" came out as "1919" I do not know.

Sincerely, Charles E. Weber, PhD.

* * *

Editor, TULSA WORLD

P.O. Box 1770

Tulsa OK 74101

Thomas Sowell is well justified in calling apologizing for slavery "insanity." (26 June) He points out that slavery was by no means a peculiarly American institution, but does not point out that before the Civil War there were a number of wealthy, free Afro-Americans who owned slaves themselves. He also does not point out that American slaves, for the most part, were Negroes who had been captured by other Negroes and sold to Caucasians who were engaged in the slave trade.

A fact that is seldom, if ever, found in highschool history textbooks is that both Jefferson and Lincoln were pessimistic about the abilities of Caucasian and Negro Americans to live in one country without strife. Lincoln, in fact, envisaged resettlement and repatriation as the solution. Voluntary repatriation resulted in the foundation of the Republic of Liberia many years before the Civil War.

Charles E. Weber, PhD.

* * *

Dear Sir,

The verdict of guilty and the sentence of death have been

passed on Tim McVeigh, in one of the greatest travesties of so-called justice seen in the Western World since the Nuremberg show trials carried out after the Second World War. Nowhere did the prosecution prove that Tim Veigh was in the locality of the Oklahoma Federal Building. The whole of their case rested on circumstantial 'evidence', and I think you in America know how much reliability can be placed on that. We in Britain certainly do, as guilty verdicts have been overturned one after another as it has been shown that the authorities themselves have tampered with the evidence. Indeed the usual agencies used in the investigation of forensic evidence have been cast aside in favour of a brought in so-called British 'expert.' One does not have to wonder too much to see who this 'expert' is working for, as the British MI5 and MI6 work closely in accord with their colleagues in the FBI and CIA etc.

So one may ask why Tim McVeigh, but the answer is obvious, the so-called justice system you have in America has no interest in who really blew up the Oklahoma Federal Building. Their only interest lay in making sure the right sort of person paid for it. Indeed that was the whole point of the exercise to cause a public outcry against anyone who stood up to the Machiavellian clique around Clinton. Tim McVeigh's only crime, and it was truly a heinous crime in the eyes of Clinton and his traitorous friends, was that McVeigh was an upstanding White man who had served with distinction as a soldier in the Gulf War (unlike Clinton who had been a traitorous coward during the time of the Vietnam War), and that he had read *The Turner Diaries* and had urged his fellow soldiers to read them as well. Also that he had been disgusted at the massacre at Waco which although one might totally disagree with the ideas of the Branch Davidians, that does not give the FBI the right to murder them.

What is particularly nauseating is the line up of the alliance of leftist and reactionary media hacks gathered up like the bunch of venomous swine they are against one lone young veteran, spurning up their spleen, effectively denying McVeigh and his co-defendant any real kind of fair trial. Let us hope that this collection of vermin get one day their just desserts. But because of their lies and the arousal of public hysteria it looks as if the System will claim yet one or maybe two more innocent victims, let us hope not. But if the worst happens then we hope that Tim McVeigh will continue to show the calmness and dignity he has shown throughout and meet the ultimate sacrifice like the soldier he is.

M.C., England

* * *

Dear George,

I, too, wish all of us come together as your correspondent asks. And like it or not, I believe it has to be race. People have to forget all the catch words, slogans, banners of former days or years, for they have led us to this impasse. We have become sheep to be led, pushed, directed into any and all directions as a thoughtless mass. Truly we have become the common man, race less, nation less.

I do not know if we shall be able to break these bonds, worse than any slavery, for they are a slavery of the mind, but until we do we are lost.

I can hope that somewhere in all these various groups there will be people capable and willing to strive or work for that goal—to free people's minds of these false ideals.

Keep well — keep publishing. Contribution enclosed.

Mrs. S.W.K., Oregon

* * *

Dear Mr. Dietz,

My wife and I were just discussing, over a beer, Gary North's article on the cataclysmic date, January 1, 2000, [see July *Liberty Bell*] and felt that you are all going about it wrong. The solution does not lay in the reprograming of everyone's computers. Leave them alone. Change instead the calendars!

When year 2000 rolls around arbitrarily change the year to a non-leap-year year, the same as 1990. If the day comes up different than the original 1900 day, then change it. Monday becomes Wednesday, for example. Note, that become a short work week, to be widely applauded by all of the world's slackers. An easy sell.

To tune the year 2000 to match the new Leap Year phase change the clocks by the calculated time required to put it back on track. You might need to add 37 minutes and 15 seconds, as another example. So 12:00 o'clock become 12:37 and 15 seconds. No bigger an inconvenience than adjusting for daylight savings time. Some grubbling though, I am sure.

Since we subtracted two days the banks would not have to pay interest. Social Security also is able to pay two days less. Government, on the other hand, is screwed out of two days taxes. Again the population would roar approval. So what's the problem?

Yours truly,
R.T., California

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our Fight is Your fight!* Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is \$2., \$5., \$20., or \$100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty and White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of \$ for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property for general purposes.

**DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE
RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!**

AMERICA'S DECLINE

THE EDUCATION OF
A CONSERVATIVE



REVILLO P. OLIVER

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revillo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM AMERICA'S DECLINE:

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 — \$12.00
plus \$2.40 for postage & handling

376 pp., pb.
ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667

SINGLE COPY \$5.50

The Women of Monte Cassino:

Many War Atrocities
Are Utterly Ignored

By Dr. William Pierce

page 22

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Guillermo Coletti: Polygamy for Aryans, page 1; *Hercules, the Disney Crowd, and the Southern Baptists,* page 3; *Music and the 3rd Reich,* page 7; *Is Timothy McVeigh a Traitor?*, page 15. — *Winston Smith:* Feds Gave McVeigh Lawyer \$10 Million to Throw the Case, page 18; *Did Tim McVeigh Hear "Miles To Go..." On The Telefon?*, page 20. — *Dr. Charles E. Weber:* George Bush Declared Persona Non Grata in Japan. — *Allan Callahan:* A Choice of Plans to Save the White Race (Or Part of It), page 32. — *DGR:* Omnium-Gatherum: Egalitarianism and Christendom, page 37; *Another Extravagant Theory on Race?*, page 40. — *David Myatt:* What Is Our Life For? - A National Socialist Answer, page 44.

VOL. 25 — NO. 2

OCTOBER 1997

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1997
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES effective 1 December 1993

00012	FIRST CLASS / AIRMAIL: All other countries	\$100.00
00020	AIR MAIL: (Printed Matter) Europe, South America	\$ 80.00
00021	AIR MAIL: (Printed Matter) Middle East, Far East, South Africa	\$ 85.00
00022	AIR MAIL: (Printed Matter) Sample Copy	\$ 6.50
00030	THIRD CLASS: (Bulk Rate) USA only	\$ 50.00
00031	THIRD CLASS: (Printed Matter) Abroad	\$ 70.00
00033	THIRD CLASS: Sample Copy	\$ 5.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION

10 copies	\$ 30.00
50 copies	\$ 120.00
100 copies	\$ 200.00
500 copies	\$ 800.00
1000 copies	\$1200.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

Polygamy for Aryans

by Guillermo Coletti

I've recently received printed information from Chile, regarding an Aryan man from that country who converted to the Islam. This man has eight wives at the present time, all Aryan and quite attractive looking, with whom he has fathered twenty (yes, 20!) children. The number of children will soon be increased, since every one of his wives is currently pregnant. This man looks healthy, strong and seems to be of above average intelligence. He had previously been in a Christian monogamous matrimony. His first wife left him, sued him and took (allegedly) the greatest part of the material goods he had acquired throughout his life. After that failed relation he became disgusted with the matriarchal direction of Christianity. He may not have been too curious about this matter before his divorce, for if he had, he would have discovered that matriarchy was part of the Jewish origin of Christianity. Mr. Krause (I believe that's his last name), divorced, indebted and penniless, and in his mid30's, went back to live with his parents and enrolled in a twoyear accelerated course in computers. In the meantime he and his cousin (of whom there was very little information given) were introduced to the Islam and both embraced those beliefs. He doesn't deny that the Islamic stand on polygamy was a big part of his conversion, however, not the only one. Upon completion of his studies, Mr. Krause started earning money as a selfemployed computer professional and at a fast pace he began proposing marriage to women he considered suitable for polygamy. Although he has not discussed race in any of the interviews I have read, the man has chosen only Aryan women. His previous Christian wife was also Aryan.

I have discussed this piece of news with several like-minded people and all of them have reacted very negatively towards the whole issue. I'm a bit more open-minded about polygamy, just as I am more open-minded about polytheism.

Those opposed to polygamy have argued that it is an infection from nonAryan origins. Nevertheless, there are several examples of Aryans adopting polygamy. In America, Mormons practiced polygamy until just a few years ago with good results. It has been said that Rosenberg and Bormann had already planned to legalize polygamy in a victorious post-World War II Germany; somehow they had to make up for the incredible number of male losses. Vikings were not all that crazy for monogamy, since, at least those who could afford it, had a number of ladies with whom they multiplied. The study of history of Ancient Aryans is full of similar examples. I believe that the concept of polygamy for Aryan men should be given serious consideration. Perhaps it is not a good idea to advocate polygamy as a permanent way of life but, maybe, as a measure which can aid our racial survival under present circumstances. I also want to add that it is a remarkable example of racialism (whether willful or unwilling; conscious or unconscious) for these Aryans to form a family (or families) in an environment that is predominantly nonAryan. Polygamy may be a solution for many problems of our days. An ugly reminder of the calamitous state of modern demographics is the fact that while Aryans make for 8% of the world population, our newborns count for only 2% of all the babies in the planet.

There is a surplus of eligible Aryan women. Naturally, there are more women than men, that alone produces the surplus. Due to the social acceptability of racially harmful lifestyles (such as miscegenation), that difference has widened. White men miscegenate more than White women, and in alarming numbers. After all, those services that introduce young available singles from Asia to the American market, are directed in almost all the cases, to the White American male. I'm not exercising gender favoritism, but I simply have yet to see Aryan women paying to be introduced to Gooks from the Far East! The only reason why there are so many tens of thousands of Amerasians in Vietnam is because of the behavior of White men. The areas surrounding former U.S.

Naval bases in the Philipinnes are also infected by fatherless hybrid children, much to their own national detriment as well. In all of the greatest racial catastrophes of today, Aryan women seem to play a minor role. Those, and other reasons, make for an even larger number of White women without Aryan companions. Those White women, very few of them, end up in relationships with nonWhites, maybe just out of weakness to face a life of solitude. Wouldn't it be better to allow that fit, healthy, strong and masculine Aryan men have more than one woman? Shouldn't we openly chat on the matter? It seems to me, at least at first sight, that if there are more White women available than men, those daring White guys who want to take more than one wife should be allowed to do so, and tolerated. Definitely, the White American males who seek comfort in the company of ladies from Bolivia, Ruwanda or Thailand, are not in condition to cast the first stone.

☆ ☆ ☆

Hercules, the Disney Crowd, and the Southern Baptists

by Guillermo Coletti

The Southern Baptist Churches of America are about to reach a point of saturation with Disney, not Walt Disney, but Disney the multibillion dollar corporation headed by Michael Eisner. They allege, I believe correctly, that Disney promotes homosexuality, in ways such as having a Gay Day at Disneyland and Disney World, extending family benefits to the intimate partners of their numerous homosexual and lesbian employees, hiring a convicted pedophile to direct the movie "Powder" (one of their latest productions), etc. At the latest Annual General Conference held by and for believers of that particular Christian denomination, they warned Disney that a boycott against the corporation may be implemented to persuade them to turn from an agenda that "devalues America". In other words, the Southern Baptist message to Disney

reads: "Stop promoting homosexuality or we won't patronize your business anymore". When word reached the White House of the public statement released by the Baptist Conference, President Clinton rushed to the Press Room to make public his support of Disney's policy on homosexuals, of course. That was easy to predict.

As much as I share with the Baptists a rejection of homosexuality, I couldn't disagree more with the way they do things. Beyond any doubt my heart goes to the Baptists, after all, my parents and grandparents have been believers in Christ, in one way or another. I believe I know their feelings. But these people, the Baptists and many other redwhiteandblue Christians, have remained unreactive to the many other wakeup calls they, and all of us, receive day after day. These people simply don't know that they are, as painful and cruel as it may sound, defeated. They are finished, at least for the time being. America has been taken from them and nothing of substance belongs to them anymore. Everything that they might have treasured has either gone into oblivion or it was destroyed, blacklisted or culturally distorted. They live under the illusion that their opinions matter to, of all people, the crowd controlling Disney. Their opinions are of very little significance to Michael Eisner, or to Clinton. The very sad reality is that the old guard of good cleancut Americans has been shaken out of any influence they aspired to maintain and carry with them into the next millennium. I wonder if they think that they can actually bully the Disney executives out of their prohomosexual agenda by using the threat of money. The Southern Baptist churches do not appear to comprehend the amount of money that Disney controls, or the influence Eisner exercises over affairs far beyond the boundaries of family entertainment, matters which affect all of us. They don't know why the Eisner gang is on top at Disney and all the major channels of information and entertainment. Neither do they seem to understand that the proximity between government and Hollywood is hardly detectable, perhaps only as short as the distance kept between Ellie Wiesel and

Hillary during a State of the Union speech. In fact, they (the Baptists) have been so unaware of their own removal from areas of influence, that they have allowed themselves to lose it all without resisting. These Baptist people are, for the most part, good people, meaning they're white and mean no evil. But they're too fixated with trusting their own government and the institutions they grew up with. They have left no room for skepticism. Their outlooks on things are so confused by religious dogma that they reject homosexuality, while tolerating, for example, racemixing. And why exactly do they reject homosexuality? Do they reject it for the same reasons of genetics and racial hygiene many of us do? Or could it be that it is because they find it so advised in scriptures written by Jews, some two thousand years ago? And if that's the case, why not following more modern Jewish advice? Anyway, where have the Baptists been every year, when sodomites around the country boastingly display their sexual deviations in socalled "Gay Pride Parades"?

As pedantic and unfriendly as it may sound, I believe that Baptists should start their campaign to revalue America by doing a few "mea culpas", before condemning Disney or anyone else. For example, Baptists support Capitalism. If they are supportive of Capitalism then they should understand the social, moral and cultural implications of such acceptance. By accepting Capitalism one has to accept that the minority with money has no obligation to observe loyalty to the common good, or to the common citizen, or to the heritage of a nation. As a matter of fact, there is no law obliging wealthy and influential individuals to observe loyalty to Christian moral values. Capitalism doesn't even mandate loyalty to one's own country. Disney was for sale by Disney's heirs and it was sold to those who, evidently, offered them the best deal. I'm sure Disney's descendants could have sold the corporation to Pat Robertson or they could have donated it to the Baptists, have they only had in their minds decency over profit. The people who own Disney now have the capitalist right to produce the movies they want and hire all the

convicted pedophiles, all the homosexuals and lesbians they want. These are fruits of Capitalism. Criticizing Disney without engaging in a critical view of the system that permitted the existence and development of this type of businesses is an absolute exercise in futility. One more reason why Baptists should make "mea culpa": Baptists have condemned Nazism. I say to them: enjoy the spoils of war! This is what the CapitalistBolshevik victory has left for you, your posterity and, very unfortunately, all of us as well. If I'm not wrong in my recollection, Hitler was all for cultural cleansing, but Baptists are antiNazi, so why should they live in a culturally cleansed environment? If they really want apple pie then they should look at Germany of 1933-1945. Furthermore, Baptists defend Democracy. Disney's animated version of Hercules, the defamation of an ancient Aryan hero made to look like a faggot on steroids, is one of the products of Democracy. Democracy, among other things, advocates the doctrine of one man one vote. If everyone's opinion is of equal value and importance when deciding the future of a nation, and if that concept is accepted to the fullest, why then complain when pedophiles and homosexuals make movies for Disney? I repeat, criticizing Disney without engaging in a critical view of the system that permitted the existence and development of this type of businesses is an absolute exercise in futility. If these people (the Baptists) are proDemocratic, Capitalistic, antiNazi and nonracist, what possible reason can they have for not tolerating homosexuality? It is all part of the same bargain. They have already accepted Yahveh (a Jewish god), a Jewish Messiah, a grossly disproportionate number of Jews sitting as Senators, Congressmen and Federal Judges. It's possible that a conglomerate of Jewish bankers also issue the currency of the nation, although it is even more serious that there is no definite knowledge of authentic ownership on the matter. So why not having acceptance of homosexuals, as well? Additionally, it comes to mind that if O.J. Simpson (a retired negro football player acquitted of double murder in Brentwood, California) and Nicole Brown (the slain wife) had wished to get married by the Baptist

Church, they would have found a willing Baptist reverend, for a fee I mean.

The Southern Baptists have put themselves in a nowin situation. Playing the game of economic coercion will take them nowhere with the Eisner gang or with any other propaganda engine controlled by any gang of genetic similarities. The Southern Baptists should take a long pause to reflect on their status on America, on the cultural relativism that the elites had pushed on everyone's throats, which couldn't have been done without the silent complicity offered by their Church. And, most important, they should make an inventory of the racial attributes that they still carry within themselves, their genetic selves. They may actually find out that in their blood runs a determination to use much more exciting methods to assert influence and express dissent. They may actually like it.

Addendum. The Southern Baptists have announced that their boycott of Disney will be limited to spending no more than \$100.00 at Disney's theme parks. Actually, it was all worse than I had originally thought.

☆ ☆ ☆

Music and the III Reich

by Guillermo Coletti

Of all the difficulties that the National Socialists had to confront in 1933, upon their coming to political power in Germany, perhaps the most challenging was restoring to Germany a cultural life of its own. The preceeding political order, referred to as the Weimar Republic, had brought the racial life of the Aryan to sinking levels. NonGerman, and even worse, nonEuropean elements, had shown a tremendous ability in infiltrating outlets dedicated to information, art and culture, and, not surprisingly, their allegiance was not

exactly placed in saving, protecting and enhancing the traditions of the German people. Statistics can effectively speak of the alienation the Germans suffered in their own homeland: 3 out of 4 newspapers were owned by individuals of Jewish ancestry, 70% of the movie houses were also under Jewish proprietorship; in 1931 Jews wrote 119 film scripts of the total production of 144 feature films and Jews were in charge of producing 77% of all the movies. Semites were using their heavy influence in the media and the Arts to advance their antiNational agenda. Raceless aesthetic expressions, like Dadaism and crude Eroticism, were made fashionable and promoted, while Classicism, in all of its forms, was submerged in ostracism and many times, even censorship. The rejection and displacement of Classicist expressions was the manifestation of a more subversive attitude: that of rejecting Traditionalism. Berlin theaters, for example, were performing renditions of "William Tell" in which all the original mention to honor and loyalty to the Fatherland had been deleted with surgical precision. That state of affairs, translated to modern day, can find its parallel in the Disney production of "Hercules", where the ancient Aryan hero was made to look like a sodomite on steroids. To put it in current politically correct terms, Germany needed some cultural and social 'healing'. In this regard, Adolf Hitler had announced the cultural task of National Socialism in a speech given back on April 27, 1923. On that occasion the Führer said: "Clear away the Jews! Our own people has enough genius; we need no Hebrews. If we were to put in their place intelligences drawn from the great body of our people, then we should have recovered the bridge which leads to the community of the people. (...) Finally we need a reform in the sphere of art, literature, and the theater. The government must see to it that its people is not poisoned. There is a higher right which is based on the recognition of that which harms a people, and that which harms a people must be done away with." At a later date, on March 23, 1933, Adolf Hitler stated: "(about the)...Political purification of our public life the Government of the Reich will undertake a thorough moral purging of the body corpo-

rate of the nation. The entire educational system, the theater, the cinema, literature, the press, and the wireless; all these will be used as means to this end and valued accordingly. They must all serve for the maintenance of the eternal values present in the essential character of our people. Art will always remain the expression and reflection of the longings and the realities of an era. The neutral attitude of aloofness is rapidly disappearing. Heroism is coming forward passionately and will in the future shape and lead political destiny. It is the task of art to be the expression of this determining spirit of the age. Blood and race will once more become the source of artistic intuition..."

A Germanic Renaissance

At an unprecedented pace, the German Renaissance was becoming visible in all its splendor. A once defeated society, marginalized under humiliating conditions imposed by the winning nations of World War I, experiencing the most rampant inflationary period recorded in Western history, beaten by unemployment and sociopolitical chaos, had turned into the most dynamic and productive nation of its time. Optimism replaced pessimism, Volkish art replaced degenerate art. The Aryan was about to live one of the most creative and exciting times of his history.

There was no doubt that a new, fresh breeze was blowing in the cultural life of Germany. The nonsense of such anarchic art concepts as "if you like it it is art" (as Pablo Picasso loved to repeat) were to be part of the past. As a key part in this new era full of vitality, Alfred Rosenberg, leading National Socialist philosopher, stated that "the ultimate goal of Western art creation is the awakening of the spirit". A diametrically opposed concept today rewards the likes of Snoopy Doggy Dog, Tupak Shakur and Niggers with Attitude, to name but a few.

Wagner, Odin and Race

Richard Wagner, as few other Classical composers, un-

derstood the value of Volkishrooted art forms. By centering his operas around myths and heroes from an era when the Aryan world was closer to its purest state, Wagnerian operas are frequently appropriate scenarios for Odin, Thor, Valhala, Valkyrs and other Pagan entities, thus keeping alive the oldest of traditions of a very distinct racial way of life. Just as many Skinhead Rock bands today hail the natural vitality of the Aryan man, Wagner's heroes were masculine, warriorlike and driven by the forces of NordicWestern ancestral legends. This racial awareness, and its powerful presence throughout his masterpieces, combined with his political consciousness, created a musical treasure that well transcended his times. How timely was to be Max Lorenz's 1944 performance of Siegmund in the Act I of *Die Walküre* (available from Historic Records), "So let the Volsung blood increase!". For many, the Allies' victory over the forces of the Axis was just a real life Ragnarok (Asgaard had succumbed to the forces of the creatures of the underworld in 1945). The great German composer has demonstrated to have extensive knowledge not only of the German character, but also of the Jews'. About them, he said: "the Jew is innately incapable of enouncing himself to us artistically ... emancipation from the yoke of Judaism appears to us the greatest of necessities" (*Judaism in Music*, available from Liberty Bell Publications). As if enjoying a panHistorical kinship, Adolf Hitler also was cognizant of such Jewish artlessness: "(The Jew) has never founded any civilization, though he has destroyed civilizations by the hundred. He possesses nothing of his own creation to which he can point. Everything that he has is stolen. Foreign peoples, foreign workmen build him his temples, it is foreigners who create and work for him: it is foreigners who shed their blood for him. He knows no 'people's army': he has only hired mercenaries who are ready to go to death on his behalf. He has no art of his own: bit by bit he has stolen it all from the other peoples or has watched them at work and then made his copy. He does not even know how merely to preserve the precious things that others have created: as he turns the treasures over in his hand they are transformed into dirt and

dung", (from a speech given on July 28, 1922). During the twelve years of life of the Third Reich, Wagnerian works were performed countless times. Hitler, himself a faithful Wagner 'fan', was to attend concerts regularly. According to memoirs of many men who worked close to Hitler, and other men in government, the Führer's inclination for Wagner was so strong, that sometimes it "gave the appearance that for him there was nothing else in the musical world" (according to the book *Wer War Goebbels?*, by Wilfred von Oven). Hitler favored in particular those performances by Wilhelm Furtwangler, by all accounts his favorite conductor. Furtwangler's understanding with the Berlin Philharmonic was so intense, he called the orchestra his 'right arm'.

Music Treasures on CD

I'm frequently asked for advice on what Classical compact discs to buy. I generally recommend my friends to stay away from performances of Wagner by Zubin Mehta, Daniel Barenboim or some other nonEuropean superstars of the entertainment "industry". The selection of excellent material is enormous; there is no real need to subsidize music of inferior quality. Today, due in part to the advancement of recording and remastering techniques, many of the greatest musical performances from the Third Reich are available for us to enjoy on Compact Disc. The high quality of these Compact Discs would happily surprise even the most refined and demanding audiophiles. The only flaw that I've found in some live recordings is an occasional repetitive sneezing or coughing, which in any case only stimulates one's own imagination to speculate who was the jerk who didn't just get up and leave, or perhaps to quickly blame an overly enthusiastic brownshirt who had a few too many beers on his way to the Opera House; brownshirts seem to get the heat for a lot of things, anyway. When the Berlin Wall fell, some seven years ago, independent recording companies (largely Italian and German) had the unprecedented opportunity to market this unique legacy. Until then, most of this precious material was just collecting dust in archives in Eastern Germany. Today

we have plenty of opportunities that we should take advantage of.

For many years it has been easy to obtain cassette or vinyl copies of NSDAP marches, as well as marches from the SS, the Wehrmacht, the Luftwaffe, the Kriegsmarine, etc. I will assume that the reader is already familiarized with these works or that, at least, they don't need introduction. There is something new in addition to the traditionally obtainable musical productions of the III Reich. From Classical music to top radio hits, a massive repertoire of musical production of the National Socialist era is now available for all of us to enjoy. Some of these recordings are witness, not only to the dedicated idealism of the times, but also to the heroic fighting. An excellent example of that is Beethoven's "Emperor Concerto's" version by pianist Walter Giesecking (available from Music & Arts Records); during certain moments of this recording heavy anti-air gunfire can be heard, as fighting developed between the Allies and the NS warriors who defended Berlin in 1944 (most likely French volunteers from the Charlemagne Division of the WaffenSS). Perhaps to that singular circumstance may also be attributed the reason of the unusually energetic character of this version. Although the Third Reich seemed to have put particular interest on producing the works of German composers, it wouldn't be accurate to say that the production of music during the III Reich was exclusively that way. Cultural exchange with Italy was quite busy, Italian Opera singers had starred in German feature films, and television, still in its very early days, displayed entertainers from diverse European backgrounds. Also, a good example of illustrating the pan-European character of the artistic activity is a well elaborated live production of "Carmen", composed by Bizet, a Frenchman; it has been suggested that Dr. Josef Goebbels himself was directly involved in this project, in which the stage appearance of soldiers was represented by men in SS uniforms. Unfortunately no film was taken of that show, so we have to content ourselves with eyewitness accounts. At this point it may come to

one's mind, what were they doing playing Beethoven, and experimenting with stereo recording techniques, while the invading hordes were nearing, in a recent statement (around 1994) by baritone Hans Hotter: "There was not enough food. It was difficult to travel. One concert I sang was interrupted by air raids three times ... I went through 160 air raids ... There was a mentality among people that helped to create special things ... This was the only way we could prove that we were doing the best we could for culture". Although not a National Socialist himself, Hans Hotter could not escape the exciting creative spirit of the days. The commitment of the musicians in particular, and also of people involved in other artistic expressions, was so strong, that the term "romanticism of steel" was commonly used as a very accurate description of the idealism in determination that was inspired by the National Socialist ideals which had triggered the German Revolution. But of course, not only Classical music was produced, recorded and performed during the years of the Reich. Factually, popular music was more abundant yet. The making of music for movies, live musicals, and radio broadcasting kept busy thousands of people, as the music industry in Germany grew to become one of the most productive in the world. Contrary to what the mainstream media wants us to believe, the III Reich was also fun. People had a wide range of choice when it came to entertainment.

All these changes reflected a greater shuffling taking place in Germany. One of those things that really changed during those twelve years was the social status of the workers, who until then could not afford attending live entertainment. It must be put into consideration that until the III Reich came into effect, Germany was a country with very little social mobility, not only if we were to judge by today's standards, but also by the standards of that time. For the poor the chances were they were going to remain poor; if one's father was a baker it was also quite likely that one was going to be a baker. Blue collar workers had little aspiration to obtain significant changes in their social status. Certain

things which were not of immediate necessity were not in the aspiration of many people. The Reich brought a lot of social changes to the German, made it possible for blue collar workers and their families to see large productions on stage, the kinds with dozens of dancers forming kaleidoscopic choreographies, that were later imitated by plagiarists in Hollywood. On many occasions, big shows were presented at factories where hundreds of workers were entertained, with the best performers, for free. On several occasions the Berlin Philharmonic, while conducted by Wilhelm Furtwangler, played lunch-time concerts at factories, for the listening pleasure of the workers during their breaks. Thus, in those twelve years, for the first time high quality art was within reach of all German workers. Germany was proud of this Renaissance, and didn't hide it. The lavishly produced musicals and movies were often reviewed in *Signal*, the forexport National Socialist large size magazine, which many compare to *Life Magazine* because of its format and heavily illustrated pages. In his speech of July 19, 1940, Adolf Hitler described some of the goals of the Reich as forming "a Socialist state of the highest culture". It was a true, volkish culture of the people, by the people and for the people.

III Reich Music on the Market

Finding these Classical recordings, although easily available in any well stocked Classical music store, can be tricky. The times I have asked for store assistance I have not found that much desire to assist. The minute it is being sensed that they deal with someone searching recordings from the III Reich, store employees withdraw their usual California friendliness. Don't be surprised if most of your questions find a cold "I don't know" for an answer. But, with additional information you should be able to help yourself and to make your own discoveries. I'd suggest to start by checking at CDs under Wagner and Beethoven, interpreted by Furtwangler, Max Lorenz primarily, also Von Karajan. Koch Schwann has released in 1995 two historical stereo recordings of Herbert Von Karajan, dated late 1944, stereo recordings don't get

much older than that. Once these CDs are found, look for the date of recording, most classical CD's are accurate enough to list the date, month and year of the original recording. If nothing is found in store, then ask to see the catalogs from Preiser, Rudolphe, Acanta, Laudis, and Music & Arts, which are some of the most popular record labels currently carrying this material. Any good size Classical record store will be able to special order from, if not all, at least some of the above listed labels. Now, it's entirely up to you to have a good time.

☆ ☆ ☆

Is Timothy McVeigh a Traitor?

by Guillermo Coletti

As the trial of the man accused of bombing the Federal Building in Oklahoma City neared an end, I was attentively following news reports, mainly on CNN, to catch a few words from the closing arguments by the Defense and the Prosecution. I expected both sides to perform interestingly and unbendingly. Doubtlessly, it was a trial full of human tragedy, since what was being decided was the fate of a young man who, just a few years ago, had been a hero for his own country. The outcome of these procedures was either going to be death or liberty. The representatives of the U.S. government were working to obtain a death sentence while the attorney for McVeigh was making a pale attempt for liberty. On the other hand, there was the highest number of victims ever suffered in a single act of violence in the United States, many of them innocent children. We are very fortunate that we have never experienced any mass annihilation as the Japanese suffered in Hiroshima and Nagasaki, or the Germans did in Dresden. Yes, the closing arguments promised to be torrid, emotionally charged, and they indeed were. A few words, said by a lady member of the Federal Prosecutor's team, captivated my attention. She said to the jurors, in ref-

erence to Timothy McVeigh: "Look into the eyes of a coward and tell him you will have courage. Tell him you will speak with one unified voice as the moral conscience of the community and tell him he is no patriot. He is a traitor and he deserves to die." Strong words. She said "he is a traitor and he deserves to die." I've heard that statement several times on CNN Headline News, as the news repeated every thirty minutes. A few weeks later I researched on the Internet and I found the transcripts of the proceedings as rendered by a Mr. Paul Zuckerman, I believe a court reporter. This particular passage can be found at: <http://db.oklahoman.net/cgi-bin/freeget?ID=66672>.

I will try to explain, briefly as usual, how an amateur curious of the legal system found himself in total amazement that day, and why "Look into the eyes of a coward...", she has said. The Federal prosecutor then continued: "Tell him you will speak with one unified voice as the moral conscience of the community..." That last portion brought to mind instructions routinely given to jurors, and after reviewing them I couldn't find anything remotely close to a direction to the jury to speak as the "Moral conscience of the community." It was news to me that the moral conscience of the community spoke through jurors in Federal courts. It sounded, at least to me, slightly ambiguous. Was it possible that the closing statement of the prosecutors was being charged extrajudicially with emotions? And if that had been the case, was it possible that that particular statement may have gone unnoticed by the Honorable Richard P. Matsch, the sitting Federal judge, and also by McVeigh's own attorney? After all, and this point can not be stressed enough, there is no freedom of speech in a courtroom, and perhaps that's a good thing too. Every word said during a trial has to adjust to the case in question. A prosecutor doesn't have a right to say things like: "Oh, well, the defendant is a son of a bitch", or, "tell him he's a redneck and that you won't take it". In a courtroom there are strict rules controlling what is permitted to be said and what is allowed to go on the record. Those

same strict rules of speech had, in some cases, benefited the prosecution. For example, during the Manson trial Bugliosi (the Los Angeles Assistant D.A.) referred to defendant Manson as a "bastard". In legal terms, Charles Manson is a bastard, so the statement was admitted. Was it possible that Bugliosi called Manson a "bastard" for reasons other than clarifying Manson's partial illegitimacy at birth and, consequently, benefited from the usage of such stigmatizing term?

"He is a traitor and he deserves to die", she added. That statement immediately reminded me of a conversation I've heard on television just months before this trial. A member of the legal team that prosecuted Jonathan Pollard was discussing how their closing arguments had been adjusted to all the technicalities of the law. It is obvious that there was a desire to appease any sense of impropriety that the Jewish community may have potentially or otherwise developed. He has specifically mentioned that the team of U.S. Attorneys handling the case had agreed not to refer to Mr. Pollard as a "traitor" because he, simply, was not being accused of treason. An uncomplicated and logical example of why officers of the court can not slander people. Jonathan Pollard is a Jewish American citizen who collaborated with the government of Israel by stealing, for that country, information from the American military classified as top-secret. If that rule applied to the case of Pollard why wouldn't it also apply to McVeigh?, I was asking myself. McVeigh was not a defendant in a case of treason and, therefore, he could have never been a convicted traitor. Has the government had the ability to try and convict him of treason, they could have presented such case against McVeigh. But that's not the case. So, the question in my mind is: is McVeigh a traitor?

All of these are very interesting legal terms. Let's see what, also in legal terms, is treason. Treason, according to the law, is: "The offense of attempting to overthrow the government of the state to which the offender owes allegiance; or of betraying the state into the hands of a foreign power. Treason

son consists of two elements: Adherence to the enemy, and rendering him aid and comfort." The charge of treason is a very severe charge, of which a defendant can be convicted only on the testimony of at least two witnesses, or confession in open court. McVeigh was never charged with attempting to overthrow any government. Pollard, however, was charged with and convicted of spying for a foreign government.

The definition of the term "treason" gives us another word, "allegiance" which in legal terminology may have an accepted meaning different from that given in everyday colloquy. What is allegiance? "Obligation of fidelity and obedience to the government in consideration for protection that government gives." Allegiance between the individual and the government, or the state, is contracted through an Oath of Allegiance. In America, elected officials take an Oath of Allegiance to the Constitution. That compels every elected official in the United States to protect all the constitutional liberties granted to citizens.

And, in spite of the heated closing arguments, research of legal wording, media coverage, politics, etc., the question still seeks an answer: Is McVeigh a traitor?



Feds Gave McVeigh Lawyer \$10 Million to Throw the Case

by Winston Smith

Media reports have now revealed that the Federal government has contributed a total of ten million dollars thus far to the McVeigh defense team headed by Stephen Jones. Clearly this raises the issue of conflict of interest. Could Mr. Jones fairly proceed against the Federal government on behalf of McVeigh and yet still receive a sweep stakes income from his courtroom opponents?

In court, the defense offered by Mr. Jones has been char-

acterized as weak, hesitant, and lackluster by observers both for and against Tim McVeigh. Jones' defense was short, incomplete, confused, and did not scratch the surface of a dozen important issues regarding the Oklahoma City bombing. Mr. Jones has made no issue of the swift demolition of the Murrah Building, which contained irreplaceable forensic evidence. Mr. Jones did not object to the exclusion from the trial of the eminent explosives expert, retired Air Force General Benton Partin. Mr. Jones did not object to the exclusion of General Partin's scientific report on the Murrah bombing which stated the fertilizer-fuel oil bomb was of insufficient energy to cause all the damage done to the building. Mr. Jones did not object to burial of the Murrah Building rubble or the armed guards which prevented General Partin and other explosives experts from examining that rubble.

Mr. Jones has received national attention achieved by only a few superstar lawyers. Yet his reputation is far from enhanced. He put on a weak and flaccid defense, saw his client convicted on all counts after a short jury deliberation, and was not even able to spare him the death sentence. His post-verdict demeanor is quiet and passive. Certainly future clients will have no trouble choosing between the ineffective Mr. Jones and legal tigers such as Messrs. Spence, Cochran and Bailey. Mr. Jones of course, does not need to worry about future clients. He has ten million bucks in the bank, courtesy of the government against whom he was supposed to be defending Timothy McVeigh.

In the haste to pour an ocean of hatred and revenge on McVeigh, critical evidence leading to the accomplices and/or real killers is being deliberately hidden from the American people by a flawed and corrupt justice system. The largesse heaped on Mr. Jones by the same Federal government bent on secreting essential forensic evidence can only create bonafide suspicions that Tim McVeigh's lawyer was bribed to throw the case. McVeigh himself seems to think so; this week he has been desperately trying to fire Jones, *but may not be allowed to do so by the judge*. The poor kid may be stuck with this asshole right up to the hour they strap him onto the

death gurney to receive the lethal injection.

There is clear evidence of additional explosives inside the Murrah Building. There is clear evidence that John Doe Number Two exists. Those responsible are not being investigated because the evidence is now hidden. Killers remain free and the nauseating Jews of the media rejoice.

From *Resistance*, Issue #127, August 18, 1997. Subscriptions available from NSWPP, P.O. Box 9444, Chapel Hill, N.C. 27515-9444.

☆ ☆ ☆

Did Tim McVeigh Hear "Miles To Go..." On The Telefon?

by Winston Smith

Ever wonder where all those "lone nuts" come from? You know, the Lee Harvey Oswaldsm, the Sirhan Sirhans, the Arthur Bremers, the John Hinckleys, the John Patlers, the Andrew Cunanans, possibly Tim McVeigh? These guys who do seemingly irrational, violent things which always turn out to be strangely convenient for the interests of the power structure in this country?

One movie which all National Socialists need to rent on video or catch on the late show is the Charles Bronson flick *Telefon*, a spy thriller which deals with the idea of how individuals can be mentally brainwashed and programmed to commit acts of apparently deranged and pointless violence which in fact serve The Agenda. The key words which activate these zombie killer terrorists, whispered into the telephone by a plausibly nasty Donald Pleasance, are lines from the Robert Frost poem about "You have promises to keep, and miles to go before you sleep..."

The following article is a very heavily edited excerpt from from the looney-left magazine *Konformist*. I have excised almost 50% of the original text, removing as much neo-Marxist

politically correct raving as I can while retaining the kernel substance of the article, because this topic is something that concerns this Party deeply: the artificial creation of government-run, controlled cults to conduct experiments in social and psychological engineering, to gather intelligence on dissidents, and to implement unofficial government policy very unofficially. Those of you who are familiar with what the NSWPP has experienced over the past year will understand the relevance to our own situation, and will be able to spot a certain disturbing similarity of pattern.

Looking back at what we *know* about the past behavior of the United States government and the secret Anglo-Zionist power structure, is there anything really inherently impossible, or even improbable, that such things are being done by our lords and masters? Let us assume for the sake of argument that the medical and psychological technology exists to carry out this kind of deadly brainwashing—and it most certainly does exist. Does anyone believe that the New World Order would *not* make use of such techniques? Why not? What would prevent them from doing so? Certainly not moral scruples; these are the same people who six years ago slaughtered 200,000 Iraqis without a qualm.

The thing that always bothers me about these "lone nut" incidents is how neatly *convenient* they always seem to be for the powers that be—an outspoken critic of the status quo is silenced, a chance is obtained to introduce draconian new laws, bad publicity is generated for those who dissent from The Agenda. I simply don't believe in that kind of coincidence. Yes, yes, I know that all of this kind of thing is supposed to be whacked-out, paranoid conspiracy theory. But remember—paranoids have enemies too, and just because you're paranoid don't mean they ain't out to get you.

From *Resistance*, Issue #128, August 25, 1997. Subscriptions available from NSWPP, P.O. Box 9444, Chapel Hill, N.C. 27515-9444.

The Women of Monte Cassino: Many War Atrocities Are Utterly Ignored

By Dr. William Pierce

It seems that every time I pick up a newspaper I read about a new claim the Jews are making on someone else's money. It began a few months ago when they claimed that the Swiss hadn't been diligent enough in trying to track down the heirs of Jews who had deposited money in Swiss banks back during the 1930s, before the Second World War, and then never reclaimed it. Seven billion dollars the Jews wanted from the Swiss people — plus interest, of course. And when the Swiss politicians, instead of telling them to go to hell, started negotiating with them and offering them hundreds of millions of dollars, the Jews realized they had a good thing going, and they decided to push it. Next they accused the Swedes of having some gold left over from the Second World War which should be given to Jews to compensate them for their persecution. Then they went after Argentina and Portugal and France and eventually the United States as well. In France they announced that many buildings in Paris and other French cities had belonged to Jews sixty years ago, back before the Second World War, and now they want the French to pay them for these buildings — plus interest, of course. Every week there are new demands for more money to be given to the Jews, more gold. Anyone who scoffs at these Jewish claims is likely to be attacked by the media as an "anti-Semite," a "neo-Nazi," or, worst of all, a "Holocaust denier."

The whole racket, you see, is based on the "Holocaust," on the theory that the Jews have suffered uniquely at the hands of all the rest of us, and so now we owe them, and it is terribly wicked of us — or at least, very "insensitive" — to refuse their demands.

Now, I have no doubt that the Jews lost some money during the Second World War. Who didn't? It was a terribly de-

structive and murderous war. Everyone who was involved in it lost a lot. The Jews, however, are the only ones who seem to believe that the world owes them a living because of it. Perhaps they feel that they're entitled to more because they have made such a big investment in reminding everyone. They have used their control of Hollywood and of the television industry to produce hundreds of films and TV episodes to remind us of how they were mistreated by the terrible Germans and the Germans' French, Italian, Polish, Latvian, Lithuanian, and Ukrainian helpers — all through no fault of their own, of course. They are the only ones who have persuaded the U.S. government to let them set up a "Holocaust" museum on public property in Washington. They are the only ones who have pressured corrupt politicians and education officials in a dozen states to require special classes on the "Holocaust" for all high school students. What these special classes amount to is brainwashing intended to give the Jews a special, privileged status in the minds of the students: the status of the world's premier victims, the status of the world's premier blameless sufferers, the status of people to whom the world owes something. Just Jews. No one else.

This is crooked. This is dishonest. We understand why they do it, of course. They tell us that they do it so that we won't forget what terrible things we did to them, how we failed to rescue them from the Germans, and so on. But they also do it because the "Holocaust" is an immensely profitable racket for them. They suck billions of dollars in guilt money out of the rest of the world every year. But it is dishonest for two reasons. First, it greatly exaggerates the suffering of the Jews. It takes a few basic and indisputable facts — primarily the fact that the Germans did not like having Jews in control of their society and were determined to break their grip on Germany, and did in fact break that grip, sometimes by drastic measures — and it embroiders those basic facts with many, many lies: lies about soap made from Jewish corpses, lies about lampshades made from the skin of Jews, lies about gas chambers in many places where there were no gas chambers, and lies about German soldiers swinging Jewish babies

by their legs and bashing out their brains. We should not let the Jews compel the teaching of these lies to our children just so that they can continue sending us on a guilt trip and bleeding the world for as much money as they can get.

I was reading a story in the *New York Times* just a few days ago about a study being conducted at Cambridge University on the fate of part-Jews in Germany, and the story quoted a woman who was living in Germany in the 1930s. Her mother was German and her father was a Jew, and she went to the headquarters of the Gestapo in Berlin in 1938 to complain that the government had ordered her father to leave Germany. She said that the Gestapo officers took her into a back office of the headquarters and raped her.

Now, I *know* that *didn't* happen. A White woman might get raped in a police station in New York or Washington or Chicago today, but the Berlin Gestapo did not rape anybody. Berlin in 1938 was not like New York or Washington, DC, today. It was an orderly place. It was a place with rules. It was a place where women did not have to worry about being raped by the police. Such behavior was unthinkable. But it makes a nice lie to embroider the "Holocaust" with.

There's another reason why this claim by the Jews that the world owes them a living because they are the world's premier victims is crooked. It is crooked because it is associated with the deliberate suppression of the truth about what has happened to other people: in particular about what the Jews and their allies have done to other people. If you want to learn about atrocities, take a look at what the Bolsheviks did in Russia and Ukraine. You've probably heard very vague stories about the mass murder of 30 million *kulaks*, 30 million Ukrainian and Russian and German farmers, by the Communists in the 1920s and 1930s, but very few details, I'm sure. This is not taught in the schools, and Hollywood does not make films about this, because the majority of the Bolshevik commissars who supervised this program of mass murder were Communist Jews, and their victims were Gentiles. What's the point in reminding the world about that? For the same reason you do not hear about what the Commu-

nist secret police did in their torture and execution cells in Poland, Germany, Hungary, Czechoslovakia, and elsewhere after the Second World War, when they were making eastern Europe safe for Communism. You don't hear about it because not only were the victims not Jews, but the torturers and murderers in many cases were Jews.

Suppose the relatives, the heirs, of all of these non-Jewish victims organized themselves and began demanding that they be paid compensation for what had been done to them and for what had been stolen from them 55 or 60 or 70 years ago? Even if they did you still wouldn't hear about it, because the people who control the media would make sure that their story didn't get told.

Let me tell you about one group of victims — *real* victims — from the Second World War that you've never heard about for this very reason. In May 1944 the Allies — the forces of democracy and equality, the anti-Nazi and pro-Jewish forces — finally succeeded in taking Monte Cassino in the Apennines of central Italy away from the German Army, after bombing Monte Cassino's sixth-century abbey into ruins. The Allies had some Moroccan soldiers with them. They wanted "diversity" in their armed forces even then. They wanted to demonstrate their belief in racial equality. The Moroccans were only mediocre as fighters, but they really excelled at cutting the throats of prisoners after the fighting was over. They were pretty good at raping civilians too. The night after the battle for Monte Cassino was over and the Germans had withdrawn in good order, a division of Moroccan soldiers — 12,000 of them — left their camp and swarmed over a group of mountain villages around Monte Cassino. They raped every village woman and girl they could get their hands on, an estimated 3,000 women, ranging in age from 11 years to 86. They murdered 800 village men who tried to protect their women. They abused some of the women so badly that more than 100 of them died.

The people of these mountain villages are descended from the ancient Volsci, one of the tribes in pre-Roman Italy, and their women are reputed to be taller and more graceful than

other women in that part of Italy. The Moroccan soldiers selected the prettiest girls for gang-raping, with long lines of dark-skinned Moroccans waiting their turn in front of each one, while other Moroccans held the victims down. Two sisters, 15 and 18 years old, were raped by more than 200 Moroccans each. One of them died from the abuse. The other has spent the last 53 years in a mental hospital. The Moroccans even raped some of the young men in the villages. The Moroccans also destroyed most of the buildings in the villages and stole everything of value.

Interestingly enough, there is no mention of this action by our gallant Colored allies from North Africa in most of the histories of the battle for Monte Cassino which have been published since the war. Not even the official history published by the U.S. War Department mentions what the Moroccans did to these Italian mountain villagers. Jewish policy during and since the war has been to ignore any atrocity committed by the people on their side — unless they could blame it on their enemies. For example, the murder by Jewish execution squads belonging to the Soviet secret police of 15,000 Polish officers and intellectuals in 1940 was blamed on the Germans after the advancing German Army uncovered the bodies of more than 4,000 of the victims in the Katyn forest. Even years after the end of the war many elements of the controlled media continued to parrot this lie about German guilt for the Katyn murders. Jewish control of the news media made this easy.

And of course, reports of the atrocities committed against the Germans by Soviet forces during and after the war also were suppressed. The horrible mass rapes of German women and young girls and the mass murder of German civilians and prisoners of war were deliberately incited by the Jewish-Soviet propaganda commissar Ilya Ehrenburg. This hate-crazed Jewish commissar explicitly urged the Red Army to rape German women and murder German civilians, including children. And they did. But of course, Hollywood has never made a film about these horrible atrocities. And so far as I am aware, none of the heirs of these Polish, German, or

Italian victims of the pro-Jewish Allies have made any demands on the various Allied governments for restitution.

Of all the people who suffered losses during the Second World War, it's only the Jews who are demanding to be paid, only the Jews who are trying to capitalize on their losses — and exaggerating and lying about those losses so that they can inflate their claims for restitution. Of course, it really wouldn't do any of these Poles, Germans, or Italians any good to make claims for restitution, because they don't control the media, and without the media to back them up the politicians would just laugh in their faces.

Imagine a delegation of elderly Italian village women from the Monte Cassino area showing up in Washington and claiming restitution from the U.S. government for their horrible experience of being gang-raped by Moroccans 53 years ago. After all, it was an American, General Dwight Eisenhower, who was in charge of the Allied war effort and who therefore had responsibility for the conduct of the Allied soldiers, including the Moroccans. The Moroccans already had a reputation as a bunch of raping, cutthroat savages, so that even bringing Moroccan soldiers into Europe constituted a war crime and a crime against humanity.

But can you imagine any of our politicians even giving these women the time of day? New York Senator Alphonse D'Amato has been beating the drums for the Jews who are demanding gold from the Swiss, the Swedes, and everyone else. I am sure that he would not be so helpful to his fellow Italians. After all, Italians don't own the *New York Times*. No, these Italian women would be ignored. To claim victim status like the Jews, thereby stealing part of the spotlight from the Jews, would be considered tantamount to anti-Semitism. And to complain about being raped by Colored soldiers certainly would smack of racism. When the politicians saw these women coming they would run in the other direction, and Senator D'Amato would be running faster than all the rest.

You know, it may be that this business of Jews extorting a few billion dollars from various governments and banks

and insurance companies they claim shortchanged them 60 years ago isn't a big deal. After all, it's only money. But it is nevertheless a good illustration, I believe, both of the way the Jews work and of the absolute necessity that we regain control of our mass media. In my view, what was done to those women in the villages around Monte Cassino in May 1944 is a far worse crime than anything the Jews claim happened to them — even if every one of their claims were true. It is also a crime that the news of this terrible atrocity was suppressed. Our children today are being taught a false version of history and are being led to wrong conclusions as a result. Because of this they are unable effectively to defend their society, their civilization, and their race. They have been given false notions of who their friends are and who their enemies are. And they have been given these false ideas, they have been led to these wrong conclusions, for one reason only, and that is because it benefits the Jews.

This is a terrible crime. It would justify a hundred Nuremberg trials and the hanging of every general, every politician, and every media boss who participated in it.

If our people are to survive we must know what's happening in the world around us. We must know the truth about what has happened to us in the past, not lies designed to benefit the Jews. You know, I harp on this point a lot, but that is because it is of supreme importance. Some people deliberately avoid understanding that. They pretend that it should be of no concern to us who controls our communications media. Someone has to control them, and so it may as well be Jews, they think. How does that hurt us, they ask. We can still get the latest basketball scores. We can still find out what the weather forecast is. We can still watch our favorite game show or situation comedy. Why should we be concerned that it's the Jews providing these things for us instead of someone else?

Let me tell you again why we should be concerned, and I'll say it slowly this time. We were not told by the media about what the Communists were doing in the Soviet Union in the 1920s and the 1930s, because the Jews didn't want us

to know. It might turn us against Communism, and in the Communist Soviet Union Jews were riding high. The Jews didn't want us to be against Communism. So there were no Hollywood films showing Russian and Ukrainian farmers dying of starvation while Jewish commissars ate caviar. Instead, what we got from the mid-1930s on was anti-German films and anti-German propaganda in the newspapers and on the radio. The Jews wanted us to be anti-German, because the Germans were kicking the Jews out of Germany. We were lied to so much and for so long that we ended up allying ourselves with the Communists in order to destroy the Germans. And in 1943, when the German Army discovered the bodies of those 15,000 Polish officers and intellectuals who had been murdered by the Communists, the Jewish media over here lied to us again and told us that the Germans had done it. And it was all of these lies which led directly to all of those women in the mountain villages around Monte Cassino being gang-raped by Moroccan soldiers in May 1944. And the same lies led to the gang-rape and the mass murder of millions of Germans in the years after that.

But for these lies we never would have been involved in a war in Europe, even with the Japanese attack on Pearl Harbor. But for these lies, Communism would have been crushed in Europe 50 years sooner. But for these lies, the most horrible crimes in history would have been avoided.

So it does matter who controls the media. It mattered then, and it matters now, because we're still being lied to. It is the worst sort of irresponsibility to imagine that you will be nice by not noticing what the Jews are doing with the media and by politely accepting all of their "Holocaust" claims. That is not nice. That is criminal. People who thought like that are partly responsible for all of the crimes of the Second World War. Until we take the media away from the liars, we will blunder into one crime after another and one catastrophe after another. We can't afford many more.

From: *Free Speech*, July 1997, \$40.00 per year. National Vanguard Books, P.O. Box 330, Hillsboro, WV 24946

George Bush

Declared Persona Non Grata in Japan

by

Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

The March, 1991 issue of the *Liberty Bell* contained a group of essays that protested American participation in the war against Iraq, which proved to be a very costly undertaking that was of no benefit to the American people as a whole. These essays have now taken on a new significance in the light of an article published in the June-July issue of the internationally respected pro-Aryan periodical, *IMPACT* (Box 28233, Sunnyside 0132, Republic of South Africa)

In a detailed, well-reasoned essay Colin Jordan contrasted the invasion of Kuwait by Iraq with the invasion of Lebanon by Israel, against which no action was undertaken by the United States, of course. Mr. Jordan also mentioned that act of war carried out by Israel in 1981 against Iraq, namely the bombing of its nuclear energy plant. Dr. William Pierce posed the question, "Why War?" He analyzed in detail the illogical arguments that Bush & Co. used to justify the murderous war against Iraq. My own essay, "Reflections on the Moral Aspects of George Bush's War Against Iraq," began with the following sentences:

As an American I am deeply concerned about the moral culpability of my country in its unprovoked military measures against Iraq, a country of moderate size which was no military threat to the United States. To many people throughout the world, but especially in the Islamic countries, Americans now seem like brutal, irrational bullies who are intent on seizing the property of other countries by force. ("Blood for oil.") Such a crime is commonly called robbery.

I concluded my essay as follows:

No matter how short or how long the war, no matter how few or how many Americans killed or maimed for life, the

war represents the triumph of the objectives of Zionism over the interests of the American people as a whole.

Now we learn from the story in *IMPACT*, a report by Daniel New, Box 927, Conrow, Texas 77305, that the International War Crimes Tribunal has convicted George Bush, along with Generals Powell and Schwarzkopf, of 19 charges of war crimes brought before the IWCT on 6 May 1991. The charges involved "crimes against humanity for their rôle in killing civilians in a massacre of retreating Iraqi soldiers on the infamous 'highway of death' at the end of the Gulf War in 1991."

The item points out that the Japanese foreign ministry has now declared George Bush and others who were convicted of the crimes to be *personae non grata* and as such are prohibited from entering Japan. This was reported by the Associated Press writer Henry Williams, but the AP did not use his story. Why should the American people be denied such significant information? Because it would harm the interests of ZOG?

Those who have a serious desire to know what is really going on in the world should read periodicals such as the *Liberty Bell* and *IMPACT*.

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb.) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's 1984" —R.S.H. "A searing expose of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. App). **THE ANTI-HUMANS**, Order #01013. Sale priced, single copy \$2.00 + \$1.50 postage, 10 for \$15.00 + \$5.00 postage. **Order from:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS,
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

A CHOICE OF PLANS TO SAVE THE WHITE RACE (OR PART OF IT)

By Allan Callahan

Some of our kind think it is too late to save ourselves, considering that our race went from about 1/3 of the world's population in 1900 to only 1/10 in less than a century, and is projected to be only 1% by the end of the 21st century; and taking into account the number of coloreds already in some of the white nations, plus the miscegenation that has already taken place, they say we might as well give up, accept the idea of extinction, and admit that we are finished.

The facts are grim enough, alright, but there are others among our race who are not ready to give up yet. There is still a chance to turn it around. There are only two options regarding the physical makeup of future generations: *purity* or *mongrelization*, which means, in starkest terms, *preservation* or *destruction*! We choose the first option.

To achieve it, we must have *geographic separation* of the races. This means that coloreds must either leave the majority white nations entirely, or some territories must be split off from these nations, to give these peoples territories of their own, from which they could form their own countries, and have their own sovereignty. They could then be called "ethnostates."

Any plan to preserve our people is not going to start all over the planet, at once; it will have to begin in one particular nation, somewhere. If it succeeds there, maybe other white nations can take heart and pick up on some variation of it, to fit their own particular circumstances.

The idea of *geographical separation* is not new, but has not been discussed much. The following two proposals regarding it should be looked at and reflected upon: one was made by Tom Metzger of W.A.R. (White Aryan Resistance); the other was made by Wilmot Robertson, who has written extensively on the race problem.

Let's take Metzger's plan first. He says we should consider a referendum to split the U.S. into three independent republics: (1) A colored, intolerant nation. (2) A white, intolerant nation. (3) A nation in which tolerance of every diversity or perversity would be absolutely mandated.

This would include street people, pornographers, drug addicts, homos and child molesters. No discrimination would be allowed in either public or private education, housing or employment. All groups living there would have to accept all other groups. Metzger says the Jews quite naturally belong here.

Those whites who wanted to live among their "colored brothers" would belong here, too. Plus all those married to, or living with, coloreds. The coloreds themselves would decide if they wanted any types of subdivisions; and, if so, what types? They might want quite a few, or none; or might, say, only want to split the Jews off and have them live to themselves. At any rate, Metzger's plan would give a pick of choices which should please just about everybody.

Then we have Wilmot Robertson's plan, which he laid out in his book, *Ventilations*. He advocates Hawaii as a homeland for Orientals, plus other enclaves on the mainland. Whites would leave these enclaves, and Hawaii itself, except for those working for the defense establishment.

The majority of Mexicans now reside in the West and Southwest. To give them enough territory for an independent nation, Robertson proposes giving them a strip of U.S. territory 40 miles wide, just north of the Mexican border, and extending the full length of it.

It would be sort of a tit-for-tat exchange; Mexicans would replace the whites that moved north, while whites replaced Mexicans that moved south. Whites would have to vacate cities such as El Paso, San Diego, Brownsville and Yuma, but it would be worth it. Not only would it do away with the strife and confrontation between the two peoples; but, more importantly, it would help whites in their goal of avoiding extinction through miscegenation. One California white girl said that, in her highschool graduation class, all her female friends but one

or two later married Mexicans. Without separation, this will be repeated millions and millions of times in the future.

A dispensation might be made for the quarter million or so Hispanos who have lived in New Mexico for around 300 years, largely around the Santa Fe region. They have little or nothing to do with the Mexican-American elsewhere.

Far more than half the negroes now live in urban areas, and more and more they are congregating in large cities. For those living outside the South, Robertson suggests enlarging the areas of the 20 biggest black communities to make room for more people to come in from smaller cities where the black population is relatively low. There would be no all-black cities, but their communities would be self-governing cities within cities, and their relationship with other ethnic groups mostly of an economic nature. In the rural South, certain counties in each state could be set aside for negroes, where they could manage their own affairs. Many are already congregated in their own areas in numerous towns and localities. At any rate, instead of having thousands of pockets of negroes scattered all over the U.S., there would be far less of them.

The pure-blooded Spanish Cubans are of course white, and could live with American whites. Most Cubans, however, are mixed bloods, of all hues, going down to some pure-blooded negroes who are as black as coal. The largest Cuban elements are already living in Miami and other parts of southeast Florida, so this would be the most logical place for a homeland for them.

No people need a land of their own more than Jews. From ancient Egypt up to the present, they have not been able to develop lasting, peaceful relations with other peoples. Since a large percentage live in New York City, Los Angeles and Miami Beach, there is no reason why their present enclaves there couldn't be enlarged enough for all of them.

As aforementioned, the idea of *geographical separation* is not new, and has been done many times in the past, in many places. For a few examples, consider what happened in Asia Minor after WWI. After four wars fought between 1912 and 1922, the Allied Powers brokered an exchange of populations

between certain peoples. Over two million Greeks, Turks and Bulgarians were repatriated. It was a population exchange, a trading of homes and lands, a giving up of abodes and properties in one place for new ones elsewhere. While most naturally did not want to move, the Allies said that they must, to lessen the danger of war. This took place from 1923 to 1926.

In 1792, Russia put most of her Jews—around five million—in an area stretching from Ukraine to Poland. This was called the “Pale of Settlement.” An exception was made for some 300,000. They could live “beyond the Pale.”

And we put many Indians on reservations in the 19th century. In the case of the Georgia Indians, the Supreme Court said that they couldn't be moved. President Andrew Jackson said: “The Supreme Court has made its decision; now let them enforce it.” Jackson simply called out the army, moved the Indians, and that was that.

If America opts for resettlement of colored population groups, it should be done orderly and humanely, maybe taking up to a decade or so. Of course, there will be many whites who will not want to give up any territory for homelands for racial aliens, and it is possible that this can indeed be avoided. Many coloreds might be repatriated back to their traditional homelands, with aid provided to help them get resettled. Those of child bearing age could opt for sterilization, at government expense, with maybe bonuses given out also. And other ways might also be found to help solve the problem.

But if *some* territory is to be eventually turned over to coloreds, the two foregoing plans should be considered. Robertson's plan goes into more detail, while Metzger simply calls for splitting the U.S. up into three independent republics. However, it is unlikely that Metzger would expect them to all be the same size.

It is said that coloreds make up 25% of our population, but a lot of them are illegals, and deserve no territory. What percent are illegal? No one knows for sure, but it wouldn't be surprising if it would be 10% or more. So, under anyone's plan, it appears that coloreds shouldn't have more than 15% of American territory, at the most.

Under Metzger's plan, the amount of territory allotted under Category No. (1) might be about the same as Robertson's; the big question would be how much to allot under Category No. (3)? There is no need to speculate too much on it now; it could be decided "in the fullness of time."

Although Robertson's is a good plan, personally I lean towards Metzger's, chiefly because of the way it would address negroes. Robertson would keep them somewhat tied to whites economically, at least for a while, whereas Metzger made no such stipulation, and would presumably give them full sovereignty, just as soon as the plan could be fully implemented. For years they've complained that whites have been "holding them down," so, let them *show their stuff*, and sink or swim on their own. They claim to be equal; so, if they are, they certainly don't need us. In fact, *all* coloreds would be cut loose, under the Metzger plan. Although he hasn't gone much into details yet, presumably the three independent republics could engage in trade, allow tourism, and have cultural contacts,

This is a choice of plans to save the white race, but we realize that, with the decades of brainwashing that our people have undergone, not all of the race can be saved. But a large percentage can be, and if we can turn things around in America, maybe our example will encourage other nations in the white world to take action, too.

Some time back, someone stated that our people talk about *geographic separation* of the races, but never submit any plans. Well, here are two, Take your choice, or maybe you, dear reader, can come up with a better one. If so, then *lay it on us!*

At any rate, we need to start debating this issue. Nothing is going to happen until a lot more white people realize that we are heading toward extinction unless we change our ways. There is more than a little likelihood that this will happen when all those with the rudiments of a brain realize that "Amereeka" is coming apart at the seams, and *something* needs to be done. □

Omnium-Gatherum: Egalitarianism and Christendom

by DGR

This octopus-like concept and pseudo-science espouses equality of all life and dominates the sociological departments of academia today. Its creation was assisted by certain political and religious influences and reintroduced into Western culture recently. (It most likely was first introduced during the cultural revolution of ancient Egypt which was also accompanied by massive immigration.) Efforts by these organizations to channel the general population into any of several parallel mental "tracks" — all of which espouse the same basic philosophies, objectives, societal management & development plans — have been extremely successful. Few realize though their trail drive in the dark arrives soon at the Fabian shipping station.

Egalitarianism and its resulting socialism could be countered by the concepts of evolution were it not for Christendom. Doctrines of the Christian church never considered or allowed for evolution and this is understandable since it was only recently developed in the last century. Certain reform oriented Christian sects have emerged that support egalitarianism and socialism. Their doctrines vary but provide support, either passively or indirectly, for social orientation. Traditional beliefs however have held firm.

Traditional Christendom, by maintaining their old doctrines, indirectly and actively supports the objectives of Fabian egalitarianism and socialism. By denying the existence of differences between organisms and evolution, they poison themselves politically and a slow death process ensues. Examples here include Christendom in the United States over the last century, the Western culture of the country as a whole, and the erosion of individual liberties on

which the country was founded. All of these have been replaced by "social responsibility" and "sustainable development" concerns.

Apostates of traditional folklore, seeking a "kinder and gentler" god, most often turn to these new social sects in order to maintain as much integrity to their beliefs as possible. In making this choice they reject a third alternative, i.e., the nationalistic viewpoint which parallels their traditional doctrines with respect to individual liberty and morality. Both groups, following the creation story, reject, isolate and castigate individuals who have a propensity to include in their global observations racial differences based on evolution. These individuals are considered to be immoral only because they do not accept the doctrine of creation or the verses of Jesus about love and mankind. Despite the animosity, their numbers increase each day. They are ostracized and overwhelmed by the media which encourages the public to believe everyone is simultaneously identical but unique. This viewpoint is held by many groups and organizations of social influence including the academic, "scholarly social sciences" and various religions such as B'hai and Judaism. Despite all of this misinformation and philosophical meanderings, evolution supports the racial "cognizant" in every fashion.

Without wandering around too much in this omnium-gatherum, the point here is that Christianity could maintain its integrity, religion, and moral standards of the Bible (with regard to homosexuality, family, etc.) if they would not reject a nationalistic philosophy and its doctrines. A nationalistic agenda supports and parallels their beliefs to morality, freedom from government intrusions and individual liberties such as free worship. Christianity, once the religion of the Caucasian European world, sought to be the religion of the entire world and include all races. This was a dismal failure despite its global omnipresence. What it has succeeded at, magnificently I might add, was becoming the religion of *o povo*. Jesus Christ is the religion of the people. Through him,

even the poorest of the poor, the downtrodden, rejected, the nobody, etc., can obtain salvation and enter a better world after death. All that is required is faith and morality. If either fails, all can be forgiven and the system remains the same. If the whole thing is false, it makes no difference, for the institute remains and there will always be a fresh supply of *o povo*.

Strangely enough, these concepts are identical to the doctrines of Osiris of ancient Egypt. For more than four millennia Osiris saved the souls of the poor. He was a necessity because the sacerdotal government of Egypt, a purely socialist government totalitarian in nature, controlled every aspect of personal affairs, business, politics, and religion in the country. Those who could not financially support the priesthood did not fit in. During the decline of the Egyptian empire, Osiris was introduced and well accepted into Palestine circa the Babylonian captivity. His popularity, which grew for a few centuries, quickly disappeared with the emergence of Christianity, the arrival of the prophesied messiah. Regardless of whether his rituals were actually discontinued or the name was only changed, the parallels between Osiris and Christ are obvious.

It is doubtful Christianity will become the religion of the world as history repeats itself again. The concept has not changed, only the name of the messiah. The "new world order" today parallels closely the Egyptian empire. Today's poor have as little in common with the "chosen few" as their predecessors did with the sacerdotal heads of yester-centuries. The "new world order" this time, however, will not be Rome. Unless communist in nature and secretly controlled, or maybe even in perfect harmony in mind and soul, any organization of poor will not have the financial or political means to change or even influence the new sacerdotal socialist government which will control the world's raw materials, currencies, and all trade. We can't even control the hoaxes they have perpetuated for five decades so far. Christendom

should listen to the few dissident voices that remain within it before the arrival of some digital messiah in a spaceship who urges everyone to begin the millennium by calling themselves B'Moo B'Fools.

☆ ☆ ☆

Another Extravagant Theory on Race ? So

What !

by DGR

[Re: "Another Extravagant Theory on Race", by Guillermo Colletti, *Liberty Bell* / August 1997]

The article by Mr. Colletti focused my attention on the extensive media attempts of today to manipulate the minds of unsuspecting and trusting global inhabitants. Mr. Cavalli-Sforza, his data and his conclusions clearly deserve a closer review.

Issues racially oriented have been greatly distorted over the last half century under the control of religious doctrines, business development and political corruption. Much of the problem, as already quoted from Dr. Hans F.K. Günther, falls upon "Christendom" for diversifying doctrines and liberalizing agendas in their quest for wealth, power, and a sacerdotal state similar to that of ancient Egypt. It was a mistake however to disassociate themselves from ethnocentrics, conservatives whose backgrounds and values closely parallel their own, to embrace instead others who doom the institute through liberalism, much the same as it was fifty, or five thousand, years ago.

One should not forget that "race" is a term comprised of two components; an external manifestation of the cellular genome and culture. Culture is a function of the former but further developed and refined by the local environment of the

organism, which influences maturation both metabolically and mentally. French is different from German. Ditto for Spanish, Italian, etc. If we step to the larger picture, all of the above as a whole, i.e. Western culture, it is different from the Occidental and African cultures. We must not only be perpetually cognizant of the plane of observation temporarily used to perceive the world but also maintain the ability to re-focus instantaneously, i.e., shift to the "big picture." This is especially critical with regard to evolution and time.

Mr. Cavalli-Sforza's article has deceived many of his readers, Mr. Colletti included, by omitting the relevance of the term "African" genes. To clarify, we note that any study of Europeans could only cover at a maximum 100,000 years or so, as determined from mitochondrial DNA studies published in recent years. The 1987 study by Allan Wilson et al. at Berkeley, traced all human DNA on the planet back to an "African mother" as the origin. For the ethnocentric-oriented, we calm their nerves by pointing out that the term "African mother" does not necessarily mean the obvious. At that time no contemporary sub-species existed. Neanderthals existed along with a few other bipeds, *Homo "Somethingorother"*, but not the modern day African. This means before one hundred millennia ago, the term "European" does not apply. This is the relevance of Cavalli-Sforza's data. It traced the *Homo "Somethingorother"* origin to modern day "*Homo Sapien-Caucasian-European*", backwards, showing us clearly where the other two sub-species diverged along the way.

With this in mind we consider another fact, at the other extreme, one most people would rather ignore. Other DNA studies which compared the genome of humans and modern apes concluded the two sets of DNA were 95% identical. Both humans, *Homo Sapiens*, and modern apes, *Anthropoid "Whatever"*, evolved from a common creature discovered by Dr. Donald Johanson in the early 1970s, later named *Australopithecus Afarensis*. With this in mind it is clear that if the European genome is *only* 35% "African" in nature, one

should wonder how the other 60% disappeared over the last three million years since *Afarensis* became extinct. This is a good example of switching "pictures".

Today, the remnants of *Afarensis* and the "African mother" are simply a choice between one of only three races which evolved in parallel at some point; Caucasian, Congoid, and Asian. Only these three exist on the planet today, discounting miscegenation among them. This result can be easily deducted from a comparison of the skulls of these three sub-species by anyone. These facts must be understood clearly or else the "dis-application" of Cavalli-Sforza's data will lead everyone into the mental ruts of egalitarianism, i.e., believing a monkey descendant is a monkey descendant is a monkey descendant, which is certainly not true by any means.

Support for the model that modern sub-species, or "races" as some prefer, originated by divergence from a common, ancient origin is provided by Cavalli-Sforza. His classic marker studies reinforce Wilson's research although they are confusing to many readers. These models indicate that migration, coupled with the later evolvement in Europe, generated a pure strain of "Caucasian" individuals. The same applies to the other two groups which evolved elsewhere. This should clarify the term "African" genes, which really means "African" genes and not "congoid" genes. Congoid genes, i.e., the gene pool of the modern day sub-Saharan African, is almost 100% identical with the caucasian European genes.

All of this might seem quite shocking to the genetically challenged mind, however, we close considering the last small fraction of a percentage difference between the three sub-species listed above. One hundred millennia equals about six thousand generations. Random genetic drift is significant after only 100 generations, or about 2000 years. Both are superfluous for any type of organism to distinctly diverge, both physically and/or metabolically, as a result from the

unique environmental or cultural stresses found between Africa and Europe.

All studies indicate the evolution of the Caucasian in Europe occurred in 40000 years. Difficulty in accepting the virtually identical genetic nature between the three races is understandable, since one focuses mostly on obvious but trivial external physical traits for differentiation. Technically by definition however, organisms that interbreed are of the same species. Virtual identity is required, by both definition and genetically however, for species to interbreed. Miscegenation between *Homo* and *Anthropoid* is impossible with only a 5% difference between the two genera. Thus it is clear, *only a minute amount of genetic variation was required to create the modern sub-species or races seen today* and this was accomplished in only a fraction of the evolutionary clock. *These minor differences are the only concern of ethnocentric individuals.* The sub-species we see today were evolving into separate species, incapable of miscegenation when the process was halted by migrations millennia ago.

Darwin's theory of evolution clearly explains and supports ethnocentric viewpoints despite the disinformation published by egalitarian organizations and media. Religious doctrine need only to find a few errors in the Old Testament to concur, something which is long, long overdue. Germane veracity however is obscured by the media who often use research to confuse matters with irrelevant data. Because of all of this, the media should always be viewed with caution. Usually serving not only as an "opium" for the mental masses, large doses of media are often laced with the "arsenic" of disinformation. Despite the incessant effort to disprove evolution, at least certain aspects of it, to convince the public we evolved into identical socialist creatures instead, many in all three races know better. Some though are especially proud of the last 40000 years and not likely to be "drugged" easily. □

What Is Our Life For?

A National-Socialist Answer

by

David Myatt, England

What is Our Life For

What is our life for? Or, expressed another way, what is the meaning and purpose of our life, as individuals? The answer is basically a simple one: it is to contribute in some way to evolution itself — that is, to make a positive difference; to leave something positive and worthwhile behind, something which has helped or which can help to make the world itself a better place. We make a positive difference when we aid or contribute to evolution itself.

The aim of our lives is not simply to “pass on our genes” by having children — for that merely maintains what is and takes no account of the fact that we, as a species, are thinking beings, possessed of consciousness and an awareness of our individuality. That is, such an aim does not take into account our very humanity. To simply produce descendants is to live like any other form of life. Neither is the purpose of our lives to simply enjoy ourselves as individuals or find “happiness” — for we, as individuals, are dependent on other life, and what we do or do not do has some effect, or some influence on the other life on this planet of ours, regardless of whether or not we as individuals are aware of such effects and such influence. To ignore, or not understand, these effects and influences is to negate our own humanity — that is, to negate the reason and understanding which we as individuals are capable of, and should develop as individuals.

The reality of our lives is that we are the result of evolution — we are not isolated beings, but connected to those who are our own ancestors, and who thus “made us”, and connected to those who are or could be our own descendants. We are also connected to those whose life or future is changed because of what we do or do not do in our own life.

One of the things which makes us, as a species, unique is that we as individuals possess the ability to consciously change ourselves for the better through an act of will. That is, we possess the ability to act upon the understanding we are capable of. We express our very humanity, as beings, when we strive to understand ourselves, the world and cosmos around us, and when we strive to act on that un-

derstanding. Thus can we continue to evolve, and so build upon the foundations we have inherited from our ancestors — thus can we change ourselves for the better. What is “for the better” is what increases those things which make us human, which express our humanity, and thus which distinguish us from the other types of life which exist on this planet of ours.

Basically, life is an increase in order; that is, a new and better arrangement of things. What is better generally arises through the process of natural selection. Life is a continual striving to bring and to manifest order into chaos, and the more complex, and thus the higher the life, the more order there is. All life evolves; that is, all life changes, and the process of life itself — the natural cycle of birth-growth-death-renewal which occurs in Nature — is a means whereby more and more order, a better and better arrangement of things, are produced, or can be produced, over time. Because we, as a species, are possessed of consciousness — that is, because we can reason and are aware of our individuality — we can consciously decide to change for the better. That is, we can aid our own evolution, and that of our species. We can, in effect, creatively intervene in evolution. In fact, our humanity itself — our reason and ability to understand — has evolved because it has enabled us to survive and triumph over adversity. In effect, our humanity is a successful evolutionary adaptation in the struggle for survival.

Civilization

In a similar way, every society, every culture and every civilization is a further expression of evolution — of our species changing and adapting, and of individuals deciding to cooperate together for their mutual benefit. That is, such things express and require cooperation between individuals, and in a sense they express a higher, more developed, way of living — they have raised us up from an animal existence. As higher ways of living, they express an increase in order, as they make possible further increases. Civilization is the highest way of living so far developed; it is a means whereby we, as individuals, can express and develop those things which make us unique as humans — in particular, reason, understanding, knowledge and individual character. Civilization preserves and develops the reason, knowledge and understanding we have inherited from our ancestors, providing us with the opportunity to evolve further in reason and understanding. Furthermore, civilization encourages the production of individuals of noble character and thus makes possible

individual freedom — since real freedom means individuals of noble character having the ability and the power to determine their own lives; such individuals are able to make their own reasoned judgements about things, have the strength of character necessary to act on their judgement and are given the power, by the rules or laws of their society, to freely exercise that judgment. It is a fallacy of our times that freedom means “parliamentary democracy” and the system of “one person, one vote”. The reality is that this modern system which is mis-described as “parliamentary democracy” is a plutocratic oligarchy (the rule of a wealthy, pampered and influential minority) which rewards and encourages sycophancy where the rulers, called politicians, accept little or no personal responsibility for their actions. In the society based upon this parliamentary system, nobility of individual character — based upon and expressed by personal honour — is seldom if ever cultivated or even seen as an ideal. Instead, there is the pursuit of opportunity, wealth, and personal happiness.

Civilization itself arises when individuals of noble character — and thus possessed of noble instincts — cooperate together, and when they create a society where those noble instincts are expressed in some moral or legal code. Such a civilized society creates, through education and training, further individuals of noble character, and the concept of personal honour becomes an ideal to be strived for. Those aspiring to hold public office or influential positions in such a civilized society are expected to uphold, and be seen to uphold, this noble ideal of personal honour. So long as such noble individuals are produced, so long as a noble moral or legal code remains in force, and so long as there exists a desire to know, reason and to change things for the better, civilization survives.

Thus, civilization enables individuals to be human, express their humanity and develop that humanity. That is, civilization enables individuals to change themselves for the better through an act of will since it provides, creates, encourages and makes available the basic essentials to make this possible. These are a noble character, and thus the ability to reason and to judge, and the accumulated wisdom, understanding and knowledge of former times.

Expressed in the simplest possible terms, the purpose of our lives is to be civilized and to encourage civilization itself. In the simplest sense, being civilized means having a basic understanding of what is necessary for civilization, and acting upon that understanding. We can aid or encourage civilization itself by, for instance, having children and providing those children with conditions in

which they can flourish, where they can develop their potential as human beings and thus contribute to evolution. We can also aid and encourage civilization by trying to create or maintain those things essential to civilization and a civilized way of life — that is, essential to our humanity and essential to our freedom as human beings. The things which are essential are nobility of character, reason, understanding, knowledge and the freedom to be able to use one’s own judgement.

If we are to be civilized — and thus fulfill or strive to fulfill our purpose in life — we must have or acquire some understanding of our own place in the general “scheme of things”, as we must have or acquire some knowledge of how to live in a civilized way. We must also strive to change ourselves for the better through an act of will.

The Wisdom of National-Socialism

According to National-Socialism, for us to change ourselves for the better through an act of will we require an ideal to strive for — a noble vision. That is, we require some noble motivation. This noble motivation is a vision of a better world, and this vision is founded upon the reality of civilization — upon what is necessary to create, maintain and expand a civilized way of life.

The fundamental difference between National-Socialism and all other philosophies and religions which attempt to answer the question of our existence is that National-Socialism alone expresses a true understanding of what is necessary to maintain and extend our very humanity. That is, only National-Socialism explains the foundations of our humanity and how we can use those foundations to create a better, more noble, civilized world. In effect, only National-Socialism fully explains our unique place in the general “scheme of things”, since all other philosophies ignore the fundamental importance of individual noble character and race.

One of the most important and fundamental foundations of our humanity — of what makes us human — is personal honour. That is, noble individual character. From individual noble character true freedom arises, and thus the creation of a civilized society where that freedom is encouraged and maintained. A society is civilized and free so long as it maintains personal honour as an ideal and so long as it encourages — through education and otherwise — the production of individuals of noble character who can make their own reasoned judgement about things and have the strength of character necessary to act upon the judgements they make. When we strive to

act with honour, when we strive to act in a noble way and use reason to understand things, and when we act on the basis of our own reasoned judgment, we are being civilized, and thus are expressing our humanity. It is one of the fundamental aims of National-Socialism to create a noble society where individual honour is an ideal, and where individuals are trained and encouraged to reason, and trained and encouraged to make reasoned judgments and act upon such judgments. This National-Socialist society thus is based upon and encourages individuals to be responsible and accept responsibility for their judgements. In effect, National-Socialism represents what is civilized just as the individual National-Socialist — striving to live in a National-Socialist way — is a civilized person. Furthermore, a National-Socialist society is a truly free society since such a National-Socialist society, and such a society alone, creates and maintains those things essential to personal freedom — individual noble character, and the willingness of such a society to allow individuals to judge things for themselves and act upon that judgement, provided always that such actions are honourable.

However, the creation of such a society is only part of being human. That is, the creation of such a civilized society in itself does not express all of what makes us human and therefore does not in itself completely answer the question of our existence as human beings. Given the creation of such a civilized society — based upon honour — it is important that evolution continues. That is, it is important that we continue to express and develop our humanity, our civilized way of life. By so striving to continue our personal development, and the development of our civilized society, we are being fully human, and fully civilized. We can only develop such a society if we work in harmony with Nature — that is, in accord with the natural processes of Nature.

The second of the two fundamental foundations of our humanity — of what makes us human — is our race, for the different races which exist have been evolved, by Nature, over long periods of time. They express how Nature works — how Nature is made manifest to us, and in us. They have made us what we are and establish who we are. Thus, the different races of our human species have evolved because that is how Nature — and life itself — works: toward more diversity and more difference through selection and adaptation. In effect, the race we belong to and are born into is how Nature exists in us — it is Nature waiting to evolve further. We possess because of our race the potential to develop what is latent within us — that is, we can aid Nature to evolve further, to a higher level. We express

this potential, and continue the evolution of Nature, when we continue what Nature has started by marrying among our own kind and producing offspring who are pure in race. We undermine Nature, and effectively destroy what Nature has laboured to achieve, when we do not marry among our own kind and produce racially mixed offspring. When this is done, the potential which was latent within us becomes lost or destroyed, and we are in effect undermining the very basis of our own humanity. As such, we are acting in a selfish, dishonourable and uncivilized way.

Thus, a civilized society reflects the reality of both of the foundations of our humanity, and thus reflects the reality of Nature. That is, such a society is an ethnic society — one based upon a distinct race, which encourages the further and separate development of that distinct race, and the distinct and unique culture such a race has developed. The truth about National-Socialism, in respect of such ethnic or racial societies, is very different from the propaganda lies which have been spread about National-Socialism by its enemies. The fundamental, civilized ideal of National-Socialism is the creation of a free, civilized and independent ethnic society for each distinct race — and the eventual cooperation of these societies among themselves.

If a civilized society — based upon personal honour — is created and if such a society is not based upon a unique and distinct race, and if it does not encourage the unique dev— is created and if such a society is not based upon a unique and distinct race, and if it does not encourage the unique dev— is created and if such a society is not based upon a unique and distinct race, and if it does not encourage the unique dev— is created and if such a society is not based upon a unique and distinct race, and if it does not encourage the unique dev— is created and if such a society is not based upon a unique and distinct race, and if it does not encourage the unique devom of life is in understanding this and accepting it — and acting upon it. It is sheer folly — and very unwise — to do otherwise.

We are and will remain, human. That is, bound by the laws and processes of life. These laws and processes are manifest to us in Nature — in our evolution into separate races, and in our creation of civilized, free societies. Our task is to increase and further develop our very humanity; it is not to undermine and destroy that humanity. If we accept the wisdom of life as manifest to us in the truths about race and noble individual character, then we are being human, just as if we strive to act upon this wisdom — and try to make that wisdom real in the world — we are fulfilling the very purpose of

our own existence. We are then being civilized; we are striving to create free, ethnic societies. In effect, if we seek to fulfill the purpose of our lives, and seek to be civilized, we can and must become National-Socialists seeking to make the noble vision of National-Socialism real. Anything else is a denial of our very humanity, and a denial of the latent potential for further evolution which exists in us all.

* * *

A National-Socialist Glossary

[Note: What follows are brief explanations of some of the main terms important for an understanding of National-Socialism. Words marked with a * are defined in this Glossary. The references are to the National-Socialist works of D. Myatt.]

Archetype:

An archetype expresses an *ideal, or is a representation of what is ideal. As such, an archetype represents what is beautiful and harmonious — a striving for excellence — and is possessed of *numinosity. What is archetypal is what is most representative of, or most excellent about, a particular thing.

Aryan:

The term 'Aryan' is used to describe the White or Caucasoid race which originated in Europe. The term itself derives from an ancient Aryan word for 'a noble man' — *Airya/Arya* — and is thus apt to describe this noble, heroic, race.

The Aryan Ethos:

Ethos is the characteristic nature, or spirit/soul, of a particular *civilization, folk or race. The things which normally embody the ethos of a people, or race, are art, literature, achievements, music, customs and a particular religious attitude or religion.

The Aryan ethos — that which marks the Aryan and which expresses the true nature of the Aryan race — can be described in three words: Honour, Curiosity and Conquest.

(See: (1) Ch. III of Vision of a Future Golden Age; (2) National-Socialism, Aryan Culture and Aryan Freedom; (3) Aryan Freedom — Heretical Essays in Praise of Aryan Freedom.)

The Arts of Civilization:

These are Arts, or skills, the acquisition of which makes an indi-

vidual civilized. Someone who has mastered the Arts of Civilization is thinking, acting and living like an Aryan, since these Arts embody the essence of the Aryan ethos. The Arts are: the Art of personal Honour; the Art of Combat or fighting; and the Art of Knowledge, of seeking to learn about the vast cultural and scientific heritage of Aryan civilizations.

(See Ch. III & IV of Vision of a Future Golden Age.)

Civilization:

Civilization is an ordered way of living — superior to primitive, selfish, barbarism — created by inventive warrior tribes who uphold the *noble personal values of *honour, loyalty and duty. It arises primarily from cooperation: from individuals being willing to place the welfare, security and future of their folk before their own self-interest.

Fundamentally, civilization depends for its creation and its maintenance on inventive, heroic, honourable individuals. Civilization is the pursuit of, or struggle for, *excellence by a heroic, noble and inventive folk or community who uphold honour and who thus create a society where *freedom is the norm.

(See: (1) The Nobility of National-Socialism; (2) Honour, Loyalty and Duty — An Introduction to National-Socialism; (3) Vision of a Future Golden Age.)

Culture:

Culture is the term used to describe those things which can aid an individual to improve or advance himself, and thus fulfill the potential for change latent within him. Each race produces its own unique culture, and the distinctive culture of a particular race embodies or manifests the unique *ethos, or soul/spirit, of that race.

(See: (1) Vision of a Future Golden Age; (2) National-Socialism, Aryan Culture and Aryan Freedom; (3) Aryan Freedom — Heretical Essays in Praise of Aryan Culture.)

Decadence:

Decadence is a decline in or loss of *excellence. Decadence undermines and destroys individual vitality and health, and is basically a placing of self-interest, and self-indulgence, before personal honour and before the duty an individual has — as a thinking, civilized, being — toward striving to continue evolution by pursuing noble ideals.

Decadence, on the individual level, is a lack of character — a

lack of will. On the artistic level, decadence is a lack of self-control, a pandering to weakness, a removal of high standards, and it is the philosophy, and the aesthetics, of the pretentious, the weak and the cowardly.

(See: (1) Ch. II of Honour, Loyalty, Duty; (2) National-Socialism, Morality and Justice.)

Democracy:

Real or genuine democracy means individual *honour and *freedom — it is an expression of the desire or will of a living, or organic, community to determine its own future. An organic society is totally different from, and totally opposite to, the lifeless, abstract modern societies created by abstract political or social dogma. Fundamentally, an organic society is an ethnic State.

Contrary to a popular misconception, the Greek word 'demos' does not simply mean 'people' in general. Rather, it originally meant 'the clan' in contrast to their 'chiefs'; in later Attic Greek, the word came to mean 'the community' or folk itself — distinguished as this community was by ties of blood. In both cases, a distinct racial or folk-community is meant.

A real democracy is a society, composed of members of the same race, where the ultimate authority resides in the folk-communities of that society. It is an ethnic nation, or community, where the individuals of that community cooperate together for their own well-being and advancement by upholding the ideals of honour and freedom.

(See: (1) 'The Thousand Year Reich' in The Enlightenment of National-Socialism; (2) 'Folk-Democracy' in The Wisdom of National-Socialism. (3) 'Modern Crime — A National-Socialist Perspective' in Hitler Rising — Hitlerian Essays in Defiance of Tyranny.)

Excellence:

Excellence is what is supreme; what is worthy; what is the best. Excellence is the setting of high standards and the pursuit of them. It embodies what is archetypal or *ideal. Excellence implies a moving-forward, an evolution or improvement to a higher level, this higher level being set by an ideal or archetype, or some other expression of harmonious perfection.

On the individual level, excellence implies self-discipline and a noble motivation — a striving toward a supra-personal goal or ideal.

(See: (1) Ch. I of The Nobility of National-Socialism; (2) Ch. V of Future Reich — National-Socialism, Order and the Triumph of Indi-

vidual Will.)

Freedom:

Freedom is the basis of the civilized way of living and means individuals having the basic right to determine their own life by choosing allegiance and by being able and willing to physically defend themselves, their own honour and that of their blood-kin. (The English word 'free' originally meant "to love (and defend) one's kin".)

Thus freedom means the right to be able to bear and to use arms or weapons in self-defence and in defence of one's own honour and that of one's kin. It further means the right to be able to do this, in accordance with a code of honour, with no one else and no group, institution or officials, being able to interfere, judge or restrict and take away the liberty of any individual so defending themselves and their honour, whatever the outcome. Thus, were a man to defend his own honour in an honourable way — according to a code of honour — such as, for example, by a duel, or a fair fight, then that man not only has the right to fight such a duel, but also has the right to be at liberty were his opponent to be injured or even killed in such a duel or fight. Anything other than this is un-civilized and tyrannical — a denial of freedom.

Real freedom means individuals of noble character having the ability and the power to determine their own lives in accord with what is noble and dutiful.

(See: (1) What Is Our Life For? A National-Socialist Answer; (2) National-Socialism, Aryan Culture and Aryan Freedom.)

Honour:

Honour is the setting of high and *noble standards of personal conduct. The high standards set by honour derive from idealism and thus from the pursuit of excellence.

Honour is the instinct for nobility made conscious, and a code of honour is a means whereby the high standards of honour are set and a means whereby individuals strive to uphold and maintain them. Honour is the basis for the human morality of National-Socialism.

(See: (1) Vision of a Future Golden Age — National-Socialism and the Importance of Honour; (2) Ch. V of Future Reich; (3) Ch. VI of National-Socialism, Aryan Culture and Aryan Freedom.)

Idea:

An idea is basically a created model for which no natural *archetype exists. Abstract ideas express a concept of what is 'common' —

that is, what is not the best; what is not of excellence. An idea is the exact opposite of an *ideal. Ideals represent and express personal, or individual, character; an idea represents an abstraction which individuals are expected to conform to or be subservient to.

(See Ch. III of The Nobility of National-Socialism.)

Ideal:

An ideal is something which enshrines what is excellent, or which represents what is the best. It is a practical embodiment of excellence itself; some thing, or some person, distinguished because that thing or that person is the best — for example, the most courageous person in a battle who is distinguished from their comrades by their brave actions.

On the individual level, idealism means individuals undertaking deeds of exceptional merit which mark them out, and doing this because they themselves strive for the excellence of an ideal or ideals.

An ideal stands directly opposed to an abstract idea. Ideals are human — that is, organic; as such they are possessed of *numinosity; they are *archetypal and thus inspiring for individuals. Ideas are abstract, and lifeless — and thus essentially in-human. National-Socialism is based upon human ideals; all modern societies are based upon lifeless abstract ideas.

(See Ch. III of The Nobility of National-Socialism.)

Justice:

Justice exists in, and only exists in, fair, noble individuals who uphold a code of honour and who strive to live by that code of honour.

Justice does not exist in, and cannot exist in anything abstract, be it in a law, a 'Court of Law', an institution or whatever. Real justice lives only in individuals and cannot be abstracted out from them into a dead, life-less, abstract form.

A just society is a society which is noble and which allows individuals to test or prove their own honour and innocence — and thus stay free — by trial, by combat or by having someone champion them in such a trial.

(See: (1) 'National-Socialism, Justice and Penal Reform' in National-Socialism, Morality and Justice; (2) Ch. III of The Nobility of National-Socialism. (3) National-Socialism, Aryan Culture and Aryan Freedom.)

Nobility:

Nobility refers to personal character — it means having a noble character or nature. Someone who is noble is someone who is honourable — who exhibits those traits of character which represent honour: that is, fairness, heroism, courage, and gallantry.

Honour is the instinct for nobility made conscious, and a code of honour is a means whereby the high standards of honour are set and a means whereby individuals strive to uphold and maintain them.

(See: The Nobility of National-Socialism.)

Numinous

Something is numinous if it has beauty and awe. Something which is divinely-inspired or divinely-representative is numinous. What is numinous is generally what is revered, or regarded as sacred — as spiritual or divine. Nature herself is numinous — a wonderful, awe-inspiring mystery.

Social Engineering:

Social Engineering is the term used to describe the manipulation and control of people by abstract social/political *ideas. Our modern lifeless, multi-racial societies are the direct product of decades of social engineering, of social/political ideas and abstract doctrines made law.

(See: (1) Ch. II of National-Socialism: Principles and Ideals; (2) Ch. V of National-Socialism, Aryan Culture and Aryan Freedom; (3) Essays in Aryan Revolution; (4) 'Taming the Aryan' in Aryan Freedom.)

The National-Socialist Writings of D. Myatt

I: Thormynd Press National-Socialist Series.

Volume I National-Socialism: Principles and Ideals.

Volume II The Truth About National-Socialism and Adolf Hitler.

Volume III Honour, Loyalty and Duty: An Introduction to National-Socialism.

Volume IV The Nobility of National-Socialism.

Volume V The Wisdom of National-Socialism.

Volume VI The Galactic Empire: National-Socialism and the Conquest of the Final Frontier.

Volume VII The Numinosity of National-Socialism.

Volume VIII The Enlightenment of National-Socialism.

Volume IX The Religion of National-Socialism
 Volume X The Divine Revelation of Adolf Hitler
 Volume XI The Revolutionary Holy War of National-Socialism
 Volume XII National-Socialism, Morality and Justice
 Volume XIII The Aryan Warrior: Brief Guidelines for the National-Socialist Revolutionary
 Volume XIV Vision of a Future Golden Age: National-Socialism and the Importance of Honour
 Volume XV Future Reich: National-Socialism, Order and the Triumph of Individual Will

II: Reichsfolk Aryan Culture Series

Volume I Aryan Freedom — Heretical Essays in Praise of Aryan Culture
 Volume II National-Socialism, Aryan Culture and Aryan Freedom

III: Reichsfolk Aryan Revolution Series

Volume I Essays in Aryan Revolution
 Volume II The Strategy and Tactics of Achieving Power — How To Create a NS Revolution
 Volume III The Fight for Aryan Freedom
 Volume IV Our Revolutionary Task

IV: General

- * What Is Our Life For? A National-Socialist Answer
- * Occultism and National-Socialism
- * The Aryan Way
- * The Essential Guide to Aryan Living
- * A Guide to the Aryan Religion of National-Socialism

Available from:
 Siegrun Publications
 PO Box 350
 Bradford
 England

or from:
 Renaissance Press
 PO Box 1627
 Paraparaumu Beach
 New Zealand

KEEP THE LIBERTY BELL RINGING!

Please remember: *Our Fight Is Your fight!* Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is \$2., \$5., \$20., or \$100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

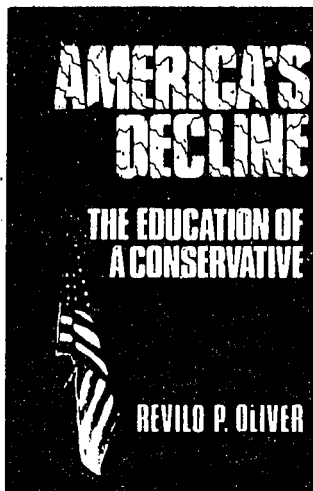
Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of \$ for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property for general purposes.

**DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE
 RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!**



ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revillo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM AMERICA'S DECLINE:

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congolids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 — \$12.00
plus \$2.40 for postage & handling

376 pp., pb.
ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667

SINGLE COPY \$5.50

BOOK REVIEW

Why Race Matters/ Race Differences And What They Mean

By Dr. Charles E. Weber

page 1

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Dr. William Pierce:

Why Our Government is Corrupt,
page 10.

Theodor Fritsch:

The Essence and Secrets of Freemasonry,
page 18.

David Myatt:

The Enlightenment of National-Socialism,
page 30.

From the Washington Weekly:

The Crimes of the Clintons
page 46.

VOL. 25 — NO. 3

NOVEMBER 1997

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple II-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1997

by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES

effective 1 December 1993

00012	FIRST CLASS / AIRMAIL: All other countries	\$100.00
00020	AIR MAIL: (Printed Matter) Europe, South America	\$ 80.00
00021	AIR MAIL: (Printed Matter) Middle East, Far East, South Africa	\$ 85.00
00022	AIR MAIL: (Printed Matter) Sample Copy	\$ 6.50
00030	THIRD CLASS: (Bulk Rate) USA only	\$ 50.00
00031	THIRD CLASS: (Printed Matter) Abroad	\$ 70.00
00033	THIRD CLASS: Sample Copy	\$ 5.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION

10 copies	\$ 30.00
50 copies	\$ 120.00
100 copies	\$ 200.00
500 copies	\$ 800.00
1000 copies	\$1200.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

BOOK REVIEW

By

Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

Michael Levin, *Why Race Matters / Race Differences and What They Mean*, West Port, Connecticut: Praeger, 1997, 14 + 415 pages.

Michael Levin is Professor of Philosophy at the City College of New York and the Graduate Center, City University of New York. Many passages in the book reflect his academic specialty, notably its ideas on logic applied to law, ethics and statistics. Indeed, a rather sophisticated knowledge of statistical theory on the part of the reader is important in understanding some of the arguments in the book. At times Levin goes into a rather turgid, almost Kantian style, especially in his discussion of ethical questions. In fact, he sometimes refers directly to Kant (1724-1804), notably in his discussions of racial differences in approaches to ethical questions (pages 213 ff.). --

This book has a tripartite organization: "The Empirical Argument" (pages 19-159), in which Levin examines a mass of data on racial differences, especially those he believes to be caused by genetic factors. The second part (pages 163-225), "Values," has to do with ways of viewing such data from philosophical and ethical points of view. The third part (pages 229-355), "Implications," examines racial differences in law, crime and with regard to individualism and discrimination, notably with regard to Affirmative Action. The Afterword in the form of a hypothetical address by a future president of the United States consists of advice on what policies should be used when questions of racial differences are involved. The current massive immigrations from the south, especially from Mexico, is bound to bring about profound changes in the biological composition of the population of the United States on which American civilization is based, but I do not find even a men-

tion of this important and pertinent topic in Levin's index (pages 405-415). Why?

If I had to attempt to summarize Levin's book in one sentence, it would run something like this: "There are profound, genetically determined differences in the races, especially between Negroes and Caucasians and these meaningful differences must be openly discussed and realistically dealt with in connection with educational, economic, social and legal questions."¹

At several places (pages 14, 146 and 307) Levin mentions briefly the reputation of National Socialism as a polemic aid to those who would deny the importance of race. He does not devote nearly enough space to this important situation. Since 1933 a huge and costly effort has been directed toward the denigration of National Socialism and everything that it stood for or is alleged to have stood for. The reasons for this effort are manifold and complex.² It is certainly no exaggeration to say that our brutal and worse-than-useless war against Germany during 1940 to 1945 (and indeed continued by non-mili-

1. I have reviewed recent books on related topics in the *Liberty Bell*: Jared Taylor, *Paved With Good Intentions*, 1992. (December 1993, pages 32-36)

Roger Pearson, *Race, Intelligence and Bias in Academe*, 1991. (March 1995, pages 9-16)

Richard J. Herrnstein and Charles Murray, *The Bell Curve*, 1994. (April 1995, page 1-14)

Such books are especially timely and important now that President Clinton appointed last June an Afro-American, the historian John Hope Franklin, to lead an advisory board on race.

2. One reason is the need to rationalize what we Americans and our allies, including Stalin's tyranny, had done to Germany for seeking its right to economic autonomy and access to the export markets of the world; the killing of hundreds of thousands of German civilians during the destruction of cities, the starving of the German population after the war (as in 1919), the trials of German leaders in Nuremberg based on ex post facto principles foreign to Aryan legal traditions, the genocidal expulsions from eastern Germany, the gross mistreatment of German soldiers who had laid down their arms, the barbaric behavior of Soviet troops, etc. The continued

tary means after 1945) has had a profound and protracted psychological effect on the American people and their thinking with regard to law, immigration, racial relations, education, reproduction and other aspects of national policy.

Many of the people who condemn National Socialism and use it in various arguments fail to see or actively conceal the fact that various aspects of National Socialism were simply in accord with the *Zeitgeist*, the ideas and attitudes which were current in the world at the time. A number of examples can be used to demonstrate this. Eugenic sterilization had been well established by law in a number of countries, including various states of the United States (Indiana as early as 1907). Germany was a follower, not a leader, when it finally introduced similar laws in 1933. Interracial marriage was prohibited by a law of 15 September 1935 in Germany, nearly three years after the National Socialists came to power. Here again, Germany was a follower, not a leader, since many states of the United States had enacted similar laws, Oklahoma in 1909, for example.³ Henry Ford's publications on the Jewish question (1920-1922) [*The International Jew, the World's Foremost Problem*, available from Liberty Bell Publications, \$40.00 + \$6.00 for postage] had an extensive influence in Europe, and specifically on National Socialism.

The unending and misleading campaign against National Socialism and Hitler's ghost has been used to bring about a demoralizing and debilitating effect on Aryans in the United States and in other countries. The wholesome instincts for self-preservation in American Aryans have been severely inhibited and impaired, largely as a result of our unwise participation in the Second World War, which hallowed some bad causes, to paraphrase Nietzsche's famous dictum in *Zarathustra*, "Vom

denigration of the German government in power from 1933 to 1945 has been widely accepted as an ethical justification for actions and attitudes which set the scene for nearly a half century of the dangerous and costly Cold War. After 1945 the whole world could see what had been done to Germany.

3. For the text of the Oklahoma law, see the *Liberty Bell* of November 1990, page 45.

Krieg und Kriegsvolke."

I would now like to select and comment on further ideas and data in Levin's book which I consider especially significant and which exemplify Levin's thinking. Levin, by the way, is heavily indebted to earlier authors, as he acknowledges in a plethora of footnotes and references.

New techniques such as magnetic resonance imaging enable investigators to determine brain size in living people. Brain size has a correlation with IQ when differences of body weight are considered (page 56). There is also a connection between IQ and brain metabolism (page 57).

Cranial capacities (expressed in cubic centimeters) are considerably smaller in Negroes than in Caucasians, while those in Caucasians and Mongoloids are similar or, as some studies have ascertained, Mongoloids have somewhat larger capacities than Caucasians (table on page 104). Levin points out that in earlier times Japan did not contribute to the development of science, but has now become a leader in technology. However, if one walks down a street in Japan or China, one constantly encounters inventions that have been taken over from Caucasian inventors, even the admixed use of the Roman alphabet in Japan.

On pages 114-116 the different roles of Afro-Americans and Caucasians in American sports are examined in some detail and explained on the basis of different body structures and mental characteristics.

Levin gives too little attention to the fact that people usually classified as "black" in the United States involve a very wide range of degrees of mixed ancestry, in many cases nearly as much Caucasian as Negro. IQs of contemporary Negroes in Africa run about two standard deviations below those of American Caucasians, while those of Afro-Americans run about midway between, that is, about 85 out of a general median of 100 (page 118). Levin generally uses the word "black" to designate Negroes, but this word runs counter to his basic thesis by identifying a race simply by its skin color, as if racial

differences were simply skin-deep.

In a study of 1500 discoveries not one was made by a Negroid people. In a list of the 200 most important people in history, none was Negroid (page 119).

In a discussion of the performance of minority races other than Negroes it is pointed out that the socio-economic status of American Indians is lower than that of Negroes, but that the Indians' performance on IQ tests is higher. Jews have succeeded in all cultures "in the face of sometimes murderous hostility" and are now overrepresented in American college teaching. Such achievements refute the claim that the failures of Afro-Americans have simply been due to racism. Levin claims that "Jews have eventually been recognized (and disliked for) their exceptional talent." (Page 132.) Were they disliked only for that?

Jews have a kind of intellectual capacity which shows up well on intelligence tests of the Stanford-Binet type, but the quasi-socialist Israeli economy is "in shambles." (Page 140.) As a matter of fact, the Jewish state in Palestine has had monetary chaos in the form of several hyperinflations in its relatively short existence which have necessitated monetary reforms and the introductions of new names for monetary units. The Jewish state has also been heavily subsidized by the taxpayers of the United States and Germany. Levin claims that "Jews have very high IQs," but I would ask if they would turn out to be higher than those of Americans of, for example, Danish, Scottish or German descent if such people were identified as distinct ethnic groups rather than simply being lumped together as "white." Motivational factors and good education do contribute to higher scores on intelligence tests to a greater or lesser extent even if the evidence is quite convincing that genetic factors play the dominant role, as has long been observed by many investigators who have examined various types of evidence, such as the characteristics of identical (monozygotic) twins who were reared apart.

On page 191 Levin describes the influence of various aca-

demographic authors who have argued against the importance of genetically determined racial differences. Levin believes that Franz Boas had little influence outside academic circles. He does allow, however, that Boas' famous pupil, Margaret Mead, with her "fabulations about Samoa," had a wide influence. Levin suggests that Gunnar Myrdal was the most influential thinker about race at the time he published *An American Dilemma* (1944).

The long chapter on crime (pages 291-332) is perhaps the most important chapter of the whole book. The chapter commences with many statistics on Negro crime, for example: Although Negroes account for only 12% of the U.S. population, they commit more than 57% of the murders and Negroes are arrested for 62% of the robberies. Negroes make up more than half of the prison population of the United States. When Negroes commit crimes they have a disproportionate preference for Caucasian victims.⁴ Levin undertakes an investigation of the causes of the very high incidence of crime by Negroes, proportionately roughly ten times that committed by Caucasians. He dismisses as being of minor importance "racism," poverty and low self-esteem if they are of any importance at all. He identifies intelligence levels as the principal concomitant of crime levels. Differences in rates of crime nearly disappear when IQ is held constant, regardless of race, but low median IQ in Negroes is concomitant with their high crime rates. Other factors are also suggested by Levin, such as body types and levels of serum testosterone. The chapter on crime concludes with a lengthy discussion of the ethical and social aspects of punishment for crime.

Levin has a great deal to say about Affirmative Action on many pages throughout his book, such as the philosophical discussion on pages 333-336, where he points out that those who advocate Affirmative Action are often faced with a dilemma: If people should be judged as individuals, Affirmative

4. See my essay on "hate crime" in the *Liberty Bell* of January 1991, pages 55-57.

Action involves a contradictory principle, namely one that is based on identity with a racial group.

Levin speaks of a "race problem" which has been discussed constantly for the past half century (page 357). However, such discussions go back far more than a half century. Both Thomas Jefferson and Abraham Lincoln, for example, made statements in which they expressed doubts that Negroes would ever function well and constructively in American society, but Levin makes no mention of Jefferson and Lincoln.

After ten highly detailed chapters we come to the "Afterword / A Hypothetical Address by the President of the United States of America to a Joint Session of Congress and the American People." (Pages 358-366.) This "Afterword" is likely to be the most influential part of Levin's book because in it he proposes in relatively simple, clear terms what should be done in view of the continuing failure of the Afro-American component of the American population. Basically, it is an appeal for realism and candor in dealing with racial problems engendered by that failure and the resultant economic and social burdens on the Caucasian component. Levin deals in the "Hypothetical Address" with such issues as ability groupings in schools ("tracking," which Levin advocates on page 363), the biological basis of Negro failure, minimum wages and their economic effects on Negroes of poor abilities, the taxing of Peter to pay Paul (i.e., welfare burdens) and the realization that "almost everything that happens between the races has a biological component." Compare this with the statement of a German geneticist who played a prominent role during the National Socialist period: "Every interbreeding of a foreign race with a nation (*Volk*) leads to an altering of the biological foundations of the characteristics of this nation and its civilization." Levin has thus arrived in his book at a position (a valid one) which was expressed by a prominent German scientist over a half century ago, namely that a civilization has a biological basis. (This statement is my translation of a passage in a propaedeutic book by Baron Otmar von Verschuer, *Leit-*

faden der Rassenhygiene, Leipzig: Thieme, 1944, second edition, a book still pertinent and well worth reading by Americans in 1997 and in need of a translation.)

Darwin, of whom I can find no mention in Levin's book, gives us a basis for defining "superiority" of a race in the famous phrase, "survival of the fittest." If Caucasians, with their "superior" ability to plan and calculate are caused by that ability to inhibit their reproduction so that their numbers are decreasing in the United States, are they not "inferior" in a Darwinian sense?

I often commence to read a book by first perusing its bibliography, and in this case the long bibliography (pages 376-404) is revealing in itself. It is replete with such names as Block, Cohn, Feinberg, Feldman, Goldberg, Halpern, Herrnstein, Itzkoff (editor of the series in which Levin's book appears), Klineberg, Montagu, Rosenfeld, Rubinstein, Wattemberg and Zuckerman. Many of these authors are supportive of Levin's positions in their works and some others are opposed. It seems to me that many Jews, having become more or less detached from their religious traditions, now seek an ethnic identity through a renewed awareness of their racial characteristics, especially their mental characteristics.⁵ I be-

5. I have translated three articles by distinguished scientists on the origins and developments of Jews as a race which have appeared in the *Liberty Bell*:

Baron Otmar von Verschuer, "Racial Biology of the Jews," 28 pages, August-September, 1983.

Baron Otmar von Verschuer, "What Can the Genealogist and the Statistician Contribute to the Investigation of the Biological Aspects of the Jewish Problem?," 12 pages, September, 1984.

Eugen Fischer, "Racial Origins and Earliest Racial History of the Hebrews," 27 pages, August 1984.

All three of these articles are available as offprints from the publisher of the *Liberty Bell*. They were first published in the valuable series, *Forschungen zur Judenfrage*, published by the Hanseatische Verlagsanstalt in Hamburg during 1937 to 1943.

Another valuable book on the development of Jews is: Nathaniel Weyl and Stefan Possony, *The Geography of Intellect*, Regnery: Chicago, 1963. (Not listed in Levin's bibliography.)

lieve, too, that many Jews have come to the realization that the quotas and other principles on which Affirmative Action is based are a particular threat to them, even though numerous Jews had been active during previous decades in supporting organizations and political positions which supposedly furthered the interests of Afro-Americans.

Why Race Matters is a book by a man with a facile mind and an obviously good education. It is likely to have a far-reaching influence and has already attracted a good deal of attention. Its title alone will attract a good many readers, but its imposing technical, philosophical and statistical terminology will not be readily comprehended by a wide readership. Its sometimes academic verbosity will make it acceptable in academic circles, whose long-range influence should not be underestimated. The very name of its author will gain entry for it to a number of influential offices.

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? **THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS** is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 — except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is **THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS**. For your copy (Order No. 03014) send \$12.00 plus \$2.40 for postage and handling).

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

Why Our Government Is Corrupt

A Diverse Society Is

Almost Impossible to Govern Honestly

by Dr. William Pierce

Well, Bill Clinton's handlers have him working on a new program to reduce the amount of racial hatred in America. The theory seems to be that if they can get Mr. Clinton to keep his trousers up long enough, perhaps he can do some things to help Blacks and Whites get along better. I doubt it.

Actually, I'm not interested in having Blacks and Whites get along better together. I want Blacks and Whites separated. In the long run, that's the only way to eliminate racial animosity, racial resentment, racial friction. And it's the only way that either race can survive in the long run. But the people who're behind all of these programs for making Blacks and Whites live with each other and like it aren't really concerned about our survival. They themselves are neither Black nor White, and their only concern is to keep both races under control.

Race relations really aren't the main thing I want to discuss. I want to talk about government programs for solving problems generally. I wonder if you have become as cynical about such programs as I have. Many people are concerned about the declining educational standards in America, and so the government has had one program after another to improve education. And of course, educational standards have continued to fall.

Look at the programs. Look at the details. Typically they're a hodgepodge of half-hearted, lukewarm semi-measures. One gets the impression that their real purpose is to fool people into *thinking* that the government is doing something about the problem.

Why is that? Why do things in this country continue to get worse and worse while the government spends more

and more of our money on programs which are supposed to make things better

The basic reason is that as the population of the United States has become more and more diverse, the country has become more and more difficult to govern. It has become more and more difficult to devise programs that will make most people happy or that will serve most people's needs.

Consider, for example, the schools. Fifty years ago, before the schools were racially integrated by government decree, schools were either Black or they were White, for all practical purposes. In the White schools there was a reasonable degree of homogeneity, and the government could make a program for White schools based on reasonable assumptions about the students to which it was to be applied. The same was true for Black schools — but the assumptions about the needs of Black students were, of course, different from the assumptions about White students, and so the programs for Black schools would be different from those for White schools. Which is to say, the programs were tailored much more closely to the people they were intended to serve and therefore were much more likely to be successful.

Of course, even in schools where the students and teachers all were of the same race, there was a range of abilities, of interests, and of behavioral characteristics. But this range was small enough so that one program still could work reasonably well for everyone in a school system. If the programs could be tailored more closely to individual abilities, interests, or behavior, they generally worked even better. For example, there might be one program for students of high ability and one for students of average ability.

To people with a democratic turn of mind, the very idea that some students might have more ability than others is abhorrent, so even before the racial integration of the schools there was resistance to programs which were tailored to these differences. The Politically Correct idea was that everyone should fit the same mold, and one program

should work for all.

After the schools were racially integrated and Political Correctness became the law of the land, we had an impossible situation. The temperaments and behavioral norms for Black students are quite different from those for White students, and the scholastic abilities of Black students are substantially lower than the average for Whites, and so programs intended to apply to integrated schools were almost guaranteed to be ineffective.

That hasn't stopped the government's program-makers from continuing to come out with one new program after another for improving America's schools, but all of real significance that has been done in the schools is a lowering of both the standard of conduct and the academic standard in order to accommodate the much greater diversity in the students.

And what has been true of the schools has been true of just about every other facet of our society. As our society has become less homogeneous and more diverse, it has been harder and harder to devise programs which work well. Programs have necessarily had to become less specific and more general in order to accommodate a more diverse population, and to the extent that programs are less specific they are less effective, as a rule.

It's not just that greater diversity makes it harder to solve problems: the greater diversity is itself the cause of many of the problems. The problem of racial hatred which Mr. Clinton has been pretending to address recently is an excellent example of this. Why do we have so much racial conflict and racial antagonism in our society today? It is because the government has insisted on increasing the racial diversity in every sector of our society, has insisted on bringing more and more non-Whites into the country and then forcing us all together, whether we want to be together or not. *It is diversity and forced mixing which cause race hatred, nothing else.*

There are a number of organizations in the hate industry in this country: organizations such as the Anti-Defama-

tion League of B'nai B'rith and Morris Dees's Southern Poverty Law Center. These organizations make money from hate. They keep track of what they call "hate crimes," and they tell their supporters that hate in America is increasing, so please send money so they can fight it. The more hate they have to report, the more money they make. It comes as no surprise, therefore, that all of these hate-industry organizations are strongly in favor of more "diversity" in America and more forced mixing. They know what it takes to bring in contributions from their supporters.

Mr. Clinton, who is in the pocket of these organizations, is working on a new program to combat hate, he says, while at the same time he is promoting more "diversity" and more mixing.

Why do we have so many of these phony programs, these unrealistic and unworkable programs, which seem to be designed more to fool the public into thinking that the government is doing something than actually to solve the problems they purport to address?

Is it not because the whole system of government in this country has become crooked? Isn't it because the politicians who dream up these programs and administer them are people accustomed to lying to us and pretending to believe what they don't believe and pretending to be what they aren't? Isn't it because the people who give us the programs that are supposed to improve our educational system understand that there's not really much that can be done to improve education without addressing the race issue, without addressing the fact that racial integration is at the root of the failure of our educational system, and as long as they are not allowed to address this issue all they can do is go through the motions and try to fool the public? Isn't it because Bill Clinton, crooked though he is, is smart enough to understand that the racial friction and hatred can only grow as he pushes for more racial "diversity" in American life, because that is what his handlers demand, and so all he can do is pretend to deal with the problem?

And why do we have a crooked and ineffective govern-

ment, when we desperately need a government that is honest and competent? Why must we put our lives in the hands of crooked politicians, who only pretend to be concerned with solving the problems which beset us, when we desperately need real leadership? Why is the *system* corrupt?

Is it not because the system is manipulated by the people who control the news and entertainment media in this country? Is it not because the media have gained such a powerful grip on the whole political process in America that they can virtually dictate to the politicians? Every politician who offers himself as a candidate for public office knows that the number of votes he receives will depend on the way in which the media present him to the public. Whether he wins or not will depend almost entirely on the image of him which the media create.

Bill Clinton is a perfect example of this. He has palled around with drug dealers and gangsters throughout his political life. His own brother was convicted and sent to prison for selling cocaine right out of the governor's mansion in Little Rock while Bill Clinton was governor of Arkansas. His habit of sending Arkansas state troopers to scout up women and bring them to him was well known among his associates long before the Paula Jones case. The media people certainly knew about his drug connections and his use of Arkansas state employees to satisfy his sexual appetite. If they had revealed these things to the American people in 1992, if they really had made an issue of these things, Bill Clinton never would have been selected as the Democrat Party's candidate. If the media had made an issue of the fact that Bill Clinton was leading pro-Viet Cong demonstrations back in the 1960s when 58,000 young Americans were being killed by the Viet Cong, he never could have been elected.

But the media chose *not* to make an issue of these things, because Bill Clinton is exactly the sort of man they want in public office: a man without principles or morals, a man who will do whatever seems advantageous to him —

and in particular will do whatever the media bosses tell him to do in return for their support. Now some of Clinton's immoral and illegal activities are beginning to come out. The media are beginning to tell us about some of Bill Clinton's activities, although certainly not about all of them, because for one thing he cannot be President for a third term and for another thing it's their way of keeping him under control. By keeping the pressure on him, by keeping him worried about the Paula Jones case and the illegal campaign contributions and a few other things, they keep him constantly aware of his dependence on them. If the media began harping on all of the immoral and illegal activities in which Bill Clinton has been involved they could have him impeached. They could have him out of the White House and in prison. And he knows that. So he is not likely to try to do anything contrary to the wishes of the media bosses during the next two and a half years.

Bill Clinton is an example, but the process of media control is basically the same for all of the politicians. And so the real question for us is, *why* do the media bosses use their control over the political process in America to damage and weaken America? Why did they push for an immigration policy which is flooding America with non-Whites? Why do they push for more and more racial "diversity," when it is clear that these policies are destroying not only our schools but our whole society?

We know the answer, don't we? I've talked about it many times. The answer is that the people who control our mass media, our media of news and entertainment, are not our people. They are not people who share our interests, our concerns, our values. They are an alien people, with different interests, different concerns, different values. They are a people unto themselves. They are Jews.

Every time I'm on a radio or television interview program and I mention this fact, every time I begin talking about the Jewish control of the media, the host will try to deny it or make light of it or change the subject. They know who signs their paychecks, and they will lie to pro-

tect those people. But the facts really are undeniable.

Let's look at some of those facts. The two biggest media conglomerates in the country, the two biggest media empires, are Time-Warner-CNN and the Disney Company. Time-Warner-CNN is controlled by Gerald Levin. Through the Time-Warner-CNN media empire he controls a vast array of news and entertainment media: publishing, films, and television. And Mr. Levin is Jewish.

The Disney Company, which also owns the ABC television network and lots of other things, is controlled by Michael Eisner, who also is Jewish. The Disney Company was built by one of our people, by Walt Disney, and it used to produce healthy and wholesome entertainment. But then Mr. Eisner got control of it, and now it's just part of a Jewish media empire: debased films, television, and publishing.

Or consider newspapers. The big three, the three most politically influential newspapers in the United States, are the *New York Times*, the *Wall Street Journal*, and the *Washington Post*. All are owned by Jews. They were not created by Jews originally, but they were taken over by Jews and they are now owned by Jews. All three of them. Quite a coincidence, isn't it, when you consider that Jews make up just two and a half per cent of the U.S. population?

Or consider news magazines. There are really just three news magazines in this country of real significance: *Time*, *Newsweek*, and *U.S. News and World Report*. They're all under Jewish control. All three of them. *Time* is part of Mr. Levin's Time-Warner-CNN empire. *Newsweek* is owned by the Jewish Washington Post Company. And *U.S. News and World Report* is owned by Mortimer Zuckerman, who also just happens to be a Jew.

If you doubt any of this, if you're not absolutely certain about the Jewish control of the mass media — and I can understand that some of you may be uncertain about this, because the media lie about it and try to mislead people — if you have any doubt at all about what I've told you, check

it out for yourself. If you think, for example, that maybe Mr. Levin is an Irishman instead of a Jew, or that Mr. Eisner may really be a German or a Scotsman instead of a Jew, check it out. The facts aren't really all that difficult to find. If you think I haven't told you the truth about who owns *U.S. News and World Report*, check it out for yourself. If you think that the films coming out of Hollywood that promote interracial sex and homosexuality, that tell us that we owe the Jews a living because of the "Holocaust" — if you think these films are produced by anyone but Jews, check it out. The facts are available for anyone with eyes to see.

The Jews control the media. But why do they use their control of the media to corrupt our government and destroy our society? Why when a Jew like Eisner takes over a non-Jewish film company like Disney, does he immediately change the type of films the company produces? Why does he switch from wholesome films like *Snow White* and *Fantasia* to films like *The Crying Game* and *Priest*, films which promote homosexuality and racial mixing? Why do these powerful Jews promote things like gangsta' rap in a way deliberately intended to corrupt young White people? Why does MTV (which, incidentally, is owned by the Jew Sumner Redstone, through his media holding company, Viacom) specialize in such degenerate entertainment aimed at our young people?

They do it because that is their nature. They have always done that sort of thing. They always seek control, they always seek power, and then they use that power to corrupt and destroy. That's what they're doing to America now. And if you want to know what you can do about it, what we can do about it together, join the National Alliance. You can contact us at the address below.

A cassette recording of this broadcast is available for \$12.95 including postage from: National Vanguard Books c/o National Alliance, P.O. Box 90, Hillsboro, WV 24946.

THE ESSENCE AND SECRETS OF FREEMASONRY

by

Theodore Fritsch

(Translated from the German by Capell Powell)

The conception of freemasonry in the minds of many millions of people is that of an ideal league or confederacy of humanity which, filled with a noble spirit of freedom and human sentiment, occupies at the same time the post of a voluntary custodian of the highest human talents, and is desirous of leading its adherents towards spiritual and mortal ennoblement. The following are the best known watchwords of the freemasons: Tolerance, freedom, equality, and brotherliness. Who would not approve of such watchwords used in the right sense?

And thus the Masonic Lodges always enjoyed a good reputation, which they have known how to enhance by practicing a wisely administered charity, and by investing their proceedings with a certain amount of ceremony and mystery. They are also intelligent enough to attach importance to a worthy mode of living on the part of their brethren, and to proclaim good will and mollification in their public activities. Yes, and to the superficial observer it really appears as if this freemasonry constituted the sound core of a moral community, and contributed to restrain both our public and social life within well-considered limits.

If one also takes into consideration the fact that freemasonry enjoys the reputation of helping and supporting one another, and that none of their people is allowed to fall, it is quite comprehensible that they should be the recipients of respect and sympathy from all quarters. Yes, it has become easy to understand how, in all parts of the world, educated and cultured men, and certainly not the basest sort, gather in multi-

tudes to enter this secret fraternity to find there solace for body and soul. Perhaps it is precisely the idealist, those who can no longer find consolation in the stereotyped articles of faith, those who yearn for a glorified and ideal religion and spiritual direction — perhaps it is precisely those who see in the lodge a new temple behind whose sacred mysteries they believe life's deepest secrets lie hidden, and where they will be able to find the path which leads to perfect discernment.

We could find fault with those, who, impelled by such motives, fly towards the new light? If freemasonry was really all that these light-hungry should imagine it to be, who would not praise and bless it. But quite recently very gloomy shadows have fallen athwart this sunny picture.

Nothing less has been asserted and maintained than that world freemasonry bears the guilt of being one of the chief contributory causes of the World War, that in its lap the heinous plans were hatched, and that its mighty organism, the ramifications of which extend over the whole earth, provided the machinery by which passions were inflamed in all directions, the necessary men were placed in the necessary positions, and armies composed of millions were set in motion in all parts of the world in order to annihilate a single nation — that nation which has the temerity to direct the searchlight of its incorruptible spirit into all dark corners wherever the latter are to be found, whether in the church — in Jesuitism, in Jewry — or in Freemasonry.

Are there any grounds for bringing such a charge against freemasonry? Gentle natured people recoil at the mere thought of such an accusation; the fearless say: "Let us see."

Shall freemasonry perhaps prove to be something else than the all-reconciling league of welfare and humanity?

First of all, one question; If this league desires the well-being of all, the fraternization of the nations, the diffusion of

spiritual light and of a noble culture, the victory of justice in "all walks of life," why then does it envelop itself in deep secrecy? What has it to hide if it indeed wishes good to all?

The reply will be made that secrecy in this case is only harmless artifice, it is intended to wet the curiosity. Is, however, such artifice worthy of so great and distinguished a league and is it even necessary? And if indeed there is no secret to conceal, why then does the league exact such terrible oaths, as the following for example, from those who are about to be initiated:

"... that if I do not keep my word, I submit to the punishment, namely that my lips shall be burned off with a hot iron, my hands hacked off, my tongue torn out, my throat cut, and finally that my body shall be hung up in a lodge of my brother freemasons, during the ceremony of initiating of a new brother, to the disgrace of my infidelity and to arouse horror amongst the rest; and shall afterwards be burned, and the ashes thrown into the air so that not a trace shall remain to remind anyone of my treachery. So help me God and his holy gospel."

Is it necessary that men, whose only desire is good, should exact — and take — such terrible oaths? Are men who think nobly capable of devising such senseless atrocities, far less practicing the same? Here we stand face to face with a puzzling inconsistency, a veritable secret behind freemasonry. We will endeavor to get to the bottom of it.

The origin of freemasonry — as one can ascertain in every Encyclopedia, is to be traced back to the workings of the stonemasons and builders of the Middle Ages. It was from these that one learned for the first time the rules, usages, and knacks of the handicraft as the former evolved out of the practical application of the art of building to the erection of the mighty cathedrals of that period. The wisdom of the guild was evolved in a certain amount of secrecy, and it is probable that the sound culture and good advice as to the manner of

living also received attention, and even that the deepening of the spiritual feeling soon extended into the religious life — all the more so as the church at that time, endeavored to stifle all spiritual development, and threatened any attempt in that direction with the inquisition. Thus the lodges and workshops became havens of refuge for human spiritual freedom; and it is comprehensible that it was not long before men of all stations of life sought membership in the lodges, and that they gradually expanded into nurseries of a deeper spirituality and of a nobler culture. Also those who were persecuted by the Church as heretics because they were the friends of freedom in religious practice and belief, such as the Waldensians, the Apostolic Brethren, the Beghards, etc., sought safety in the lodges. The nature of the earlier lodge is denoted by the following sentence taken from Anderson's Constitution Book:

"The Mason is bound to obey the moral law, and if he has a correct understanding of the art, he will become neither a dull atheist nor an irreligious libertine. Although in olden times, the mason was in duty bound to practice the religion of this land or of that nation, whichever it might be, it is now considered more useful to leave them free to follow their own individual opinion, but to pledge them to observe that religion in which all men agree: namely, to be good and true men or men of honor and rectitude, however much they may differ from one another by the convictions which they hold, or the applications which they give themselves. By this means freemasonry becomes the central point of unity, and the instrument for promoting true friendship amongst people who otherwise must have remained permanently separated from one another."

That the origin of the lodges is to be found in the honorable medieval building guilds is beyond all doubt. If in modern times the attempt is made to ascribe a much greater age to freemasonry, and to refer it back to the time of the building of Solomon's temple, this can be dismissed at once as one of these forgeries, the essence and aim of which will soon become

clear to us.

When numbers of respectable and prosperous men from all classes of society began to find their way into the lodges of freemasons, it was only a question of time for prosperous Jews to find their way in as well. This happened about 150 years ago and sealed the fate of freemasonry. By the sanctioning of admission of Jews, the lodges proved that they did not possess that profound wisdom and experience of life with which they had been credited. It was their aim, by means of an honorable fraternization of humanity, to build bridges across the contrasts of all orders, classes, privileges, nations, and races, and they believed that they were not justified in excluding the Jew. They were not aware that the Jews presented a quite unique case, and that it was not merely a harmless confession of faith, which separated the Jew from all other men, but that the Jew "of his own free will separated himself from all other men, and declined to fraternize in any way with them.

If they had only taken the trouble to examine the rabbinical writings even superficially, they would have been forced to the recognition that the essence of Jewry is based on a coarse refusal to associate with other men; yes, even on an openly expressed hostility toward all non-Jewish nations which aims at the disintegration and destroys the latter. They would then have known that Jewry is based upon hatred toward all the rest of mankind, a fact, which Tacitus had already recognized (*odium generis humani*). Consequently, no other being is less adapted for universal fraternization than the Jew. He is the born "Anti-Freemason," yes, the born Anti-Man.

Through its failure to recognize this fundamental truth, which can be proved in a thousand facts, freemasonry is threatened with ruin. One does not sin with impunity against eternal laws and against the primordial understanding of life. Here is not the place to establish or confirm this perception in every direction; the *Hammer* publications include a long list of

comprehensive works, which go to the very bottom of the subject and corroborate what is here maintained. See the *Riddle of the Jew's Success, The False Gods, Sins of High Finance*.

But freemasonry, in spite of its lofty conceptions and noble intentions, meets with disaster because of its superficial and defective knowledge of racial psychology, philosophy, and religious science. It has disregarded the pronouncements of the greatest spirits of all times upon this deepest of all questions. Otherwise freemasonry would have known that it was practically in the Jew where its most deadly enemy was to be found.

After a number of Jews had obtained entry into the lodges, what always happens in similar cases, was not long in happening in this case as well; since the Jews are much more closely united among themselves than are the members of any other human community, they invariably combine to form within any league into which they penetrate a wheel within a wheel or inner league, whose silent mission it is to support its own secret members, to place them in supreme control. This secret operation of the silent conspirators is accomplished all the more easily because the artless Aryan members have not the slightest idea of what is going on. The latter consider themselves in duty bound — precisely on account of the Masonic principle — to display, if possible, more than the customary good will toward the Jew in order to convince him of their tolerance and freedom of prejudice. The honest brother freemason believed that he was best acting up to his exalted principle by sowing the Jew exceptional consideration — not only in the lodge, but in the outside world. He was prepared at all times to favor the "unrecognized" Jewish human brother, to protect him against prejudices, to accord him a much higher measure of affection than he accorded to other fellow-men, with whom he was far more closely united both spiritually and racially.

Thus, assisted and advanced from all sides, it was not long before the Jews secured all the leading positions. There

was no lack of the requisite cunning and power of dissembling amongst this ancient trading community, for they have inherited for thousands of years a talent for playing a false part before other men in order to deceive and over-reach them.

Accordingly, in the very midst of unsuspecting freemasonry, a monstrous state of things was brought about in all stillness and secrecy; after a few decades nearly all the leading positions in the Grand Orient were occupied by Jews, so that a man like Matthias Erzberger, who was certainly impartial in this respect, wrote in his *Recollections* "When the Freemasonic Grand Orient of Paris met, it is practically synonymous with meeting of the chief committee of the Israeli Aliahoe."

Where, however, the Jew sets foot, he secures, not only the power for himself, but the opportunity for instilling, at the same time, his own peculiar spirit in everything — the spirit of decomposition, of demoralization, of corruption. And thus one is entitled to say: since the Jews penetrated into the lodges, Freemasonry has changed its very nature. If it was a league to promote the fraternization of the nations, it is, at the present moment, a direct agent for making the nations hostile to one another.

The Jews had long recognized what an excellent tool the mighty league of Freemasonry would be if it could be made subservient to Jewry. And this they have accomplished. When a candid English freemason admitted years ago that "Freemasonry is a mighty means for maintaining English mastery over the world," he might well have substituted the word "Jewish" for the word "English," for at the present time it is impossible to draw any definite boundary between what is English and what is Jewish. Proud England lies completely in the fetters of Jewish High Finance, as does haughty France. And in both cases this is due to Jewish manipulation of freemasonry.

Today the nations are slowly beginning to see. Deep mistrust of the freemasons has arisen throughout extensive circles; terrible accusations have been brought against them; it is impossible not to see that one day this smoldering indignation must burst into flames.

In all events, the freemasonry question is the focus of public interest at the present moment, for freemasonry forms the secret axis around which all political proceedings revolve. And the freemasonry question cannot be separated from the Jewish question; today, both blend into one — because the leading personalities in both cases are the same. In any case, the freemasonic question cannot be understood without accurate knowledge of what Jewry is. For the roots of that public spirit, which is universally operative at the present time, are grounded in Talmudism.

By means of the organization of freemasonry, Jewish high finance has been able to secure for itself the entire influence over all governments. For several decades no politician has been able to occupy any high and responsible position in the state who has not possessed the sanction of Jewry and freemasonry. Even Dr. Stresemann had to become a freemason in order to make himself eligible for the post of Foreign Minister.

However, by this insolent and relentless pursuit of the Jewish principle of violation and outrage, the whole system has reached the brink of what can be tolerated, the over-taut strings threaten to snap. Moreover, the dull masses have taken alarm. Jewish greed and lust for power are displayed in such a shameless fashion at the present moment that they are apparent even to the most stupid and unobservant. Jewish vanity helps as well to spoil the receipt and entice the otherwise cunning Jew to perpetrate acts of incredible stupidity. Instead of remaining silent, satisfied with the fact that, owing to secret overreaching, all the threads which control the whole of freemasonry had passed into Jewish hands, Jewish conceit could not refrain from boasting that the entire order of free-

masonry was a Jewish creation and could be referred back to the building of Solomon's temple (although it is well-known that it was not Jewish but Tyrian builders who erected the temple). Thus, the American rabbi, Dr. Isaac Wise, actually went so far as to declare in public in 1855:

"Freemasonry is a Jewish arrangement of which the history, degrees, offices, passwords and declarations are Jewish from beginning to end."

Deficiency in delicacy of feeling prevented the Jews from perceiving that freemasonry was exposed and its value destroyed for all time. For the artless brother freemason may well become more reflective when once they suspect that they are laboring under Jewish knout, and are being misused by being harnessed to the Jewish triumphal war in order to promote Jewish business. It is fortunate indeed that vanity and insatiable greed bring blindness and stupidity as an aftermath — for such being the case, we may rest assured that the Jews, in their infatuation and conceit, will finally destroy their own work.

From what has already been stated and confirmed, the following conclusions can be drawn: if we wish to be truthful, we are compelled to admit there are two kinds of freemasonry, an ancient and honorable kind, which was in real earnest about its moral aims, and a modern and spurious kind, which has in view the infatuation, demoralization, subjugation and spoilation of honest humanity. The old freemasonry was *Aryan and Christian*, modern freemasonry is *Jewish*. To arouse the consciousness of this fact in the minds of the millions of unsuspecting brothers who are attached to their lodges by sheer idealism, is the first task. It is the only way in which to safeguard them from becoming, in their artlessness, the servants of evil effort, and from assisting unconsciously in the undermining of culture and morality.

The freemasonic question, therefore, stands in the foreground of all questions of the present time, and it is a matter

for congratulation when a man so meritorious as General Ludendorff turns his attention in this direction. He has published a paper *Destruction of Freemasonry by the Revelation of its Secrets*. Ludendorff is only acquainted with the spurious freemasonry, and turns upon it with justifiable indignation. He says the "secret off Freemasonry is the Jew," and asserts that the training of the members as "artificial Jews" is the mission of the lodges. There is much that is true in this remark, for the lodges of recent times have understood, in a masterly manner, how to convert their adherents to Jewish views without the said adherents being in the slightest degree aware of what was taking place.

Ludendorff does not disdain the trouble of giving detailed and accurate information concerning the various hues of freemasonry, and their distribution, degrees, formalities of admission, oaths, etc. If, at the same time, the essence and aims of freemasonry of today are not touched upon, many will be only too glad to learn all they can about the first mentioned formalities (some of the passages, which we quoted earlier in this essay, were taken from Ludendorff's book, in which the actual sources of information are also given.)

He makes disclosure as well about the great signal of distress, criticizes the master-virtues, and other customs and impositions, and calls upon all to join in the war of deliverance from such unworthy fetters.

Deliverance is doubly difficult because most of the prisoners themselves are not clear as to the situation; and finally, those who do understand, consider that they are restrained from any action by the oath which they have taken — those terrible oaths which menace body and even life. And thus they do not dare shake off the chains which have been laid upon them.

At this junction, the following question calls for discussion; Are oaths and vows binding in all cases, even in those

cases where they have been taken under false suppositions? If the person who takes them has been deceived as to the aims to which he pledges himself? If the obligation of the person who takes the oath, is abused by the attempt to extend it so as to cover transactions, which offend against moral consciousness and honorable conscience?

The modern lodge, a forgery in spirit and in form, deceives its adherents on important points; it conceals from them the fact that ultimately the lodges are under the supreme direction of the Jews, and are misused exclusively to further the particular aims of the Jews; it conceals from them the fact that the Jews occupy a unique position in the Order, inasmuch as they, by their own acknowledgement, belong to another and far more firmly established conspiracy, from which they neither wish to free themselves, and the aim of which is hostile to all men who are not Jews — hostile also to the non-Jewish Brother-Masons. The Jewish supreme command, therefore, by thus taking advantage of the ignorance of all freemasons who are not Jews, is guilty of downright deceit and treachery toward the latter. Can one indeed swear to be true to anyone who disregards the fundamental laws of human civilization and himself at infidelity?

Accordingly, no upright freemason can feel his conscience in any way burdened if he refuses to obey those set in authority over him when the latter are themselves guilty of breach of faith and treachery.

Ludendorff calls for the annihilation of freemasonry; it is quite certain that if it continues in its present condition, it will go to ruin. The Jews are born destroyers, and have, up till now, invariably cheapened and destroyed everything which they have laid their hands on, they will also in due course destroy freemasonry.

It will be a cause of regret to many that an organization of such marvelous construction, which came near to being a

blessing and a benefit to mankind, should fall so miserably into decay. Accordingly the question arises: can freemasonry reform itself? Can it be led back again to the old and honorable path?

It is for the freemasons to discuss this question amongst themselves. It is for them to look around and see if they cannot find a man in their ranks who possesses sufficient insight, strength and courage to carry this work to a successful conclusion.

The task is an indescribably difficult one, for the innocent freemasons in their blindness have placed all the power in the hands of the Jews, the traitors. It would require more than normal human strength and farsightedness to break this demonical ban. And yet, that spirit, which idealism and the noblest men have hitherto attempted to instill into freemasonry, deserves ultimately to become reality. Make the attempt.

For more information on Freemasonry read *Freemasonry, The Growing Menace of Freemasonry* and *Freemasonry at a Glance*, available from Liberty Bell Publications.

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb.) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's 1984" — R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" — Dr. A.J. App). **THE ANTI-HUMANS**, Order #01013. Sale priced, single copy \$2.00 + \$1.50 postage, 10 for \$15.00 + \$5.00 postage. **Order from:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS,
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

The Enlightenment of National-Socialism

by
David Myatt

Preface

The following collection of essays (some of which have appeared elsewhere) briefly deal with the enlightenment of National-Socialism — with how National-Socialism expresses wisdom, and the essence of our true humanity. National-Socialism can enlighten us — it can give us, as individuals, insight, enabling us to think and act wisely.

The present collection of essays express the spiritual essence of National-Socialism — its significance for us, and its importance for our future as a thinking species. This present collection — and its companion collection, *The Numinosity of National-Socialism* [to be published in the December issue of *Liberty Bell*] — is intended to complement the works which I have already written and which, together, are intended to form a basic introduction to the revolutionary world-view of National-Socialism.

D. Myatt, Oxford, 106 yf

I: The Numinous Significance of Adolf Hitler

The key to understanding the numinous significance of Adolf Hitler is the realization that an individual is, in essence, 'the cosmos in evolution'. However, to be meaningful, this realization has to arise from personal experience/insight, rather than from the intellectual abstraction that has come to dominate the modern world.

What this expression, 'the cosmos in evolution', means is that individual consciousness, individual being, is a striving by the cosmos to become more aware — a means whereby this supra-personal consciousness becomes real. This takes being, and thus the individual, far beyond materialism, and 'the self' — beyond Jungian 'individuation'. With individual death, such a consciousness — having made a connection to the cosmos — becomes part of the whole that is that cosmos; there is a living-on, a different type of being where the hitherto separate consciousness expands to become the cosmos, and thus its awareness of itself.

In a very important sense, Adolf Hitler made an evolutionary

leap — he restored the connection between the Aryan race and the cosmos, and he made further evolution possible, for other races as well as for the Aryan. In effect — although few will probably understand what is meant — Adolf Hitler was the cosmos striving to evolve, in consciousness.

To achieve this new type of being, this becoming, we as individuals need to become a unity, to grow. A simple analogy would be an oak tree. To fully develop, from a sapling, and fulfill the potential latent within itself, an oak tree must be firmly rooted — it requires nourishment from the soil, as it requires a favourable, temperate, climate: warm sun and rain-water. If the soil is bad or poor, and thus lacking in nutrients, then its growth will be stunted. The same with the climate: the oak will flourish best in the climate it has evolved in and has adapted to. These things are so because the tree is organic, it is a living organism, dependant on its surroundings — on Nature. Its life-cycle, its growth and so on, are dependent on certain things. That is, it belongs — it is a part of Nature; it is connected to its surroundings in particular ways.

All these things apply just as much to us, as individuals, although the modern world, with its complexity and abstractions and artificial ways of living, has caused many individuals to lose their understanding and knowledge and feeling about these things. To grow, to evolve, as individuals, we need to draw nourishment from our environment, as we need the right conditions in which to flourish. We cannot grow properly if we do not have these things — we cannot thrive and so fulfill the potential latent within us. Of course, lacking all or some of these things, there may well still be life — but it is a stunted, poor, unhealthy, even diseased, living, like most of modern life.

As individuals, we need to belong, to root ourselves firmly in a particular time and space. We need to grow from a particular soil. We also need an awareness of our own heritage — of our ancestors, of our culture; of our own place, as an individual, 'in the scheme of things', of how we came into being, and how we evolved to be as we are. The most important aspect of this awareness is race — a knowledge of who we are; where we, as individuals, have come from; and what makes us distinct, from others, as an oak tree is distinct from a conifer, and has evolved in a different way, and needs different things. We draw strength from our soil, and our past, and a part of this is an awareness of our unique racial psyche.

Adolf Hitler restored us to our unique racial psyche; he explained that we belong in a special way to our race, and that in order

to evolve, to grow, we must be aware of these things, and live in such a way that we become strong and healthy again. In National-Socialism he gave us the practical means to do all these things. Furthermore, he showed us that we should, and can, evolve even further — toward the gods; we should, and can, make this connection between ourselves, as individuals, and the consciousness of the cosmos. His legacy is this knowledge, the inspiration of his life and that of his followers — and the practical means to achieve this goal of becoming divine and creating a Golden Age, a new way of being.

Of course, many people have little or no awareness of the numinous, and thus cosmic, importance of Adolf Hitler and National-Socialism. To such people, National-Socialism is merely something 'political'. They see or know of only the external, and have no insight into or knowledge of the essence of National-Socialism, of what it really means.

National-Socialism was always more than a political movement. It was always, from its very beginnings, a practical means of Aryan salvation as it was always fundamentally spiritual — concerned with Aryan health, well-being and advancement. National-Socialism was always more than a German racial nationalism. However, it has only been since the immolation of 56 yf that the spirituality and numinosity of National-Socialism has become more widely known. Indeed, in a profound way, this immolation and what preceded it, made National-Socialism, and Adolf Hitler, more spiritual and more numinous — they made them archetypal.

National-Socialism and Adolf Hitler are thus now archetypal symbols — possessed of psychic energy. They represent our unique racial psyche as Aryans. As such, National-Socialism and Adolf Hitler live on, and always will live on, because they represent something which cannot any longer be destroyed by laws, by propaganda, by lies, by terror, by war. They are a means whereby we, as individuals, can restore that connection between our own being, and the being of the cosmos — a means for us to root ourselves, to consciously understand our place 'in the scheme of things', to grow vigorously and healthily, and to evolve still further. They are a means whereby we can undertake and complete that inner transformation, and achieve that unity and harmony (in the simplistic Jungian sense, of 'individuation') which is, for the present, the priority of our existence as individuals, and which alone enables us to strive further and become divine.

However, this does not mean a new mysticism, or some sort of new mystical life-style, lived by individuals concerned only with

their own 'inner transformation'. It means action within the world; it means a noble concern for one's folk; it means striving and achieving. The spirituality of National-Socialism, the numinosity of Adolf Hitler, provide the individual with inspiration, with inner strength, with inner resolve, with a means to transform themselves — but it is important to understand that this is only the beginning; it is not the goal.

The goal is for these things, and thus the evolution of individual consciousness they represent, to continue. This means creating conditions necessary for such things to flourish on a large scale, within the folk and the race as a whole; it means the creation of a new type of society which encourages a new way of living. This new way is dynamic and positive — a continuation of the evolutionary order that is civilization — which expands ever further the frontiers of consciousness and being. This requires those individuals who have completed the inner transformation that is necessary, to strive, and struggle, to create a type of society, a type of civilization, where such people as themselves are the norm, not the exception. This type of society is, by definition, a National-Socialist one. This struggle, or the pursuit of excellence, is so because it is necessary — the only means whereby the frontiers of consciousness and evolution can be continued. It is, quite simply, the meaning of individual life, and what is required for such future evolution. From such a civilization, new ways of living, and new societies, will arise, and the process of evolution will continue, built upon the foundations of the previous generations.

In the fundamental sense, this is the evolution of the cosmos itself — and this process of aware individuals creating such civilizations and societies, and those new civilizations producing individuals even more aware and even more evolved, is how the cosmos becomes more aware, more conscious.

Before Adolf Hitler and National-Socialism, this process of evolutionary development was in danger and in decline. Adolf Hitler, through National-Socialism, made us aware of what is necessary for such development to continue, as he and his followers struggled and fought against those forces which represented such a decline. These forces, were they to be triumphant, would mean the end of such evolution — the end of cosmic being and awareness.

Adolf Hitler was a means whereby the cosmos could restore the balance necessary for such evolution to continue. This, in essence, is the numinous significance of Adolf Hitler. National-Socialism expresses the essence of evolutionary development, for the beings that

we, as a species, are. Thus the fundamental importance of race, individual noble character, and the pursuit of excellence — these three things express the essence of our evolutionary development, as a species, as they alone can ensure the continuation of that development. As explained elsewhere: "National-Socialism is an acceptance and celebration of the difference and diversity that Nature has produced, and it wants to nurture that diversity and difference and so keep alive, and keep evolving, those things which make us unique and 'human'."

All the races that make up our unique, human, species can have a Destiny, because it is possible for these races to evolve further. However, not all races may have a Destiny — it depends on them, on their level of awareness, and even on whether or not they can become aware of themselves in the ways necessary for such evolution to become real. 'The ways necessary' are enshrined in National-Socialism, and were in a sense a gift from the cosmos (or a gift from 'Providence') to the Aryan race in the form of Adolf Hitler. In this sense, they are an expression of the Destiny of the Aryan. But they are also much more, and in a way even few National-Socialists understand. They are much more because the fundamental principles and ideals of National-Socialism — of participating in and creating our further evolution — are applicable to all races. That is, they are a means, or could be a means, whereby these other races can acquire an awareness, and participate in and create further evolution for themselves. For this to occur, the notion of racial evolution, of separate identity, of ethnic nations led by noble individuals dedicated to the advancement and well-being of their own people, needs to revolutionize the world. In the cosmic sense, this is the importance of Adolf Hitler — he has given our whole species a means to acquire and fulfill a Destiny, to participate in the evolution of the cosmos.

II: National-Socialism: Wisdom in Action

Most people waste their lives, as these days the majority of people behave and act in an immature way, devoted as they are to selfish and/or anti-evolutionary pursuits. By thinking and acting in such a way, such individuals deny their very humanity — they deny what makes them special, as beings or 'life-forms'. We, as humans, are different from the other life-forms that exist on this planet because we alone possess the faculty of 'Thought' — we alone are

'thinking-beings', aware of ourselves.

In contrast to most people today, a National-Socialist is someone who thinks, acts and lives in a mature and wise way, for a National-Socialist is someone aware of their duties and responsibilities. This is so because National-Socialism fully expresses what it is to be human. That is, the 'world-view', or philosophy, of National-Socialism makes us, as individuals, aware of our place 'in the scheme of things', as it expresses the nature of what it is to be an individual, a 'thinking being': someone possessed of consciousness and the ability to think and therefore to judge. Wisdom is fundamentally a conscious understanding, which itself arises from reflection, a 'thinking-about' our place, as individuals, in 'the scheme of things'. A wise individual is someone who acts upon what has been understood — someone who has judgement and thus a mature character.

National-Socialism expresses our humanity because National-Socialism alone expresses what being human means. Being human means being aware that we are 'thinking beings'; understanding how we came to be so; and what is necessary for this awareness to continue. We have developed this awareness because we have evolved — or rather, because the processes of Nature have developed us. These processes have resulted in our present highly evolved species — and they have produced, within this species, different races, and within each race, different individuals who possess a unique character of their own. That is, we have become 'human' — thinking-beings — because over tens of thousands of millennia the innate, creative, forces of Nature have changed us, producing diversity and difference.

The present races that have evolved express our unique humanity — they express what it is to be human. Further evolution — a further development of our humanity — means building upon these foundations, extending them in a positive way. This means celebrating, preserving and then extending the difference and diversity that Nature has produced. Anything other than this is anti-evolutionary and inhumane — a rejection of our real humanity.

National-Socialism understands and affirms the special importance of this racial diversity and difference, as it wishes to preserve, celebrate and extend it. This is a preserving and extending of the essence of our humanity. In effect, National-Socialism expresses wisdom — it enshrines the results of thinking-about humanity, and what is necessary to preserve and extend our humanity. Anything which does not preserve and extend such things, is anti-evolutionary, and unwise.

Anything other than National-Socialism is anti-evolutionary, unwise and fundamentally in-human because only National-Socialism truly expresses the wisdom of humanity itself.

A National-Socialist, thinking, acting and living according to the principles and ideals of National-Socialism, is a wise and mature individual.

III: The Thousand Year Reich

It is a common misconception that a National-Socialist State, or Reich, means dictatorship and tyranny. This misconception has arisen because it has been ceaselessly propagated by those who are opposed to National-Socialism and who therefore have a vested interest in trying to discredit National-Socialism. These propagandists are those who govern, or who support, all modern societies. It is these modern-day 'Western' societies which are — despite outward appearances and despite labels like 'democracy' — dictatorial and tyrannical, for they are so afraid of the reality of National-Socialism that they outlaw it, persecute and imprison National-Socialists, and never allow anything other than their own anti National-Socialist propaganda to be taught, discussed or read.

The reality of National-Socialism is that a National-Socialist State, or Reich, is a genuine, united folk-community where a real healthy freedom exists and is maintained. Fundamentally, a National-Socialist State exists to create and maintain a National-Socialist society. Such a society has a definite aim, a purpose. This is the well-being and advancement of its folk, the communities comprising that folk, and the individuals within communities. In effect, National-Socialism seeks to create an Aryan society, an Aryan way of living. This arises from the National-Socialist belief that we, as Aryans, can only be truly healthy, and only truly free, if we live in an Aryan culture, according to our own Aryan customs. Thus the Institutions, the customs, the structures, of such a society would reflect and represent what is Aryan and what can aid Aryans to strive for and live a better, more healthy life. Fundamentally, National-Socialism seeks to create a society where those in it willingly desire to strive for and live such an Aryan life, and where they realize that such a National-Socialist society can be a means to enable us, as individuals, to contribute in a positive way to evolution — to continue the story of Aryan progress and advancement, and so create a ren-

aissance, a new 'golden age'.

The duty of a National-Socialist is to convert other Aryans to the noble idealism of National-Socialism, so that these Aryans can willingly and joyfully participate in the creation of a National-Socialist society. A National-Socialist society cannot be imposed on other Aryans against the will of those Aryans, as once created it cannot be maintained by 'force', terror, or repression. A National-Socialist society by definition is a society of Aryans co-operating together for their own advancement and well-being: anything other than this is not National-Socialist. The reality is that a National-Socialist society is a genuine folk-democracy. Real democracy is an expression of the desire, or will, of a living, organic, community to determine its own future and destiny. Contrary to a popular misconception, the Greek word from which our word 'democracy' derives, does not mean 'people' in general, regardless of race. Rather, the Greek word 'demos' originally meant 'the clan' as distinguished from their 'chiefs'; in later Attic, the word came to signify 'the community' itself, distinguished as such a community was by kindred ties. In both these senses, a distinct, racial, community is meant — where there is a common heritage, a common culture, and common customs. Thus, in its correct sense, a 'democracy' is a society, composed of members of the same race, where the ultimate authority resides in the folk-community. In brief, a real democracy is an ethnic nation where the folk of that nation co-operate for their own well-being and advancement, for the common good.

The folk-democracy of National-Socialism is where a folk-community of Aryans have a common desire to create a genuine Aryan society and so determine their own destiny. By doing this, they are restoring to themselves a genuine freedom — the freedom to once again live in a natural Aryan way, and thus be healthy and able to live well-balanced, harmonious lives in accord with their natural customs. It is the aim of a National-Socialist State to make this Aryan freedom real. Real freedom is not about selfish, hedonistic choice in isolation; it is about being part of a living, organic, community — a folk-community — and being aware of one's duties and responsibilities to that community, for by fulfilling these duties and responsibilities one enables that community to thrive and advance itself, thereby enabling the individuals of that community to thrive, advance and live in a healthy way. In essence, real freedom is an understanding of our own humanity — of how we, as individuals, are part of something greater than ourselves; it is a knowledge of our place 'in the scheme of things'; of how we arose, how we can thrive;

how we can live in a healthy way, and how we can continue to evolve and become something greater than we are.

National-Socialism gives the individual this understanding and knowledge, and in doing so it enables the individual to fulfill the evolutionary purpose of their lives. This understanding and knowledge is of the importance of race, and individual, noble, character; of the importance of excellence, of idealism, of working together for the common good. As explained elsewhere: "National-Socialism is an acceptance and celebration of the difference and diversity that Nature has produced, and it wants to nurture that diversity and difference and so keep alive, and keep evolving, those things which make us unique and human."

The National-Socialist Reich

National-Socialism is revolutionary because it views all present-day societies as anti-evolutionary, and anti-Aryan. Therefore, it wishes to start again and build a completely different society to any previously existing or presently existing.

The most immediate aim of National-Socialism is to create or bring about an independent homeland where Aryans can live according to their own customs, among their own people, and dedicate themselves to creating a truly Aryan society for themselves and their descendants. It is only within such a homeland that an Aryan Reich can be established, and it is only the desire of those in that homeland which would enable such a Reich to begin to build a National-Socialist society.

A National-Socialist Reich would mean that all Institutions, customs (or 'laws'), agencies and so on, would place the well-being and advancement of the Aryan first. This would mean that such structures would encourage what is National-Socialist. In practice, this means implementing National-Socialist ideals — and the most important ideals are fostering noble individual character, and fostering racial well-being for the whole folk. Accordingly, a National-Socialist society would seek to: (1) nurture noble character in individuals by making honour, loyalty and duty ideals to be striven for and upheld; and (2) make individuals aware of their Aryan heritage, their Aryan customs, and how important it is for individual Aryans to place the interest of their race and folk-communities before their own self interest and pleasure.

This first aim means that a National-Socialist society would encourage strong, characterful, honourable individuals who possess judgement. The aim of a National-Socialist is most certainly not to strive to produce individuals who rigidly conform, who blindly obey and who lack individual judgement. Rather, the aim, in respect of individuals, is to produce and encourage individuals who can accept responsibility, who want to take on responsibility and who truly possess judgement.

The only restriction a National-Socialist society would place on individuals is that they must be responsible, and thus do their duty — toward their race, their folk-community and thus toward National-Socialism itself. That is, they place the common Aryan good before their own self interest if ever there is a conflict of interests. By doing this, they are living and acting in an honourable and thus Aryan way. There is therefore a noble purpose to their lives which transcends satisfying their own desires and feelings. By living and acting in such a way, individuals enhance and fulfill the purpose of their lives. This is so, because National-Socialism affirms that there is higher, nobler, purpose to life — that life means more than just satisfying or striving to satisfy our individual desires, feelings and material goals. That is, National-Socialism affirms that there is more to life than simply indulging ourselves or striving for a personal 'happiness'. It further affirms that this purpose is a noble one — a striving for self-excellence, and excellence for one's race and folk-community. This is an evolutionary, positive, and thus harmonious continuation of that diversity which Nature has striven to produce over thousands of millennia — race, and individual character.

This affirmation thus expresses the wisdom of thousands of years of civilization — it enshrines our understanding and awareness: our humanity. This humanity is essentially an awareness of ourselves as conscious beings, able to reflect upon and think about the past, the present and the future and our place, as individuals, in 'the scheme of things'.

National-Socialism places this obligation of duty upon individuals because only by individuals consciously and willingly accepting this duty can what is noble survive and flourish. What is noble is civilization, and only by individuals honourably striving to do their duty can evolution continue, and harmony be preserved. Only by this — and thus by National-Socialism — can our true humanity be expressed.

The task of a National-Socialist society is to make the individuals within that society aware of this duty — and thus make them re-

alize that life has a glorious, noble purpose and if we as individuals strive for this our own life is enhanced. National-Socialism aims to make individuals aware of the possibilities that exist, or can be created, for higher living. A National-Socialist society would not seek to coerce or force individuals to conform to its ideals and principles, on pain of punishment, for that would be contrary to what National-Socialism desires to achieve. What National-Socialism desires is a society where the majority within that society willingly and enthusiastically follow its ideals and principles because they understand or feel or realize that by doing this their own lives will have purpose and meaning. However, National-Socialism is also practical, and accepts that there will always be some individuals who for whatever reason will not wish to accept and strive for its ideals even after these ideals have been explained to them. Such individuals would be detrimental to National-Socialism and accordingly, a National-Socialist society would wish to exclude such people from the benefits of such a society. It would therefore exile them, allowing them to leave that society and live elsewhere, in other societies. A National-Socialist society would not herd its opponents into 'penal' institutions of any kind. It would give them a choice — "Stay, and thus aid our noble Cause, thus aiding us to create higher ways of living and a noble society — or, choose exile in another land and so live as you wish..."

It is important to understand that in a National-Socialist society exile would be the chosen method of dealing with those who for whatever reason opposed such a society. Anything else is a waste of resources, and ignoble. Exile is the most practical and Aryan way. Furthermore, a National-Socialist Reich would reform the present un-Aryan penal system — with its ignoble concept of prisons — and the whole modern, un-Aryan, system of 'justice' where imprisonment is mandatory for certain 'crimes'.

Coercion, and 'punishment', of opponents is against the principles of National-Socialism because National-Socialism seeks a society where individuals willingly and enthusiastically co-operate together for the common good of that society. It seeks to create a noble attitude and a sense of joyful well-being among individuals. The apparatus of 'terror' and suppression creates the exact opposite. Furthermore, National-Socialism is optimistic and positive about individual nature and character — it believes that if Aryans are told the truth, made aware of what it is possible for them to do and achieve, then the majority will, if correctly led by noble leaders, 'do the right thing'. One of the fundamental purposes of a National-Socialist or-

ganization is for noble leaders to explain and show, by example, what National-Socialism really is; what obligations a person has, and what doing one's Aryan duty would mean. In essence, National-Socialism affirms a fundamental truth of civilization — that if individuals understand their duty, have a noble purpose, and willingly co-operate together to achieve that purpose, then a better world, a new Golden Age, can be and will be created by their efforts. In a National-Socialist society, only if an individual consistently shirked their noble duty to their comrades and their race, and/or showed themselves to be ignoble and selfishly irresponsible, would 'the force of law' be invoked against that individual — and this because such individuals, by doing such things, would undermine the harmony and well-being of that society, and thus negate the noble purpose and hard work of the other members of that society.

The National-Socialist Revolution

For a National-Socialist State, or Reich, to be created, there has to be a revolution brought about, in a specific place or country, by a significant number of Aryans who are National-Socialists. Such a revolution means the principles and ideals of National-Socialism have been willingly accepted and championed by that significant number of Aryans. This in itself means a National-Socialist organization or movement converting Aryans to the noble National-Socialist cause.

For National-Socialism the State is a means, not an end. The means that the State is created and used for is the well-being and advancement of the race, and the individuals of that race.

The first task of any National-Socialist government is to ensure its own security and survival from its external enemies. This would mean the Armed Forces being willing and able to defend National-Socialism. To do this, such Forces would have to be, or become, National-Socialist organizations, composed of those who believed in National-Socialism and who were dedicated enough to defend the principles and ideals of National-Socialism. That is, their first loyalty would be to National-Socialism itself.

The second task of a National-Socialist government is to ensure its own security from any internal threat. This means aiming to convert, or win over, those who are not National-Socialists, and exiling those opposed to National-Socialism — that is, giving them the opportunity to leave the territory, or territories, of the new National-

Socialist State.

The third task of a National-Socialist government would be to Aryanize its territory or territories, repatriating or exiling all non-Aryans, possibly re-settling them in other lands.

The fourth task would be to abolish all old and un-Aryan Institutions, laws, agencies (such as the Police) and replace with them with Aryan and National-Socialist ones.

The fifth task would be to begin to create a new Aryan society founded on noble idealism, and thus implement National-Socialism. This would mean, among other things, the following. (1) Creating a new type of State economy which abolished speculation, and the slavery of interest, and which ensured the economic well-being and prosperity of the new society. (2) Implementing the National-Socialist ideal of social justice — creating a better, more caring, more healthy, more harmonious society for Aryans to live in. (3) Creating National-Socialist educational institutions dedicated to producing healthy, noble, individuals aware of their Aryan heritage and culture. (4) Reforming agriculture by implementing sound ecological practices.

The fifth task would be to create a better, more beautiful, environment for Aryans to live by, for example, caring for and nurturing Nature. The sixth and final task would be to begin to work toward pursuing higher, idealistic and numinous goals such as the exploration and conquest of that final frontier which is Outer Space. One aim would be the future creation of a National-Socialist Galactic Empire. By pursuing such a numinous ideal as this a higher, more advanced, people would be created naturally, and the National-Socialist Reich itself would last for far more than a thousand years.

National-Socialist Germany

All the above principles and ideals formed the basis of National-Socialist Germany and were used to begin to implement a National-Socialist revolution in this, the first National-Socialist State, or Reich. This revolution was undertaken against difficult odds, and was never completed. The war which the enemies of National-Socialism had agitated for at the start of this Aryan revolution, forced the German National-Socialists to fight for their very survival. Despite this, the years between 44 yf [1933] and 50 yf [1939] were glorious ones. Adolf Hitler transformed German society and brought about a renaissance, a new Golden Age. He solved the economic problems of

Germany, and brought dignified work to millions of unemployed; he created a better, more healthy, more socially just society; he instilled into his people a new sense of joy, of purpose, of idealism. He brought about a revolution in people's attitudes — with people co-operating together for the common good. He restored the Aryan values of honour, loyalty and duty. Instead of persecuting his opponents, he converted most of them, becoming the most popular, the most loved leader the world has ever known.

There has been a relentless, lying, hateful propaganda campaign conducted against National-Socialist Germany, and Adolf Hitler, for over sixty years. The present decadent, materialistic and tyrannical System which exists in all countries where Aryans are in the majority, had and still has a vested interest in trying to discredit National-Socialist Germany. To this end, recent 'history' has been re-written; documents forged (one has only to think here of the ignoble lie of the 'holocaust'); counterfeit 'memoirs' produced, and so on. Respectable academic 'historians' — who are part of and who bow down to this System — have laboured over many years to mislead, falsify, and propagandize. Their diatribes appear at regular intervals, and re-enforce the myths and lies which have been created about National-Socialist Germany.

It is neither necessary nor desirable to produce here, within the confines of this article, the vast amount of evidence which still exists — despite the attempts by many to destroy it — to substantiate the claims made above about National-Socialist Germany. It is not necessary for one simple reason. The ignoble lie of the 'holocaust', its worldwide propagation, its acceptance by 'historians' and the majority of Aryans, shows not only the power of the enemies of National-Socialism, but also their ignoble, deceitful methods. Nothing such people say or write can be believed; just as those who support or propound such a monstrous lie cannot be believed. The acceptance of this lie, by historians and others, means that anything such people write or say about that period, its history and those involved with it, is suspect. Their books cannot be trusted; their methods cannot be accepted.

Despite all that the enemies of National-Socialism have done to try and discredit it, its noble idealism lives on, and will live on. And it is this noble idealism which will assuredly create, some time in the future, the next National-Socialist Reich. Such a Reich is capable of lasting for more than a thousand years.

IV: The Truth About National-Socialism and Race Hatred

The fundamental practical and immediate aim of National-Socialism is to create an Aryan homeland — for Aryans only — where Aryans can live freely, express their unique cultural identity and live according to those principles of natural justice which alone can ensure the health and vitality of Aryan individuals and Aryan folk-communities.

National-Socialism does not preach or teach any kind of 'racial hatred'. It simply states the reality of Nature: that different races have different abilities and different needs. These different abilities — given by Nature and result of hundreds of thousands of years of evolution — cannot be changed by social programmes, by political dogma or by enforcing dictatorial policies of racial integration which effectively undermine and destroy Aryan identity and Aryan culture. National-Socialism desires the creation of an Aryan homeland because it affirms that any other way of life is unhealthy, unproductive, against Nature and leads to and encourages disharmony, strife and chaos.

The reality of National-Socialism — as distinct from the lies about National-Socialism ceaselessly propagated by its enemies — is that it is concerned primarily with the welfare and future of Aryans, and does not desire other races to be or become 'second-class' citizens or slaves in a future National-Socialist nation. Rather, it desires the complete geographical separation of Aryans from all non-Aryans as the only means of creating a civilized, harmonious way of life for Aryans. Neither does or would National-Socialism encourage the 'genocide' of other races — that is a lie (like the lie of the 'holocaust') ceaselessly spread by our enemies in order to discredit National-Socialism and in order to brainwash Aryans into accepting anti-Aryan, and anti-evolutionary, policies of racial integration. Instead, in its relationship with other races, a National-Socialist society — once established and secure — would encourage those other races to become aware of their own racial identity and uniqueness, so enabling them to create their own ethnic States dedicated to the well-being and advancement of those other races.

The present-day opponents of National-Socialism are not other races — but those people, political parties, interest groups or Governments which seek to undermine Aryan identity and Aryan culture by pursuing social and political policies detrimental to Aryans. The enemies of National-Socialism are those who oppose the creation of an Aryan homeland, and those who oppose the racial princi-

ples and ideals of National-Socialism.

Since National-Socialism is an expression of the nobility of the Aryan, it represents all that is best, and thus civilized, about the Aryan. National-Socialism is a conscious affirmation of those values which are central to civilized conduct — honour, loyalty and duty. National-Socialism is also an expression of what it is to be human — it expresses the essence of our humanity, of how we came to be 'thinking-beings' (the evolution of races) and what is necessary for this evolutionary development to be preserved and extended. These things are race, and racial character as evident in the individuals of a particular race.

Fundamentally, National-Socialism seeks to create an Aryan homeland and within that homeland the right social, political and spiritual conditions to enable civilized individuals to flourish. National-Socialism seeks to encourage civilized conduct as it seeks to create a civilized way of life for Aryans. Accordingly, National-Socialists champion and represent that noble idealism which is essential to civilization.

The primary concern of National-Socialism is the Aryan — with creating a better future for Aryans. National-Socialists are motivated by a genuine concern for their own people, their own heritage and culture. They wish to make their noble idealism real. They wish to inspire other Aryans with this noble idealism. This is positive, healthy and civilized.

National-Socialism desires the Aryan to fulfill that unique Destiny which National-Socialism believes has been given to the Aryan by Nature. This Destiny — essentially the creation of a Galactic Empire — involves the Aryan and only the Aryan. It does not require the subservience of other races, or their destruction. It requires the creation, by Aryans, of an Aryan homeland and then the creation of a truly Aryan way of living and thus the emergence of a new civilization greater than any existing hitherto.

The immediate aim of National-Socialism is to make real, for the majority of Aryans, the goodness, the nobility, the hopes and aspirations which we Aryans hold in our hearts. Whatever our enemies may say — whatever their propaganda may express — this is the simple truth about National-Socialism which they, for their own evil ends, are trying so hard, so brutally and so hatefully to suppress.

First Published 1995 (106 yf) by Thornynd Press, PO Box 43, Hereford, England. Copyright 1995 D. Myatt. ISBN 0 946646 56 2. Mr. Myatt can be reached at D. Myatt, c/o BM Box 5608, London WC1N 3XX, England.

The Crimes Of The Clintons

From The Washington Weekly

An incomplete list that rapidly becomes outdated. For reasons of brevity, titles of individuals are omitted and allegations are listed in summary style only. Each allegation has been described in detail in the national media over the past few years.

Bill Clinton

- (1) Conspired with David Hale and Jim McDougal to defraud the Small Business Administration of \$300,000.
- (2) Used Arkansas state police for personal purposes.
- (3) Abused his position as governor to extort sexual favors from employees, in some cases amounting to coercive rape.
- (4) Directed state police to fabricate incriminating evidence against political opponents including Steve Clark, Terry Reed, and Larry Nichols.
- (5) Knew about drug importation and distribution by a friend and campaign contributor, Dan Lasater.
- (6) Allowed drug money to be laundered through ADFA.
- (7) Appointed and protected Arkansas medical examiner Fahmy Malak, an incompetent who repeatedly obstructed justice by declaring politically motivated murders to be "suicides" or "accidents."
- (8) Has never accounted for his actions during 40 days he spent behind the Iron Curtain during the Vietnam War.
- (9) Tipped off Governor Jim Guy Tucker about an upcoming criminal referral.
- (10) Violated Arkansas campaign finance laws.
- (11) Violated the Constitution by signing into law an *ex post facto* law, a retroactive tax increase.
- (12) Fired RTC chief Albert Casey to allow his friend Roger Altman to monitor and block Whitewater investigations.
- (13) Fired FBI director William Sessions to prevent an autonomous FBI from investigating the suicide of Vince Fos-

ter and other scandals.

(14) Fired all U.S. Attorneys to appoint Paula Casey, who prevented Judge David Hale from testifying against Clinton.

(15) Offered state troopers Federal jobs in return for their silence about Clinton's crimes.

(16) Blocked Justice Department indictments after Inspector General Sherman Funk found "criminal violations of the Privacy Act provable beyond reasonable doubt" when former Bush employee files were searched and leaked to the press.

(17) Appointed friend and felon Webster Hubbell to number three position in Justice Department in order to be able to block Whitewater criminal referrals by RTC investigator L. Jean Lewis.

(18) Blocked the criminal trial of Representative Ford, a Tennessee Democrat.

(19) Appointed a campaign activist to head the Commodity Futures Trading Commission, without the mandated "advice and consent" of the Senate, to derail a probe of his and Hillary's financial dealings.

(20) Committed witness tampering by causing bribes to be paid to Webster Hubbell.

(21) Committed witness tampering by causing a job with the NSC to be offered to former Trooper L.D. Brown in return for Brown's silence on several Clinton crimes.

(22) Blocked Justice Department prosecution of Arthur Coia a union Mob puppet and a heavy Clinton financial donor.

(23) Made fund-raising calls from the White House, a Federal property.

Bill Clinton is under investigation by an Independent Counsel and by Congress, although the chances that he will ever face justice are admittedly slim to none.

Al Gore

(1) Made fund-raising calls from the White House, a Federal property, which is a felony.

(2) Participated in an illegal fund-raising event at the Hsi Lai Temple where campaign contributions were laundered

through nuns.

Al Gore is under investigation by Congress. There is a faint possibility that as a last resort the Clintons might sacrifice Gore in the same manner that Richard Nixon threw Spiro Agnew to the wolves to try and get the howling pack off his tail but this possibility is remote.

Hillary Clinton

(1) Accepted a \$100,000 bribe, laundered through cattle futures, from Tyson Foods Inc.

(2) Speculated in Health Care industry futures while overseeing legislative reform of same.

(3) Failed to correct false testimony by co-defendant Ira Magaziner in the Health Care Task Force trial.

(4) Ordered members of the Health Care Task Force to shred documents that were the target of a court probe.

(5) Obstructed justice by ordering the removal and shredding of her lover Vince Foster's documents on the night of his death.

(6) Hired hoodlum Craig Livingstone to conduct a political intelligence operation against her opponents.

(7) Defrauded the U.S. Treasury of more than \$10 million by funneling Community Development Financial Institutions grants to financial institutions in which she has an interest.

(8) Ordered Treasury officials to cover up the fraud by fabrication of false documents.

Hillary Clinton is under investigation by an Independent Counsel. Her wrongdoing has been so utterly blatant that there may in fact be some kind of token indictment in the future, but if so it will all be very carefully staged and will not address certain key aspects, most especially the whole subject of Vincent Foster's death, which will be avoided like the plague. Hillary will be acquitted in a carefully selected, corrupt judicial venue and with a carefully screened and packed jury.

Webster Hubbell

(1) Convicted for defrauding the federal government (FDIC and IRS).

(2) Executed obstruction of justice in the Justice Department in several cases: The Inslaw case, and the RTC criminal referrals on Whitewater.

Webster Hubbell resigned, and was subsequently convicted and served a brief spell of imprisonment in a luxurious "Club Fed" prison for corruption.

Ira Magaziner

(1) Violated federal law when he held Health Care Task Force Meetings in secret and refused to release documents.

(2) Lied in court about the composition of the Health Care Task Force.

A criminal referral by Judge Royce Lamberth was not acted upon by the Clinton-appointed U.S. Attorney Eric Holder

Bernard Nussbaum

(1) Obstructed justice in the Foster suicide investigation by blocking access, removing documents, lying about his removal of documents, and by retrieving Foster's pager from Park Police.

(2) Attempted to quash a Whitewater investigation at the RTC through White House liaisons. Bernard Nussbaum has resigned.

George Stephanopoulos

(1) Accepted a \$600,000 loan below market interest and with insufficient collateral from NationsBank, a bank having business before the Clinton Administration.

(2) Lied to Congress during Whitewater hearings.

(3) Obstructed justice by attempting to have Whitewater investigator Jay Stephens at the RTC fired.

George Stephanopoulos has resigned.

Mike Espy

Accepted bribes from Tyson Foods Inc. and other companies which were under regulatory control of his Agriculture Department, including sports tickets, liquor, and alleged sexual favors of White prostitutes.

Mike Espy has resigned and last week was indicted on 39 counts of public corruption.

Roger Altman

(1) Lied to Congress during Whitewater hearings.

(2) When caught, lied to Congress about having lied to Congress.

(3) Instructed Ellen Kulka and Jack Ryan at the RTC to block the Whitewater investigation by L. Jean Lewis.

Roger Altman has resigned but is still carrying out assignments for the White House

Ron Brown

(1) Negotiated a \$700,000 bribe with the Vietnamese government in exchange for classified trade information and favors.

(2) Accepted a \$60,000 bribe from Dynamic Energy Resources.

(3) Sold seats on foreign trips to DNC contributors.

Ron Brown was under investigation by an independent counsel when he died under mysterious circumstances in a plane crash.

Les Aspin

Was responsible for the death of Army Rangers in Somalia.

Les Aspin resigned and died before he could be held accountable in a public forum.

William Kennedy and David Watkins:

(1) Fabricated charges against White House Travel Office personnel to have the business taken over by Clinton friends.

(2) Coerced FBI and IRS agents into complicity with this scheme.

Kennedy and Watkins have resigned.

Catherine Cornelius

One of Bill Clinton's many White House mistresses, Catherine Cornelius was involved in Travelgate as a financial beneficiary and later removed documents from White House Travel Office. Because those documents later became the subject of a trial against Office Director Billy Dale, that became an obstruction of justice. Ms. Cornelius is still maintained discreetly in the White House as "confidential adviser to the President." What Hillary thinks of this and other similar arrangements is a topic of endless, fascinating speculation at Georgetown cocktail parties.

Patsy Thomasson

(1) Lied to Congress about the composition of the Health Care Task Force and the size of its budget.

(2) Obstructed justice when she removed documents from the office of Vince Foster.

(3) Fabricated charges against White House Travel Office personnel to have the business taken over by Clinton friends.

Patsy Thomasson is still a "trusted friend and adviser" to Hillary Clinton. (Hillary probably figures what's sauce for the goose is sauce for the gander. There is supposedly at least one curvaceous White House "staffer" who boasts that she has "done" both the President and the First Lady.)

Margaret Williams

(1) Obstructed justice when she removed documents from the office of Vince Foster.

(2) Solicited and accepted a \$50,000 campaign contribution from Johnny Chung in the White House in return for Hillary Clinton meeting with Chinese businessmen.

Margaret Williams has resigned.

Joshua Steiner

Lied to Congress about conversations with White House personnel about the RTC.

Joshua Steiner has resigned.

Lloyd Cutler

(1) Lied to Congress about the contents of redacted documents.

(2) Attempted to withhold vital information from Congress, a felony.

(3) Obtained a confidential Treasury report and showed it to witnesses before they testified before Congress in the Whitewater hearings. Lied to Congress when he denied having coached witnesses.

Lloyd Cutler has resigned.

Mack McLarty

(1) As chairman of Arkla, was responsible for the bribing of public utility officials.

(2) Conspired with Democratic Congressional Leadership to block access by investigators to vital documents in a Congressional hearing.

Mack McLarty escaped prosecution when a lobbyist working for him was convicted of bribery.

Harold Ickes

(1) Broke into New York Republican headquarters in 1970. Has never been indicted for this crime which was similar to what the Watergate Plumbers spent time in jail for.

(2) Worked for Mafia-controlled labor unions.

(3) Set up a \$56 million slush fund by Union Mobsters for use in Bill Clinton's 1992 campaign.

(4) Arranged meeting between Mob figures and Clinton campaign contributor Arthur Coia and Bill Clinton.

(5) Lied to Congress during Whitewater hearings.

(6) Improperly discussed a \$500,000 contribution in a memo to a businessman, using White House computer, tele-

phone, and fax.

(7) Attempted to obstruct justice by orchestrating an approach to Whitewater witness Beverly Basset Shaffer.

Harold Ickes was fired.

Bruce Lindsey

(1) As treasurer for the Clinton gubernatorial campaign in 1990, he signed withdrawals from Ferry County Bank, the president of which was indicted for conspiring to conceal these withdrawals from the IRS and FEC.

Marian Bennett

(1) Covered up credit-card fraud by USIA inspector General staff.

(2) Launched a politically motivated investigation of Radio Marti, a staunchly anti-Communist radio station run by the government.

Federico Pena

State and Federal contracts were awarded to companies in which he had a financial interest.

The Janet Reno Justice Department found insufficient evidence to appoint a Special Counsel.

Henry Cisneros

Lied to the FBI about payments to former lover.

Henry Cisneros is under investigation by a Special Counsel.

Janet Reno

(1) Fabricated charges of child molestation against the Branch Davidians in Waco, Texas.

(2) Ordered the use of military equipment and personnel against citizens of the United States.

(3) Ordered the use of chemical warfare agents against citizens of the United States, specifically napalm and poison

gas.

(4) Refuses to appoint special counsel to investigate clear evidence of Democratic campaign fundraising illegalities.

Janet Reno remains in power.

Robert Reich

Lied to Congress when he wrote that there were no memos circulating in the Labor Department instructing staff to gather political material against the Contract with America. Such memos were later published.

Robert Reich has been replaced.

Donna Shalala

As Chancellor of the University of Wisconsin at Madison instituted speech codes which were found to be unconstitutional in Federal court. Instituted thought-police Star Chamber proceedings to drive politically incorrect people off campus.

Donna Shalala remains in power.

Carol Browner

Used the EPA to campaign against Republicans running on the Contract with America, an illegal use of the executive branch for political campaigning.

Carol Browner is under investigation by Congress.

Roberta Achtenberg

(1) Ordered HUD lawyers to silence citizens who spoke out against planned housing projects.

(2) Had HUD staff threaten Allentown County to withdraw a "Use of English Language Encouraged" ordinance.

Roberta Achtenberg has resigned.

Deval Patrick

(1) Used extortion to force banks to give preferential treatment to minorities.

(2) Was found by the Supreme Court to have been abusing his position to subvert the election process in a manner that created more safe "black" seats.

Deval Patrick has resigned.

Bruce Babbitt

Paid a penalty for violating campaign finance laws during his 1988 presidential campaign.

Valerie Lau

(1) Started a criminal probe of Secret Service agents John Libonati and Jeffrey Undercoffer after they testified that the Secret Service was not the source of a list used to compile FBI files transferred to the White House in Filegate scandal.

(2) Provided confidential depositions of White House staffers to White House Counsel Lloyd Cutler ahead of Whitewater hearings in 1994.

Howard Shapiro

(1) Leaked information to the White House Counsel's office that FBI agent Dennis Sculimbrene had revealed in a confidential FBI interview that Hillary Clinton hired Filegate operative Craig Livingstone.

Hazel O'Leary

(1) Accepted \$25,000 dollars from Johnny Chung in return for meeting with members of the Chinese Government.

(2) Paid outside consultants to prepare a list of "hostile reporters."

Eric Holder

(1) As a U.S. Attorney, stonewalled repeated criminal referrals of Clinton administration employees by courts of law and by Congress.

Eric Holder was promoted to Deputy Attorney General.

Larry Potts

(1) Issued a shoot to kill order against the Weaver family near Ruby Ridge, Idaho.

Larry Potts was promoted by FBI director Louis Freeh.

Anthony Lake

(1) Gave the green light to an illegal arms pipeline from Iran to Bosnia. The pipeline was reportedly used to smuggle drugs.

(2) Lied to Congress about the illegal pipeline. Anthony Lake withdrew his name from consideration for director of the CIA.

John Huang

(1) Committed espionage on behalf of Lippo Group and the Chinese government.

(2) Facilitated payments from the Chinese government to Bill Clinton and the DNC through Charlie Trie and others.

John Huang has resigned and is refusing to testify to Congressional investigators.

Summary: The only Clinton Cabinet secretaries who are not under investigation for criminal acts and have never had criminal allegations raised against them in public are: (1) Richard Riley, Secretary of Education, (2) Madeline Albright, Secretary of State.

Published in the Aug. 25, 1997 issue of The Washington Weekly. Copyright 1997 The Washington Weekly (<http://www.Federal.com>). Reposting permitted with this message intact.

PLEASE REMEMBER:

Your subscription to *Liberty Bell*, your book orders, and your regular monetary contributions are our lifeblood. Help us keep *Liberty Bell* ringing and proclaiming the truth. Your continued support is needed and will be greatly appreciated!

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is \$2., \$5., \$20., or \$100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty and White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

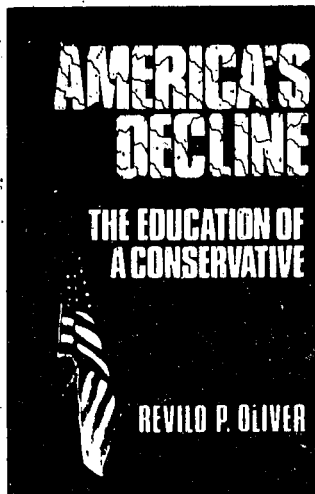
Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of \$ for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!



ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM AMERICA'S DECLINE:

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congolids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, Intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 — \$12.00
plus \$2.40 for postage & handling

376 pp., pb.
ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667

SINGLE COPY \$5.50

ISRAEL OR AMERICA?

The ADL and the Establishment
Jewry in North America

By Dr. Alexander Jacob

page 1

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Joseph G. Stano:

House of Orwell

page 24

David Myatt

The Meaning of Life:

Race and Nature

page 34

Liberty Bell Index 1997

page 53

VOL. 25 — NO. 4

DECEMBER 1997

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1997

by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES effective 1 December 1993

00012	FIRST CLASS / AIRMAIL: All other countries	\$ 100.00
00020	AIR MAIL: (Printed Matter) Europe, South America	\$ 80.00
00021	AIR MAIL: (Printed Matter) Middle East, Far East, South Africa	\$ 85.00
00022	AIR MAIL: (Printed Matter) Sample Copy	\$ 6.50
00030	THIRD CLASS: (Bulk Rate) USA only	\$ 50.00
00031	THIRD CLASS: (Printed Matter) Abroad	\$ 70.00
00033	THIRD CLASS: Sample Copy	\$ 5.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION

10 copies	\$ 30.00
50 copies	\$ 120.00
100 copies	\$ 200.00
500 copies	\$ 800.00
1000 copies	\$ 1200.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

Israel or America? The ADL and the Establishment Jewry in North America.

By
Dr. Alexander Jacob

One of the most formidable pressure groups in North America today is the Anti-Defamation League of the B'nai B'rith. The ADL was founded in 1913 with the objective of fighting anti-Semitism and has offices in both Washington, D.C., and Jerusalem. In Canada its counterpart is called the League of Human Rights headed by the psychologist, Dr. Karen R. Mock. Established as a sort of Jewish defense league of the B'nai B'rith, the ADL however publicly denounces the more terroristic Jewish Defence League which was founded in 1968 in New York by the rabbi, Meier Kahane. Shortly after the assassination of Israeli Prime Minister Yitzhak Rabin, for instance, the ADL issued a report on "Extremism in the name of religion: The violent record of the Kahane movement and its offshoots," which forms a supplement to its earlier 1994 report called "Extremism in the name of religion: The violent legacy of Meir Kahane". But, in fact, reading the regular news reports of the ADL (available on the Internet) one wonders what real reason they could have to opposing the JDL when the targets of their criticism are mostly the same as those of the JDL. For instance, when Marlon Brando made a remark on April 5, 1996, that Hollywood was run by the Jews and saw to it that the Jew would never be represented as a "kike" stereotype whereas they had no qualms about frequently portraying the "nigger", "the greaseball", "the chink", and "the sliteyed dangerous Jap", the JDL sent a message on its Internet website beginning: "You are a disgusting, fat, Jew-hating whore" and ending: "We're going to make the rest of your life a living hell". At the same time, Brando was also attacked in a report by the ADL, where

Abraham H. Foxman, the National Director of the ADL, ended his denunciation of Brando's outspokenness with the sentence: "Mr. Brando owes an apology to the Jewish men and women who work in Hollywood for vilifying them and to all Jews for his stereotyping and use of an antiSemitic epithet".¹ The ADL are thus one with the JDL in their fight against antisemites but differ in the methods they would employ against their enemies, the former preferring legal methods and the latter more direct violent ones. The ADL's report stops short of threats but relies rather on the psychological force that the Jewry have, especially over the past fifty years, infused into the terms 'antisemitism' and 'stereotyping'. Both the JDL report and the ADL one, however, reveal the bluntness of the Jewish hatred of anyone that exposes the exploitative social and economic methods employed by the Jews.

The Jewish Defence League, we may briefly recall, was founded as a defense militia for the Jews against attacks from blacks who were beginning to revolt against the Jewish exploitation of the underprivileged.² Later, it widened its activities to demonstrations and terroristic attacks against the Soviet government as well as, quite recently, the Arab activists in America. The ideology of the JDL was comprehensively outlined by Kahane in the several apologetic works that he wrote in the early seventies, *Never Again: A Program for Survival*, Los Angeles, CA, 1971, *Time to Go Home*, Los Angeles, CA, 1972, *Our Challenge*, Radnor, PA, 1974 and *The Story of the Jewish Defence League*, Radnor, PA, 1975. Railing against the decadence of the modern Jew's liberal and socialistic preferences, Kahane insisted that the Jewry can be saved from the coming wrath of the European world only through a rediscovery and consolidation of their distinctive identity. All attempts at assimilation into the mainstream of the western affluent society (as well as into that of a communistic one) are futile since they dilute the Jewishness of the Jews and make them hateful in the long run to both gentiles and orthodox Jews alike. The JDL thus professes, in general, a repudiation of the capitalist decadence of the western liberal countries in favour of the establishment of a holy orthodoxy among the

Jews. The assimilated Jews who have "succeeded" economically in the New Land must sever their alliance with what Kahane considers to be a gentile enemy and make every effort to leave the western nations where they live in the diaspora now and return to Israel. Israel itself must be aggrandized territorially to include all of the Biblical lands of Judaea, Samaria, Jerusalem and Golan and the Transjordan (even though these lands have for centuries belonged to Arabs). Israel must also be a religious state and not a secular democracy and must regard itself as a chosen state that acts as a model and leader to the other nations of the world.

However, it is clear from a study of the Jewish "religious" dogmas themselves that Judaism is not a system of universal ethics, but rather a tribal code for the preservation of a people despised and exiled from the beginning of their recorded history, that is, from the time of the settlement of Abraham's tribe in Sumeria.³ Given the animosity between the Jews and their several host peoples, it is not surprising that Judaism, both in its Old Testament and Talmudic forms, is preponderantly a quasireligious glorification of resentment and hatred. Kahane himself half admits to this fact when he remarks that

it was at Sinai that the creation of a peculiar and separate Jewish people took place, having a unique and different way of life; that there was an inevitable cultural clash with their neighbors and with those conquerors who attempted to impose a different way of life upon them.⁴

A little earlier he even points out that the rabbis have traced the etymology of the name 'Sinai' to the Hebrew *sinah*:

Why was (the mountain) called Sinai? Because, from there, came forth hatred (*sinah* -Heb.) to the world.

The question that immediately arises from an understanding of these peculiar Jewish origins is how a people whose ethnic distinctiveness arose from animosity can ever claim to act as a Solomonic arbiter of international politics.

Whereas the JDL focuses its ambitions more directly on the triumph of Israel, the task of consolidating and protecting the Jewish power in America and the West is delegated to the ADL. Unlike the JDL which advocates segregation and a return to Israel of the decadent diaspora Jewry before Israel can dominate the world as a 'guide to the nations', the ADL represents a more avaricious "established" Jewry which seeks to continue its domination of western society through assimilationism. Given the historical fact that the major reasons for antisemitism are those which manifest themselves when the Jews infiltrate European society and begin to control it through their financial networks, it should be seriously reconsidered which of the two organisations represents a greater danger to western society. The Jewish assimilation has produced not only the exploitation of blacks which sparked the black militant antisemitism of the sixties but also, through the course of a century (that is, since the emancipation of the Jews in the European countries in the latter part of the nineteenth century) a steady vulgarisation and commercialisation of western culture. We may remember that it was precisely the Jewish attempts at assimilation that spurred the first major philosophical antisemites in Germany such as Richard Wagner and Eugen Duehring to an antisemitic stance, since the participation of Jews in traditional European culture invariably brought about the decay of the latter. Today, controlled as it is by big business and international finance, culture — which is by its very nature indigenous and rooted in the soil — is diluted and prostituted to mass audiences who have little artistic discrimination and are no longer able to distinguish between true national culture and the garish artefacts of multiculturalism. Not surprisingly, the classical culture of the west recedes into the background and bows to the popular at every turn. What is most alarming about this atrocious social phenomenon is that, coupled with the educational indoctrination being conducted by the ADL and the League for Human Rights, the aristocratic faculty in men which originally produced high culture is deliberately emaciated and left to wither away completely. This spiritual emasculation of the

European mind is the inevitable effect of Jewish assimilation and, if we remember Kahane's account of the ancient historical origins of Zionism, the ultimate purpose of it.

Even a brief review of the mode of operation of the ADL will reveal the insidiousness of the methods which the assimilated, "Establishment" Jews employ for ends which are ultimately not unlike those of the JDL — namely the establishment of the Jewry as the pilots of international politics. For instance, on February 14, 1995, the B'nai B'rith issued a demand that a U.N. report on racism, xenophobia and intolerance be changed in its wording since it had referred to the fact that antisemitism is "compounded by the economic power of the Jews" and is caused because "certain adherents of Judaism continue to treat Christ as an imposter". But the Jewish hatred and fear of European Christianity hinted at by Kahane is endorsed by the B'nai B'rith itself. On the occasion of the Congressional hearings on the Religious Equality Amendment,⁵ for instance, it firmly opposed formal religious worship in government schools because, as Tommy Baer, international president of the B'nai B'rith, put it, "Prayer, religious exercises and religious education are the responsibilities of the home, the synagogues, churches, mosques and other houses of worship, not the government". The reader will not fail to note the priority given in this list of religious institutions to "synagogues".

In fact, the Jewish resentment of European Christianity dates back to the Crusades, when thousands of Jews were massacred by Christians, and the Spanish Inquisition, when Jews were burned at the stake or imprisoned after all their property was confiscated.⁶ It can hardly be wondered at then that "certain adherents of Judaism continue to treat Christ as an imposter". It is however a more serious political concern when the ADL is known to have conducted a continuing battle in the courts through *amicus curiae* briefs which have resulted in the banning of school prayers, the singing of Christmas carols and spirituals in schools and the substitution of religious symbols like the cross or nativity scenes with secular and materialistic ones such as the commercially popular

christmas trees, 'Santa Claus' and reindeer. Ever fearful of criticism, the Jewish establishment chooses to promote itself as champions of 'secular humanism' while suppressing any investigation into the true nature of the Jewish religion or politics by denouncing it as a reinforcement of "hateful anti-Semitic stereotypes". What it will not allow is the possibility that the persistence of such "stereotypes" may be due to the persistence of the unchangeable Jewish nature itself. It is this nature which had always distinguished the Jew from the European since the earliest contacts between the two races in the Roman Empire and mediaeval Europe. Tacitus's assessment of the Jews in his *Histories* is one of the earliest and most perspicacious accounts of the hateful nature of the Jews, which he describes as "hateful to the gods" and demonstrating "hatred and enmity to all other nations",⁷ while the instinctive repugnance felt by the European peoples to Jewish communities in their midst is evidenced by the harsh measures taken sooner or later by the former to curtail the growth of Jewish financial influence within their societies. As Dr. Karen Mock of the League for Human Rights in Canada reports, England expelled the Jews in 1290, France in 1306, Spain and Portugal in 1492 and the Ukrainian Cossacks in 1648.⁸ What this unusual record of the "chosen people" signifies is of course the impossibility of a full assimilation of the Jews into the European communities and the deeply ingrained animosity between the two.

Given this historical record, it is somewhat surprising to note that Mr. Baer takes offence to an implied reference in the U.N. report mentioned above to the Jews as being "foreigners" in Germany. The falseness of this objection, however, is confirmed in the very next paragraph of the B'nai B'rith's report of February 14, 1995 where it goes on to object to the report's commendation of the UNESCO's Conference on Cultural Policies⁹ for "[excluding] any mention of Jewish culture and history" as a distinct culture. On the one hand, the diaspora Jews attempt to maintain themselves as part of the majority since it suits them financially to do so, but, on the other hand, they strive to glorify their religious distinctiveness even to the ex-

tent of opposing the cultural and religious values of the majority. This basic dichotomy in the Establishment Jewry is indeed the most alarming aspect of contemporary Jewish sociology. The attempts of the Jewish establishment — dominated by western, i.e. Ashkenazi Jews — to represent itself as a part of the western peoples are bound to fail sooner or later, since it can do so only in an economic way and never in a cultural. While international business may have succeeded in dissolving the cultural individuality of the western peoples through multicultural tactics, the essential distinctness of the Jewry both in race¹⁰ and religion will continue to prevent assimilation — especially since the foundation of the Israeli state in 1948, for this state is the concrete political embodiment of the alienness of the Jew, and, following Kahane's interpretation of the significance of Sinai, of his hostility to both his Arab neighbours and the rest of the world.

While claiming to be an organisation defending an assimilated "American" Jewry, the paranoia which spurred its creation has turned the ADL into an elaborate intelligence service which spies on private American citizens and severely curtails their freedoms. It is significant that its current national director, Abraham Foxman, as R. Friedman reports, "keeps a framed portrait of Vladimir Jabotinsky, the tyrannical founding father of the Likud,¹¹ on prominent display in his office".¹² Indeed, according to Friedman,

From its inception in 1913, the ADL has successfully masqueraded as a civil rights organization concerned with the civil liberties of all Americans. Yet the ADL has had a long and inglorious history of suppressing intellectual freedom.

During the Cold War, the ADL was running "perhaps the largest spy agency in America, regularly feeding the FBI information not only on anti-Semitic groups like the KKK and the American Nazi party, but also on Jewish leftists and members of the Communist Party."¹³ Intimately linked to political developments in Israel, the ADL increasingly revealed its rightwing Zionist character. Already in 1948, the ADL set

up a joint intelligence-gathering operation with the Israeli government, even though it calls itself a charitable organisation with a taxexempt status.¹⁴

In 1993, the ADL was caught in a spy scandal which revealed that this organisation was responsible for illegal espionage against Americans who were considered dangerous to the Jewish cause. The targeted groups included extreme communist and extreme nationalistic American organisations, as well as Arab-Americans and black extremists — in short, all the principal foes of the established Jewry. San Francisco art dealer, Roy Bullock worked for nearly forty years for the ADL providing them with information on enemy groups. In this task he was assisted by a former CIA agent and San Francisco police officer, Tom Gerard, who sold police intelligence to the ADL. As the *New York Daily News* reported on 9 April, 1993, "ABC said that for several decades the spying operation has snooped into the records and activities of more than 10,000 people in the United States, including many who simply opposed the policies of Israel and South Africa". Interestingly, the ADL denies any official links with Israel but, apart from continued efforts to prop up the infrastructure of the institution of international vulgarity called "multiculturalism", the ADL has done nothing to bolster national American interests independently of the concerns of regular Zionists. In fact, one of the individuals spied upon by the ADL, former Congressman Pete McCloskey who was a critic of Israel, reported in the *Los Angeles Times* on 15 April 1993 that he was the subject of ADL smears when he ran for the U.S. Senate in 1982 and was eager to see the ADL investigated so as to determine whether it is an agent of the Israeli government. Other critics of the Jewry whose careers have been damaged by the ADL include Donald McGaffin, a former commentator at the San Francisco television station KPIX, and Colin Edwards, a commentator on the San Francisco FM radio station KALW. Both of them were fired from their jobs when the ADL put pressure on their bosses to do so. The ADL's strong connections with the political establishment in the U.S.A. make it difficult to prosecute the organisation. In the case of Bullock

and his espionage activities for the ADL, for example, the internal investigation of the police department was closed suddenly when Dick Goldman, San Francisco's Jewish chief of protocol, instructed the Police Chief Tony Ribera to exclude Bullock and the ADL from the probe.

Apart from crushing all criticism with a strong arm, the ADL also conducts an ongoing process of indoctrination in schools and universities. One such programme is the one called "A World of Difference Institute Programme" which promotes multiculturalism and combats "prejudice" on an international scale. According to the ADL's own report of May 19, 1995, "In the United States, it has trained more than 110,000 teachers, reaching more than ten million students, as well as over 70,000 corporate employees and hundreds of law enforcement and community leaders." The ADL's agenda extends to the police and government departments as well in the form of "sensitivity training" provided to all employees on the subject of cultural diversity and prejudice. As Richard Cotten reported in a Congressional Record prepared by Congressman John Rarick, this training funded by government money has been in effect since at least 1963 and a large number of the police officers subjected to it have obtained the distinct impression that they were being brainwashed by people with a "quasiCommunist" agenda. But it should be clear to the reader by now that the ADL's agenda is not a Communist one any more than the JDL's. For, in fact, genuine Communist groups are as much opposed to the capitalist exploitation of the Establishment Jewry as blacks like Farrakhan are. In Russia, for instance, the leader of the Communist Party, Gennady Zyuganov, also belonged to a nationalist, antisemitic organization called the Russian National Council (founded in 1992), which blamed the Communist Revolution of Russia on "an international Zionistmasonic collusion aimed at destroying Russia" and commended Stalin as the leader who resolutely combatted "Jewish dominance and restored many traditions of Russian statehood". Zyuganov himself has repeatedly written of the Jewish influence over the West. In *Beyond the Horizon* and *I Believe in Russia*, for instance, he

declares that

The Western world's culture, ideology and worldview are increasingly influenced by the Jewish diaspora. Its influence grows literally by the hour, not just the day. The Jewish diaspora traditionally controls the financial life of the socio-economic system".

On the other hand, in Communist Russia itself, according to the Australian social historian, W.D. Rubinstein,

Although it is possible under a Marxist government for Jews as individuals to be overrepresented at the elite level (as they certainly have been in the Soviet Union and probably are even now), it has proved impossible in any Communist country for them to function, as a coherent religious, national or cultural group, to support Zionism, or, by the nature of all Communist regimes, to amass personal wealth and economic influence.¹⁸

It is significant, in this connection, that, in considering the diversity of cultures within the Russian federation, Zyuganov remarks that only Russian Orthodoxy, Islam and Buddhism are appropriate as traditional religions for the Russian since "they put spiritual and moral values above consumerism".

The intimidations and smears that were brought to bear on American critics of the Jewry like McGaffin and Edwards are not restricted to the media but operate in the academic world as well. Professor Dwight Simpson of the San Francisco State University reported in the *San Francisco Weekly*, 28 April 1993, that, as a critic of Israel's occupation of the West Bank and the Gaza Strip, he had been targeted by Jewish students who claimed that he was an antisemite. Furthermore, he was certain that some of these students worked as spies for the ADL since he was shocked to learn at a cocktail party that the Israeli consul general, Harry KneyTal, was fully aware of all the details of his lectures in the classroom, including the jokes he told his students. In the summer of 1993, there erupted in the U.S.A. another scandal involving

the ADL and its brutal efforts to suppress free inquiry into Jewish repressive policies in Israel. David Williams, a Chicago librarian, presented a resolution at the American Library Association's annual convention in San Francisco calling "upon the government of Israel to end all censorship and human rights violations in the Occupied West Bank and Gaza, and in Israel itself".¹⁶ Though the resolution was passed at the meeting, a coalition of conservative Jewish librarians supported by the Anti-Defamation League engineered a campaign to annul what it called a "false and biased antiIsrael resolution". Already in 1989, he had compiled a bibliography on the Palestinian-Israeli conflict for the Chicago Public Library which included several antiIsraeli authors such as Uri Davis and Ingela Bendt. Soon the ADL leaders of Chicago were demanding a revision of the bibliography and pressured the aldermen in heavily Jewish neighbourhoods with calls until they too complained to library officials and the mayor's office. The library administration capitulated and agreed to include in its list more than thirty titles recommended by the ADL. But columnist Dennis Byrne of the *Chicago Sun Times* exposed the ADL's assault on intellectual freedom in an article dated January 30, 1993. Now, after the convention of the American Library Association, the ADL returned to its pressure tactics to have the resolution revoked. An ADL delegation met with Peggy Sullivan, the ALA director, and simultaneously launched a letterwriting campaign directed to librarians and library trustees all around the country. Not surprisingly, the resolution was overturned at the New Orleans convention, which was packed with members of the Hadassah Women's Zionist Organization of America. The same week in New Orleans, ALA officials set up a task force to investigate Williams.

Earlier, in 1987, the ADL was also involved in the Jonathan Pollard spy case where Pollard, who had been assigned to the Navy's AntiTerrorist Alert Center, stole thousands of pages of classified documents for Israel in collaboration with Avi Sella, an Israeli air force colonel whose wife worked as a lawyer for the New York ADL.

What is alarming about the ADL is that it not only acts as a watchdog organisation for Jewish and Israeli interests but has, throughout its history, acted as a shield for the rise of Jewish capitalists with close links to organized crime. That gangsterism should form the basis of modern capitalism may come as no surprise to one who is already inured to corruption and violence through the Jewish media and Hollywood. What is not always emphasized in studies of American gangsterism is the degree to which it has been dominated by Jewish criminals, first in the blatant form practised by Meyer Lansky and Bugsy Siegel and then in the subtler one of Wall Street racketeering practised by big brokers like Michael Milken, Ivan Boesky and Martin Siegel.¹⁷ The ADL's propaganda machinery, with its raucous cries of 'AntiSemitism!' whenever a Jewish figure or organisation is attacked by the government or the public, has served as an effective public relations wing of the Jewish crime syndicates of this century. Already in 1908, when New York City Police Commissioner Theodore A. Bingham, wrote an article entitled "Foreign Criminals in New York" in the *North American Review*, he became the target of the ADL's charges of antisemitism and was eventually removed from his post as commissioner. The ADL's direct association with the Jewish gangsters is evidenced most clearly in the figure of Theodore H. Silbert, who worked simultaneously for the ADL and the Sterling National Bank. The Sterling National Bank was founded in 1929 by Frank Erickson, an associate of Meyer Lansky (who in turn was the master of Jewish criminals and founder, along with his friend Bugsy Siegel, of 'Murder, Inc.', the notorious crime syndicate that supervised the illegal traffic in liquor and drugs during the Prohibition) and served as the Jewish gangsters' "factor" bank in the New York city garment centre, issuing high interest, short term loans to thousands of small clothing manufacturers. Silbert, who joined the Bank in 1934, later became its chairman and president and CEO while serving also as national commissioner, treasurer, and chief fundraiser of the ADL. Other ADL personages in the bank included Maxwell Raab, who, despite his earlier business association with

Meyer Lansky in the International Airport Hotel Corporation, went on to become U.S. ambassador to Italy in the Reagan administration.¹⁸ The cleansing of gangsters and investment of political respectability on them is a process that has become common practice in capitalist America. We may remember that Hoover never considered it necessary to mount a campaign against gangsterism though he spent all his energies on Communists. It is significant that, in Cuba, on the other hand, when the Communists seized power, Castro forthwith dismissed all its gangsters, including Lansky, and nationalised its casinos.

However, in America, under the guise of capitalism and democracy, the Jewish gangsters have inexorably moved into social respectability and reputation with the help of the defensive ADL propaganda which raises the wall of "antisemitism" around their nefarious activities whether as guntoting gangsters or as Wall Street monsters. Thus one should not be surprised to learn that, in 1985, the ADL honored the Las Vegas gangster, Morris Dalitz, who had been a lifetime righthand man of Meyer Lansky. More recently, in 1991, when Milken and his junkbond raiders were exposed and convicted, Jewish attorney Alan Dershowitz denounced a new book on Milken as being "antisemitic", doing what the ADL had always been doing to protect the "Establishment" Jewry. Milken's devious financial schemes for corporate takeovers with the help of junk bonds helped bring offshore drug profits back into the U.S. His criminal dealings were provided a cloak of respectability by the ADL, which received large sums of money from the Milken Family Fund. What is worse is that Milken also funded the Zionist lobby, AIPAC, through one of its subsidiaries, the Roundtable PAC. Roundtable PAC housed a taxshelter firm called Integrated Resources which served as a money conduit for Milken and his junk bond peddlers at the Drexel Burnham firm. The AIPAC sponsors political candidates who are sympathetic to the Zionist cause and, between 1991 and 1992, 211 candidates for the U.S. House and Senate from 48 states received monies amounting to over two million dollars from ADL and AIPAC. One of the U.S. politicians benefitting

from Roundtable's funds was Daniel Patrick Moynihan, who in 1986 engineered a revision of the tax code through Congress which gave Integrated Resources an additional \$43 million in tax breaks. AIPAC also works in conjunction with ADL's factfinding department and Amy Goot, its executive director, was formerly an official of the ADL. AIPAC's dossiers cover thousands of American activists (including Jewish ones), and university professors who criticize the AIPAC or the ADL are placed on a blacklist, their lectures monitored by spies and the universities that employ them are pressured through alumni linked to the AIPAC and the ADL to dismiss them or suffer a withdrawal of their financial backing.

In Canada, the ADL counterpart, the League for Human Rights, under the guise of combatting prejudice and bigotry, steadily increases its efforts "to incorporate multicultural, antiracist, and humanrights education in our schools and to start this training as early as possible".¹⁹ The League for Human Rights has also persuaded the Ontario AntiRacism Secretariat "to increase its networking efforts with local police to monitor hategroup activity",²⁰ though it is not clear why European groups — or Arab or Black ones — alone should be called hategroups while Jewish groups whose ultimate concern is the consolidation of the Jewish state and religion might be allowed to suffocate the basically European culture of their host country with daily doses of a multicultural brew which is inimical to the individual cultures of all the peoples involved in it, European and nonEuropean. Moreover, the unpleasant fact remains that the ADL, like the JDL, is not really in favour of affirmative action either, since this could deprive them of their domination of academic and social life. It is not surprising to learn, in this context, that in its earliest days, the B'nai Brith, of which the ADL is the strong arm, was closely allied to the KKK and, to this day, sponsors drugtrafficking among blacks to such an extent that Farrakhan's antidrug organisation, Dopebusters, is constantly maligned by the ADL as being run by antiSemites.

Above all, the League for Human Rights has been instrumental in the establishment of a hate crimes legislation in

Canada, which constitutes the most blatant manifestation of "thought policing" in recent history. Since 1974 there have been about 44 cases of suspected hate propaganda, but only a handful of these have resulted in criminal charges being issued against the persons concerned. The majority of the accusations were made by Jewish lobby groups since they are the most aggressive in seeking prosecutions and banning of books or individuals from Canada. All the cases which resulted in convictions — those of Don Andrews and Robert Smith, president and secretary, respectively, of the Nationalist Party of Canada, James Keegstra, a Alberta high school teacher, and Michael Safade, a Lebanese immigrant to Canada — involved Jews. On the other hand, Arabs and Europeans have had little success in having their accusations of hate lead to successful convictions. For instance, when Edgar Bronfman, the president of the World Jewish Congress,²¹ attacked the Austrian people, in a public speech delivered before the delegates to the triennial assembly of the Canadian Jewish Congress in 1989, for having elected Kurt Waldheim as their president, declaring, "Let Austria decide whether it is a civilized country or the dirty anti-Semitic dogs that they have so far been", an outraged private citizen in Toronto laid a complaint against Bronfman for inciting hatred against the Austrian people. But his complaint was completely ignored by the Montreal police. Similarly, the attempt by the Canadian Zone of the Islamic Circle of North America (based in Calgary) to ban Salman Rushdie's *The Satanic Verses* as hate literature was unsuccessful. As Dr. Amyn B. Sajoo wrote on that occasion,

By failing to give meaningful consideration to the Canadian Moslem view of the book, the government lends substance to the suspicion that the Islamic faith earns less than its fair share of elementary respect in our multicultural society.²²

What is worse is that the hate crimes law is used by the Jewish groups to vilify their opponents and to harass and intimidate them in several ways. Malcolm Ross has been inves-

tigated four times for essentially the same opinion. British historian, David Irving, who has never been charged with hate crimes in Canada, is already so smeared publicly that forum-owners who were formerly willing to sponsor his conferences are too afraid to do so now for fear that they too might be considered "hatemongers" on account of their sponsorship.

Few people stop to realize that the ADL which has propelled this law into force in so many countries is itself impelled by a concern for the same Zionism which Kahane honestly identified as being born of "hatred to the world". Thus, although the ADL seeks the support of other minorities by supporting militant multicultural groups like the Anti-Racist Action, its interests are, no less than the JDL's, Hebraeocentric and its advertised concern for "Human Rights" is in fact only a façade for its advancement of Zionist hegemony over western society. While the JDL favours the consolidation of the Jewish state as a guide and leader to the world, the ADL prefers a more subtle establishment of the vulgar Jewish mind as the model of international society. It is not surprising that genuinely conservative politicians like Pat Buchanan, who attempt to restore Conservatism to its true dignity as the movement of national culture, are vigorously opposed by both the JDL and the Establishment Jewry. It is significant that Buchanan promised in one of his campaign speeches,

We cannot stop with defunding agencies. We must also seek out and support poets, writers, painters, sculptors and architects who are truly great and deserving of patronage. In the coming Golden Age of America, we must not only dump over the cult of Mapplethorpe, we must replace him with an American Michelangelo.²³

Such statements reveal that the cultural discernment that was evidenced in the late nineteenth century by German philosophers is now developing even among American politicians of a populist persuasion. It is not surprising that the JDL recently issued a proposal to combat Buchanan in a concerted manner under the banner of "Jews against Buchanan", point-

ing out every quasi-Nazi statement that he has made in the past. The ADL of course would not need to organise themselves in an overt platform against Buchanan since the establishment Jewry have already infiltrated the Conservative Party as so-called "Neoconservatives." The Neoconservatives are, in fact, neither conservative nor new, being old socialist and communist Jews who moved from the left to the right under pressure from the blacks and other extreme leftwing groups impatient with the exploitative mechanisms of the Jewish capitalists. The Neoconservatives thus represent the first blatant seizure of the Conservative bastions of the West by the Jews, after their long centuries of cohabitation with the European peoples as slaves, subjects and socialists. David Frum, a prominent Jewish Neoconservative theorist, recently alludes in his book, *Dead Right*, to the problem, but in a cleverly veiled manner. He seems to understand the feeling of impotence that the genuine, "old" conservatives must feel before the alarming erosion of America's culture by the Jews in the media and publishing. He imagines the conservatives wondering to themselves:

You fellows still run all of high culture: the museums, the theaters, the publishing houses. You set the tone of most mass entertainment: television drama, sitcoms, and talk shows; pop music; and Hollywood. You predominate in the news media and the mainline churches. The education of the young, from the day they first flick on "Sesame Street" until the day they leave law school, is your uncontested domain. You set the tone of national life; you determine what sort of satire is funny and what is offensive; you control taste, fashion, and etiquette. Despite all our election victories, the country is still rushing into a permissive, multicultural future.²⁴

But, interestingly, Frum never identifies these "fellows" as Jews.

It is not suprising that Buchanan wrote in 1991 that it was the task of his conservative group to take back their movement from "the neoconservatives ... the ex-liberals, so-

cialists and Trotskyists who signed on in the name of anti-communism and now control our foundations and set the limits of permissible dissent". As a correspondent of the old conservative, Russell Kirk once noted, "the chief enemy of American conservatism has not been the Marxists, nor even the socialist liberals in the Democratic Party, but the Neoconservatives, who have sabotaged the movement from within and exploited it for their own selfish purposes".²⁵ Or, as Robert Bartley remarked, Buchanan was running not against George Bush but against Irving Kristol.²⁶ M.E. Bradford put it more pungently in his remark during the gloating exultations of America's Gulf War, "I always feared the domestic Left more than Moscow ... I fear it even more now, since sometimes it calls itself conservatism. And the danger is perhaps greater now that Communism is out of the way".²⁷ The most frightening aspect of the Jewish Neoconservative infiltration however is that they are able to dismiss all sincere expressions of concern for the national culture as being marginal byproducts of their own multimedia phantom, multiculturalism. Frum, for instance, closes his chapter on nationalist conservatism by disdainfully remarking that

Nationalist conservatism simply imports leftwing identity politics into a new context. If the rights of blacks, gays, and Hispanics were to be asserted, why not those of middle-aged Irish Catholics or white Southerners? ... The nationalists may take their descent, as they say, from the oldest strain of American conservatism. At the same time, however, they are truly multiculturalism's children.

The arrogance of the Establishment Jewry is nowhere more apparent than in such statements, where the genuine aspirations of the original founders of American democracy, which have been successfully forced into the background by the repressive multicultural tactics engineered by the Jewish usurpers, are mocked, when they finally express themselves, as being but yet another cry for freedom of a subjugated minority.

The fact is that the Jews have indeed become the most influential ruling elite in North America as well as in most of the western world which follows the leadership of the Americans. Prof. W.D. Rubinstein, for instance, recently reported that, in America,

57 out of the 500 national leaders whose original religion was known were Jewish by origin — 11.4 per cent. The highest Jewish proportion found in any elite was among media leaders, where Jews accounted for 25.8 per cent of the known total.²⁸

Further:

About 45 per cent of the American intellectual elite (totaling 172 individuals) identified by the the author [of one academic study] was Jewish, although this rises to 56 per cent of all elite academics in the social sciences and 61 per cent in the humanities. Of the '20 most prestigious American intellectuals in 1970 — as ranked by other intellectuals — at least 15 were Jews.²⁹

This is not surprising when we consider Prof. Rubinstein's next bit of information, that

The most widelyread American journals like *Commentary*, *The Public Interest*, *The New York Review of Books*, *New Republic* and *Partisan Review* are either explicitly Jewish or contain a disproportionately Jewish input.

Having seized an elite position in western society, the establishment Jewry are naturally opposed to any extreme socialistic doctrine which would

reduce or eliminate the gap between the Jews' level of achievement and their small numbers ... Socialism can surely be acceptable to Western Jewry in its present circumstances only in so far as it is social democracy — reformist, moderate and pluralistic — whose modes of thought are modified by capitalism.³⁰

He goes on to illuminate the vital difference between liberal social democracy and communism, or even 'old conservatism', regarding the question of Israel:

Until recently, most Jews have situated themselves within the ambit of social democratic leftliberalism. Second, social democracy is reformist rather than revolutionary ... It also shares the view that the existence of Israel is historically justified. This view is one which is naturally associated with social democracy (or with American leftliberalism) rather than with Marxism or (until recently) with conservatism.³¹

The last sentence in this quote reveals how the Jewish move to neoconservatism or, rather, glorified gangster capitalism, in the past few decades has perverted Conservatism too into a tool of Jewish interests, in spite of the essential incompatibility between these two sociopolitical phenomena. Prof. Rubinstein however concludes on an optimistic note regarding this appropriation of a "conservative" stance by formerly leftliberal and socialist Jews. He dismisses the notion that "leftliberalism is somehow implicit in Jewish theology or the Jewish tradition", for "Such a perception seems to be both a misinterpretation of Jewish history and chimerical".³² But his final remark betrays the fatal flaw of incomprehension on the part of all assimilated Jews, namely that somehow the Jewish tradition is or could be made identical to the Western:

in strengthening American defence and the American economy, and restoring American values,³³ a triumphant American conservatism would surely strengthen those very forces which have given American Jewry — and world Jewry — the singular success they have enjoyed since 1945.

As noted above, Jewish conservatism is indeed not the natural partner of American conservatism but its principal enemy. The decay of academic life and the confusion and corruption of public morality within America under the Jewish

"elite" is already, despite the ADL's dictatorial spying and censorship tactics, being attacked by genuinely conservative, as well as populist, groups which are becoming increasingly aware of the incompatibility of the alien Jewish rule with genuine American values. This is especially clear since, as Russell Kirk put it, "What really animates the neoconservatives ... is the preservation of Israel. That lies at the back of everything".³⁴

We see thus that the Establishment Jewry — protected by the ADL and the League for Human Rights — which support the supranationalistic supremacy of capitalism, and the terroristic JDL, which supports the nationalistic ambitions of Israel, are in the final analysis, little different in their essential Zionism and basic contempt for the national cultural aspirations of their neighbours, whether white Americans, or black, or Arabs. However, the more sharply that Israel itself reveals its true colours as an extremist nationalist state under leaders like Netanyahu, the more rapidly will the supremacy wane that America has so far enjoyed in backing a Jewish state ostentatiously proclaimed to be the only "democracy" in the Middle East. At the same time, within America itself, it will become more patent, and disturbing, that the blatant terrorism and violence that created the Israeli state and sustain it to this day are indeed generically related to the terrorism, both blatant and subtle, of the Establishment Jewish groups which have transformed American democracy in this century into a garish and sterile plutocracy.

Footnotes:

1. Available on the Internet website of the JDL.
2. For a history of the JDL's activities since its inception, see Robert I. Friedman, *The False Prophet*, London: Faber and Faber, 1990, and *The Zionist Terror Network*, Newport Beach, CA: Institute for Historical Review, 1993,
3. For an account of the philosophical reason why the Jews were driven out of Chaldea see Josephus, *Jewish Antiquities*, I, 57, and Philo Judaeus, *De mutatione nominum*, 72-76, and *De migratione Abrahami*, 184.

4. *Time to Go Home*, p.49.
5. see Internet report issued on July 22, 1996.
6. see Karen R. Mock, "AntiSemitism in Canada: Realities, Remedies, and Implications for Anti-Racism", in C.E. James, *Perspectives on Racism and the Human Services Sector: A Case for Change*, Toronto: U. of Toronto Press, 1996, p. 122f.
7. "invisum deis" and "adversus omnis alios hostile odium", *Histories*, Bk.V, Chs.3, 5.
8. see Mock, op.cit., p. 123.
9. Held in Mexico City in 1982.
10. It may be noted here that the Jews literally do not speak the same language as the European peoples since Semitic is an independent linguistic distinct family from the Indo-European.
11. Jabotinsky was the founder of the Betar Youth Organization of the Zionist Revisionists. Originating in Latvia in 1923, it later moved to Israel where it contributed to the development of the Irgun Tzevai Leumi and the Herut movements.
12. R.I. Friedman, "The Jewish Thought Police", *Village Voice*, July 27, 1993.
13. This last explains Friedman's own opposition to the ADL.
14. We remember the JDL's similar operations from 1969, see above, p. 2. cf. R.I. Friedman, *The False Prophet*.
15. W.D. Rubinstein, *The Left, the Right, and the Jews*, London: Croom Helm, 1982, p.102.
16. R.I. Friedman, "The Jewish Thought Police: How the Anti-Defamation League censors books, intimidates librarians, and spies on citizens", *Village Voice*, July 27, 1993.
17. For detailed accounts of the Wall Street scandals, see C. Bruck, *The Predators' Ball: The inside story of Drexel Burnham and the Rise of the Junkbond Raiders*, N.Y.: Penguin Books, 1988, and J. B. Stewart, *Den of Thieves*, N.Y.: Simon and Schuster, 1991.
18. On the relation between Raab and Lansky, see Hank Messick, *Lansky*, 1971.

19. Mock, op.cit.

20. Ibid., 131.

21. Edgar Bronfman is the son of Sam Bronfman, who, along with his brother Abe, established the Pure Drug Company during the Canadian Prohibition era and made a fortune of bootlegging both in Canada and in the U.S., with the help of their American gangster friends, Dalitz and Lansky. When Prohibition was lifted, the Bronfmans struck a deal with the U.S. Treasury Department whereby they paid millions of dollars in "back taxes" in return for the whitewashing of their crimes.

22. A. B. Sajoo, "Freedom of expression is a two-way street", *The Globe and Mail* (Toronto) Tuesday, Feb.28, 1989.

23. Quoted in D. Frum, *Dead Right*, N.Y.: New Republic Books, 1994.

24. D. Frum, op.cit., p. 57.

25. R. Kirk, *The Neo-conservatives: An endangered Species*, Washington, D.C.: Heritage Foundation, 1988, 3.

26. D. Frum, op.cit., p. 126.

27. Quoted in D. Frum, op.cit., 157.

28. W.D. Rubinstein, *The Left, the Right and the Jews*, London: Croom Helm, 1982, p.60.

29. Ibid., p.64.

30. Ibid., p.65f.

31. Ibid., p.104.

32. Ibid., p.151.

33. my italics,

34. Quoted in Mark Gerson, *The Neoconservative Vision: from the Cold War to the Culture Wars*, Lanham, MD: Madison Books, 1996, p.315.

PLEASE REMEMBER:

Your subscription to *Liberty Bell*, your book orders, and your regular monetary contributions are our lifeblood. Help us keep *Liberty Bell* ringing and proclaiming the truth. Your continued support is needed and will be greatly appreciated!

HOUSE OF ORWELL

By
Joseph G. Stano

The lavish, highly emotional reporting by the news media on the opening of a new Holocaust Museum in New York City stands as a classic example of Orwellian "doublethink," defined by George Orwell as "... the power of holding two contradictory beliefs in one's mind simultaneously, and accepting both of them." In this case, while endlessly professing a passionate dedication to freedom of speech and freedom of the press, the whole of the news media has routinely censored any challenge to any part of that massive, undocumented, unproven, and in some cases scientifically impossible, collection of tall tales known as the Holocaust. Like the tyrannical "Party" in Orwell's "1984", the "Holocausters" can "...make the laws of nature." And do it with the full support of the entire media.

It is a tactical blunder to build another Holocaust Museum at this late date, when the Holocaust as presented to the American people by the media has been long abandoned by some of its most ardent supporters. Even the Yad Vashem Holocaust Museum in Israel has long abandoned the Holocaust that is fed to the American public daily—if not hourly—by the whole of the American media. A cowardly news media routinely censors well-documented history for "Hollywood History."

As with Orwell's "Minitrue" (Ministry of Truth), the American news media's "Memory Holes" are operating at full capacity. With each passing year there is an ever increasing amount of "not newsworthy" embarrassing truths to be shoved down media Memory Holes. Unfortunately, these truths keep on coming back up!

Some of the not newsworthy "unmentionables" that simply won't stay down:

Way back in 1960 the Yad Vashem was forced to acknowledge that there were no "death camps" or "gas chambers" in

all of Western Europe or all of the German Reich, since all of these camps had been open to inspection by scholars and scientists, and all of these camps were determined to have been "work camps."

This presented several problems:

First of all, the United States executed more than 450 Germans, "In the name of the United States and the American people." A great many of whom were executed for operating "Death Camps" and "Gas Chambers" in Western Europe and Germany—where they didn't exist! To put it mildly, this is a rather dishonorable page to add to the history of a nation that professes to believe in justice.

Second problem: Five of the fabulous six million had been parceled out to all the camps in Western Europe and Germany, with only one million allotted to camps behind the Iron Curtain in Poland.

Orwellian solution: Simply pick up the 5 million mythical victims and their mythical gas chambers and throw them over the Iron Curtain into Poland where nosey scholars and scientists aren't allowed to go.

Or, in Orwellian arithmetic: Five from six equals six! Overnight, Auschwitz went from "almost a million" to "four and a half million." A rather astonishing fact that the whole of the American news media found "not newsworthy." As would a declaration by the Holocausters that the world was flat and the moon was a green cheese.

George Orwell called this Holocausters exercise "black-white," or "the ability to impudently claim that black is white in contradiction of the plain facts."

The news media's response was perfect Orwellian "doublethink": A groveling, servile acceptance of "the mutability of the past and the denial of objective reality." Broken on the Holocaust wheel, for the news media 6 minus 5 was now 6.

When execution expert Fred Leuchter went to Poland—believing in the Holocaust—to examine the alleged "gas chambers," he found them to be scientifically impossible. In

fact, they were quite ridiculous. However, to be certain, he took 20 forensic samples at all the alleged "gas chambers." An independent laboratory in Massachusetts tested these samples and confirmed his expert opinion that all the alleged "gas chambers" had never been "gas chambers."

Professional Holocausters, the ubiquitous Karsfelds, were outraged and demanded that the prestigious Krakow institute of Forensic Research in Poland repeat the same tests and prove Mr. Leuchter was wrong. The head of the institute led the team of scientists that took the samples from the same places as Leuchter and they got precisely the same results: no gas chambers! From the formerly loquacious and demanding Karsfelds: SILENCE!

Both sides of the "gas chambers" issue got precisely the same scientific results. If we were living in a free country where freedom of speech and freedom of the press abounds, the issue of "gas chambers" would have been settled. Our free press would have fearlessly informed the public of the truth. In George Orwell's tyranny of "Oceania," the truth would have been a "Thoughtcrime." In our tyranny the truth is called "Anti-Semitic." In both tyrannies the craven news media cowers in terror.

When forced to defend the ridiculous and impossible tales on file at the Yad Vashem, the director stated that of the 20,000 testimonies of "Holocaust survivors" that he had on file, at least half of them were "unreliable." When pressed to define "unreliable," he said they simply weren't true. In trying to justify these tall tales, he said "these Jews wanted to be part of history so they invented tales or they repeated tales they had heard."

Charming! These "unreliable" tales routinely appear in the news media as holy writ and they are part of the Holocaust courses taught in our schools. In Orwell's "Oceania," it's citizenry was routinely indoctrinated with a daily "Two Minute Hate." American kids get a full "One Hour Hate" in their schools, where they are taught to hate Germans based on outrageous lies that even the Yad Vashem has rejected.

We have executed people based on these "unreliable"

tales and we expel elderly people based on these "unreliable" tales whose only crime might be serving their nation on the losing side of the Second World War, or fighting the efforts of the Soviet juggernaut to overrun Europe. More disgrace and dishonor for our unfortunate nation.

At long last, the Polish director of the Holocaust Museum at Auschwitz has admitted something scientists and scholars had known for many years: the infamous "gas chamber" shown the tourists at Auschwitz is a complete fraud. It was created out of an existing mortuary for all the Jewish tourists who were demanding to see a "gas chamber."

The infamous Auschwitz "Death Camp" and all of its bizarre horrors specifically created for the tourist trade will end up as a kind of "Disneyland of the Doomed," where Jewish tourists can wallow in pure Hollywood and call it history.

Recently, the Yad Vashem has tried to establish some credibility amongst historians who have finally worked up the courage to challenge all the many and varied tall tales and tourist exhibits. In a bold move—that only took fifty years—the Yad Vashem has disavowed all the tales of "human soap," and "lamp shades," and all the fantastic products allegedly manufactured out of Jews.

In short, they obliterated a huge and profitable industry created by an army of amateur and professional Holocausters. Gone are the little bags of human fertilizer and the stuffing for mattresses. Gone are the infinite variety of human leather products sold to a gullible public. Like combat boots, belts, wallets, riding boots, purses, leather riding jodhpurs, cavalry saddles and, lest we forget, driving gloves made for the SS out of Jewish babies who were skinned alive. Remember, these tales were only limited by the imagination of the Jew who "wanted to be a part of history." I say, let them be judged by the tales they created in the hate-filled filth between their ears. Like Olga Lengyel of *Five Chimneys of Auschwitz* fame. Our charming Olga created an industry at Auschwitz where Jews were turned into...SAUSAGES!

Former New York City Mayor Ed Koch, who was instru-

mental in erecting New York's very own house of Holocaust horrors for all the tourists, created an industry where the terrible Germans chopped off all the fingers of Jews and used them as electrical switches. Koch's tale added, considerably, to his stature as one of the most silly and insufferable asses on the planet earth.

Not to worry, the body factories may be dead and buried at the Yad Vashem, but the industry is booming in the United States. It's even a growth industry where new and more fantastic tales pop up daily. Koch may continue to flick his "finger switches" far into the future. I wonder if he can think up an industrial use for all the private parts that have obviously been removed from the entire American news media? Orwellian maxim: The heresy of all heresies in a tyranny is common sense. Ed "Fingers" Koch will never be a heretic.

The fall of the Soviet Union was a disaster for the Holocaust business. The Russians turned over to the International Red Cross all the German "Death Registers" they had seized in 1944 when they overran Auschwitz in 1944. The Germans, with typical German efficiency, had scrupulously documented all the deaths at Auschwitz. Not four and a half million. Not even one million. It was slightly over 74,000 in total. And that included everyone—even the German staff—who had died at Auschwitz.

For the Holocaust researcher it can be quite amusing. It seems the cruel and uncaring Germans recorded the name of every person who died at Auschwitz; the maiden name of the person's mother—a necessity in identifying Jews having the same names; the town the person came from; the reason for the death and other pertinent information. An effort was even made to return the ashes of the deceased to his relatives. With the water table at Auschwitz approaching that of a bog, cremation was the only option. Jews have made much of cremation, a common practice in Germany, without explaining what the Germans were supposed to do with the dead when burial was impossible.

Recently, carefully labeled boxes of human ashes were

discovered at one of the crematoriums. I had a good laugh watching the professional Holocausters lying through their teeth and rather nervously professing absolute bewilderment as to why the Germans had so carefully preserved the ashes of some Jews. A perfect non sequitur and a perfect Orwellian denial of objective reality: "Doublethink."

Simple justice demands that the Jews should be judged by the weight of the lies they have lumbered on the German people. The greater, the more vicious, the more vile the lie, the more loathsome the liar. I defy anyone to find a litany of more vile, vicious and sadistic lies in the pages of history.

At one time there were 19 slabs with raised letters in 19 languages telling of the more than 4 million victims that died at Auschwitz. Thanks to the efforts of the Polish Historical Society, the slabs at Auschwitz have now had this bit of "Hollywood History" chipped off them. A victory for historical truth in the Holocaust "numbers game."

The Holocaust "numbers game" has been truly remarkable. I've kept tabs on it over the past twenty years. Here are some of the claims by professional Holocausters of the number of Jews killed by the terrible Germans: Fifty million, 41 million, 36 million (Olga Lengyel); 26 million, 25 million (Kurt Gerstein and Oswald Pohl, both under torture), 18 million, 12 million (Jew claim at the United Nations) and the ever popular 6 million.

It's amusing to note that the cowardly and cringing American news media have been given permission by the Holocausters to refer to the "1.1" or "1.5" million victims at Auschwitz, "most of whom were Jews." The 4.5 million has been dropped and no one in the entire American news media noticed the horrendous crash. Pure Orwellian "Crimestop" as practiced by the American news media: "The faculty of stopping short, as though by instinct, at the threshold of any dangerous thought." Indeed, it would have been a serious "Thoughtcrime" and very "Anti-Semitic" of the news media to notice anything.

The stampede is now on and a great many famous professional Holocausters are desperately trying to salvage some-

thing of their reputations by abandoning the fabulous 6 million for a number far below 1 million. Even if we believe the 1.1 or the 1.5 million figure imposed on the news media—the truth is far below that—it means that even the most dedicated of professional Holocausters now acknowledge that at least 3 million, half the Holocaust, never happened!

For those who are not afraid to think, here are some rational numbers: The Holocausters have forever claimed that Jews represented 20 percent of all the prisoners in the Concentration Camps. Not true, it was never that high. But, just for the sake of argument, let's use their numbers.

Jews claim 3 million survivors and 6 million deaths for a total of 9 million Jews in the camps. If the Jews constituted 20 percent of the prisoners in the camps, there must have been 45 million people in the camps! Ya gotta be kidding, that's almost the pre-war population of Italy and greater than the pre-war population of France. These are numbers that only a bloomin' idiot could believe.

O.K. let's try it again: The Germans were signatories of the Geneva Convention, so the International Red Cross had access to and inspected ALL Concentration Camps throughout the war. I repeat, ALL THE CAMPS. And they didn't see any policy of killing anyone. Nor did they see any "gas chambers." According to the IRC the total number of deaths in the camps did not exceed 300,000. The Germans claimed the number of deaths at 250,000. With the fall of the Soviet Union the IRC was given access to the "Death Registers" that the Russians had seized when they overran the Concentration Camps. Having consulted the Death Registers, the IRC revised the numbers of deaths in the camps down to 273,000. If we accept the 20 percent figure claimed by the Holocausters, not more than 55,000 Jews died in all the camps—NOT SIX MILLION!

Recently, the Holocausters forced the IRC to confess that they didn't report all the abuse of Jews in the camps for fear that the Germans might deny them access to the camps, or even overrun Switzerland. (Not very likely.)

For those who can still think, that means that—at long

last—the Holocausters have acknowledged the fact that the IRC had access to all the Concentration Camps during the war; had inspected all the camps during the war; and the IRC knew of the conditions that existed in all the camps during the war. In short, an acknowledgment of the expertise of the IRC on the subject of Concentration Camps.

By forcing the IRC to confess to a "moral failure" by not reporting any abuse of Jews in the camps, the Holocausters have no choice but to accept the IRC's number of deaths in the camps at 273,000. Having certified the IRC as experts in the matter the Holocausters are stuck with their experts' findings.

Or, as George (Orwell) would have put it: "The heresy of all heresies in a tyranny is common sense."

It's little wonder that those who instruct the Holocaust in our schools and universities here in the United States stand basic scholarship on its head by absolutely refusing to defend, in a free and open debate, the course they are teaching. I know, I've challenged the boys in the Holocaust business and watched them disappear in a cloud of dust. Clearly a confirmation that they are teaching rubbish that can't be defended.

The Holocaust is alleged to be history. How could it be? There are literally thousands of subjects: civilizations, nations, peoples, cultures and countless events that dedicated historians research, carefully document and turn into thick tomes. Only when these tomes are subjected to peer review, wherein every fact not proven is challenged and adequately defended, can these tomes be regarded as history.

This is not the exception, this is the norm. One cannot deny that every facet of science is routinely challenged and must be proven. Even the nebulous subject of religion is open to debate and there are those who will passionately defend the impossibilities of the "Garden of Eden," Noah and his bobbing ark, and Jonah and his bloomin' whale. In defense of the impossible, the British Flat Earth Society still fights on and they have even devised a rather sophisticated mathematical formula to prove the earth is flat. A formula that has

puzzled some scientists because it seems to work! In a free society where persons are allowed to think, one can question and challenge, defend and attack, absolutely everything and anything in a search for the truth. The non-debatable Holocaust stands quite alone as an aberration and cannot claim any authenticity whatsoever. Even the Flat Earth Society with their strange formula and their willingness to defend their case present more proof than the Holocausters case that can be challenged with simple arithmetic.

This latest Holocaust Museum in New York City constitutes a frantic effort to substitute cement for substance in the Holocaust, as if one can successfully prop up outrageous lies with brick and mortar.

Even the best efforts of the American news media to censor the truth will ultimately fail and the American people will see the Holocaust for what it is: a monumental swindle lasting over fifty years, in which the Jews have profited politically, financially and even sadistically when our government punished, and even executed, hundreds of innocent people based on lies.

From the very outset the Holocaust was a swindle. Justification for the creation of a Jewish state was based on the Jewish contention that Jews could not live in safety anywhere in Europe after the nations of Europe permitted the Germans to establish "death camps" and "gas chambers" in every European state. That's why 5 of the fabulous 6 million victims were originally spread across Western Europe to lumber guilt on western nations and prove a case for an independent Jewish state. The State of Israel was created on a foundation of lies and to profit from lies is clearly a swindle. To swindle the world and gain a nation is clearly the greatest swindle in history.

One must take note of the fact that all systems of law around the globe share a common rejection of the retention of wealth or property gained by dishonest means. The members of the United Nations were all swindled when they created the State of Israel based on the lies of the Holocaust. All nations that voted to create the State of Israel now share the

guilt of having taken lands from the unfortunate Palestinian people based on lies. Empirical reasoning dictates that if the U.N. had the power to "create" the State of Israel, the U.N. has the power to "un-create" the State of Israel.

The solution to all the problems in the Middle East requires nothing more than a U.N. vote to make Jerusalem an International City—as it should have been—and the return of all Palestinian lands to their rightful owners.

Of course, our craven, groveling politicians will probably veto justice for the Palestinian people at the U.N. until the crumbling House of Orwell comes crashing down under the weight of its outrageous lies.

When this Holocaust house of lies collapses, the Jews of the United States will earn the contempt and disgust of the American people for having prayed on their kindness and compassion for power and profit, while involving them in the punishment and even death of innocent persons.

The Jews will certainly earn the anger of the American people with the realization that generations of American children were taught hatred and bigotry in their schools for the sadistic pleasure of Jews. Lest the people forget, the American public will have all the tax supported Holocaust Museums across this nation as constant reminders of the greatest swindle in history.

I'm afraid the backlash will be awesome and it will encompass all Jews living in the United States and most nations around the globe. It's ironic, Jews who have eagerly practiced the collective punishment of the German people for fun and profit for more than fifty years will now endure the collective punishment of the world.

The Holocaust was limited only by the imagination of those creating it, sustained by nothing more than the magic word "anti-Semitic" and the willingness of the whole of the American media to censor the truth. The backlash will certainly target the whole of the American media, lowering all media types even further—if that's possible—in the eyes of the American people. □

The Meaning Of Life:

Race and Nature

By
David Myatt

Part One

The Organic Nature of National-Socialism

I

Nature and National-Socialism

Today, many people are aware that Nature — our natural environment — is under threat from constant and unchecked development, and from continued and unchecked industrialization. One obvious consequence of such development, urbanization and increased industrialization has been the steady decline in people's "quality of life" — there has been, and is, a concentration on material concerns.

The whole process of unchecked development, change and growth has been, and is being, fed by material greed — by a desire to acquire, maintain and increase the "standard of living" through the possession of material goods and material luxuries.

In the developed nations of the "Western world", the unchecked growth which has occurred, and which is still occurring, has led to the construction of more and more roads, more and more suburbs, more and more housing developments, and more and more industrial and commercial developments. Isolated, wild places have been destroyed or despoiled, with the countryside invaded by more and more houses and more and more noisy vehicles going ever faster. In Europe, and the rest of the developed world, ever more immigrants from the under-developed countries arrive each year making already overcrowded countries like Britain more overcrowded. Everywhere, the activities of human beings has taken precedence over Nature, with profits and material growth coming before Nature. For example, in Europe, trees and woodland are cut-down, and the countryside destroyed, just so that more and more roads can be built so that more and more people can transport themselves around faster and faster in the pursuit of either self-indulgence or more and better material comfort.

What has happened is that the natural balance with Nature, which previous societies generally maintained, has been lost. Previous societies understood and valued Nature, with Nature, with wild places, often being given preference over human beings because such places were regarded as "sacred to the gods" — as where the gods themselves dwelt and where they

could be experienced and known. Today, this natural spiritual awareness has been almost lost in the crass pursuit of wealth and personal self-indulgence.

The Denizen Of The Future

Many people understand that what is occurring cannot go on without some great catastrophe occurring. If such growth does continue, unchecked, we will be left with only a few unspoilt places where Nature can be felt and known, with these few places being almost over-run with people escaping from the urban and industrial wastelands. If such growth does continue, the social problems which are developing will increase. If such growth and such a pursuit of self-indulgence and materialism does continue, then our Western world — and probably the rest of the world as well — will become an inhuman place to live, with increasing and constant social turmoil, and with a loss of everything human and valuable. What is human — and valuable for us — is an awareness of our own place in the natural "scheme of things"; that is, a perspective, a depth of vision, an understanding of how we as individuals are balanced between the past and the future, and of how important Nature is for us — the creator, and mother of us all, on whom we all ultimately depend for food and our well-being, and whom we should respect, if not revere.

If change and growth continue on unchecked, with Nature despoiled, then a new type of human being will be created — the urbanized denizen who knows nothing of the wild profundity of Nature, and who therefore does not respect Nature, and who has no real perspective on life. This denizen will therefore be vainly arrogant and weakly self-indulgent, addicted to personal pleasures. All this denizen will know of Nature is the artificial, almost life-less and totally god-less "nature" encountered in "countryside parks", in the barren, chemically-polluted fields of agri-business farms, and in well-kept, well-trodden "nature trails". The waking hours of this denizen will be filled with music of one sort or another, and entertainment, and possibly some work in some enclosed building or house, and he/she will feel at home in cities, in motor vehicles, in buildings and houses, and uncomfortable in what is left of the "real world". This denizen will have plenty of "spare-time" to indulge himself in an unreal way through organized and controlled "games" and "sports" and "thrill-seeking pastimes". This denizen would not know what to do if he/she found themselves alone for any length of time, in a quiet place, with no "entertainment systems", and they would do almost anything to avoid prolonged and uncomfortable exposure to the "natural elements". They would exercise and exert themselves — but just a little, and probably in some indoor "gym" or "sports club".

The concerns of this urbanized denizen would be either personal ones, or abstract ones manufactured for such denizens by the international commercial and political concerns which would control, in an almost tyrannical way, all if not most of the nations of the world. Without knowing it, this denizen would be controlled — and looked after — by such concerns from

the cradle to the grave. Gradually, the world itself would become a gigantic multi-national "theme park" for the enjoyment of such denizens, whom the international commercial and political concerns would want to keep well-entertained, well-fed and reasonably docile, since such denizens would be the workers who would keep the whole unnatural System going.

Nature, The Environmental Movement and Race

Many people understand such things as these, as many have some awareness of the problems and the nightmares which await in the future if nothing is done. Indeed, a whole new "environmental" movement has arisen, rooted in such concerns. Many of what has come to be called "ecological" solutions to be such environmental problems have been proposed over the past few decades, most of them well-meaning.

This environmental movement, however, has failed for the most part to really understand Nature because it has ignored one of the most important aspects of Nature. Accordingly, lacking an understanding and appreciation of this aspect, the solutions proposed will not fundamentally work: they will be "against Nature" itself, and will create more problems than they will ultimately solve. The first problem we must understand, and solve, is our own — the nature of our own species, of our own relation to Nature. Having understood this, and solved it, we can seek to work in harmony, in balance, with Nature, and hopefully create a balanced, natural world where Nature is restored to her rightful place, with other species respected and protected and allowed to evolve in their own way.

What has been ignored hitherto is the human racial perspective: the fact that we, as a species, have evolved because of Nature, can evolve still further because of Nature, and must depend upon Nature — must act in accord with the processes or laws of Nature — if we are to survive and evolve further. The concern of most environmentalists and conservationists has been and is, to preserve or conserve as many of the varieties of living things as possible, but they have neglected to consider that we, as a species, are of many varieties, of many races, and that these many races, and their many cultures, deserve to be preserved and allowed to continue to evolve in their own unique way.

Nature — and thus evolution — works to bring about diversity and difference. Our own distinct and unique races, and the diverse cultures and societies such races have produced, are the product of evolution. These things have evolved over long periods of time, and they are what make us, as individuals, unique and special. We are part of our own race, and the culture our race has produced. If we act to preserve and extend our own unique race, and culture, then we are acting in accord with Nature — we are respecting Nature. If, however, we act to undermine or destroy our own unique race and culture, we are acting against Nature — we are being disrespectful to Nature. When we seek to undermine or destroy racial difference and diversity — when we seek to mix-up races and racial cultures — we are ignoring Nature and being arrogant, vainly believing that we know

better than Nature. When we do such unnatural things, we are being just as bad, just as thoughtless, as someone who out of ignorance, greed or selfishness, seeks to, or does, destroy some species which Nature has laboured to create. When we do such unnatural things as undermining racial difference — through, for example, condoning race-mixing or accepting such an unnatural creation as the "multi-racial society" — we are no better than some ignorant, greedy developer who destroys some natural habitat, and wipes out a species or two, in order to build some unnecessary road.

The mistake made by the environmental movement has been to assume or believe that we, as a species, are somehow not subject to the laws of Nature — that what applies for all other species does not, or should not, apply to us. This is just sheer willful ignorance, and is inexcusable. Rather than accepting the destruction of our own unique diversity and difference, we should celebrate this diversity and difference of culture and race. We should nurture it, and hope to advance it further. To do this we should seek to create the right social, political and environmental conditions to preserve and extend each unique race and each unique culture. Our own unique races, and our own unique cultures, are under threat and need saving just as much as those animals, those plants and those other species which are threatened by global change, global greed and global ignorance.

We must come to a complete and rational understanding of our own place in the natural "scheme of things", and seek to create a balanced, harmonious way of life where all the many creations of Nature are respected, and where they can continue to evolve. Our planet — so far as we know — is special because it contains life, and this life is special, and should be valued, because of its great diversity, abundance and difference.

The complete and rational understanding we need is contained in the natural philosophy of National-Socialism. National-Socialism explains the importance of the wonderful natural creations — race and individual character — as it explains how a balanced, or harmonious, society can be built to preserve and extend still further these natural creations. National-Socialism further explains how this new type of society can lead individuals to an understanding of Nature herself.

National-Socialism, simply explained, is an example of the laws of Nature in action, and a National-Socialist society is simply an organic society where Nature is respected and revered, and where the natural balance, the natural harmony and beauty of Nature, is displayed in a human and social way. In contrast to the organic, Nature-revering, society or Reich of National-Socialism, all other types of society, presently existing, or existing as a political idea, are lifeless, abstract, and disrespectful of Nature.

II

The Organic Society of National-Socialism

The fundamental difference between the folk-society created by National-Socialist ideals and all other modern societies — be such societies the

product of Marxism, capitalism, multi-racial socialism, liberalism or parliamentary "democracy" — is that a National-Socialist society, or Reich, is an organic society, and as such reflects, or represents, the laws of Nature. Such an organic society is natural, healthy and evolutionary. All other modern societies are either: (1) based upon, or derive from artificial abstractions, or ideas, and as such they are all non-organic societies, or (2) the abstract ideas created to create such an unnatural society have infected a healthy organic society, and have reduced that healthy organic society to sickness as they will ultimately cause its death. That is, all other modern societies either are, or will inevitably produce, what is lifeless, soul-less and de-evolutionary.

One of the two fundamental aims of National-Socialism is to create an entirely new type of modern society through a National-Socialist revolution — that is, by implementing the ideals of National-Socialism in a practical way. This new type of society — this Reich — is a society which makes possible and which aids the development of the individuals within it. It is a means to further the evolution of those individuals and their communities. Indeed, the very reason for the existence of such a society is to do this — to continue our upward development as individuals and so create a new, higher, type of human being. To create this new type is the second fundamental aim of National-Socialism.

The Folk Organism

To be living, or organic, a society has to reflect, to represent the natural living organism which is a folk-community bound by ties of blood and a common culture or heritage. This is so because only such a racial, or ethnic, community is living as a natural healthy organism. Only such a unique racial organism is distinct, and the product of evolution. All other types of "community" — such as the multi-racial ones of modern States — are unnatural, artificial constructions which are or which become non-organic. Furthermore, the abstract ideas underlying such societies can infect a healthy organic society and destroy it. Such unnatural societies — or an infected, diseased, once healthy society — do not reflect the natural biological, organic imperatives found in Nature, as they are not distinct in the racial sense.

A living society has a biological imperative — that is, it has a Destiny and an ethos. It is subject to the laws of Nature — to the pattern of birth-life-death-renewal which is found in Nature. Because it is living it seeks to grow, to prosper, to live-on by re-producing itself. Because it is living, and has evolved, it is distinct; it has its own nature, character, or ethos. The truth is that race and folk are Nature made manifest. Race is Nature working to produce diversity and difference — it is evolution in action.

The fundamental truth of our own nature, as human beings, is that we are not isolated beings. We are part of our own unique race just as we possess within ourselves the organic ethos and the organic Destiny of our race — of our folk-organism. We are part of a supra-personal organism which

has lived for thousands of years before us and which can live for thousands of years after us — provided we aid its unique organic Destiny. This Destiny is to prosper, to grow, evolve, to develop.

We undermine this organic Destiny — and contribute to the death of this supra-personal organism — when we do not mate among our own kind, our own folk, and when we do not aid the development, or contribute to the prosperity, of this supra-personal organism.

This supra-personal organism which is our folk, and thus our race, is the meaning of our lives. Our purpose is to aid and assist its growth, its evolutionary change, its prosperity. We live-on after death in this organism — in our descendants, in our deeds, in the soil, in the Nature and in the "fatherland" where this organism dwells. There is no meaning to "life-after-death" other than this. There is no meaning to life other than this — everything else is, in reality, either an illusion or a waste of the opportunities that human life offers. Someone who understands these things, and acts upon this understanding, is someone who is enlightened.

The reality of our nature is that our awareness of ourselves, as separate individuals, is both good and bad. It is bad because it can lead us into selfishness — into the pursuit of selfish goals, pleasures and happiness to the detriment of the larger family which is our natural clan, tribe or folk. It is good because it means that we possess the ability to consciously change ourselves by an act of will. This means we can actively aid evolution.

Fundamentally our evolution toward consciousness has presented us with a choice. We can either choose to remain ignorant, unenlightened and selfish, and so ignore our own folk and its future; or we can choose to aid our folk, and thus aid our own individual development. We can either choose to live selfishly, and squander our chance to live on after death; or we can choose to be idealistic and enlightened, and live on after death in our folk. We either accept our organic Destiny, or we have no Destiny. We either accept our responsibilities, our duties, as evolving human beings, or we do not.

Civilization

A higher type of living results when individuals of the same folk or tribe cooperate together for their own benefit. That is, when they place the welfare of their folk before their own self-interest. All that is good and noble about human life derives from such idealism.

In the past, Aryan individuals who have chosen to cooperate together, for the good of their tribe or folk, have sometimes produced civilizations — that is, they have created an even higher way of living than that produced by a tribal society. Such civilizations have resulted when noble and creative individuals have cooperated together for the benefit of their folk and when they have displayed a collective, or organized, will — when they have, as a community, been ordered and disciplined. This collective will is basically Destiny. The natural organic imperative of their folk developed, through order, to become the Destiny of their civilization, just as the ethos of their folk

became the ethos of their civilization. In an important sense, civilization is the highest type of society so far created on this planet of ours. It was, and is, an evolutionary leap — Nature changing and evolving and aiding the creation of higher forms. But hitherto, the creation and the maintenance of civilization has been instinctive. And hitherto, civilizations have been solely created by Aryans, since only Aryans have been endowed, by Nature, with the gifts of abundant nobility, creativity and collective, or organized, self-discipline or will.

What National-Socialism does is to make the imperative of civilization conscious. That is, National-Socialism gives us the means to understand civilization, and the higher living which results, as well as gives us the ability to continue with and expand — to evolve further — this higher living, and so produce a new race of higher beings. In the simple sense, National-Socialism is the organized, the living will of the race or folk, consciously understood and willingly accepted.

The new even higher form of living, the higher civilization, which it is now possible to produce by using our collective will is the healthy, expanding and organic society of National-Socialism — with its own consciously understood imperative, or Destiny. Since an organic society, or Reich, can only be created by the practical implementation of National-Socialist principles and ideals, it is necessary to consider what these principles and ideals are.

The Principles and Ideals of National-Socialism

The fundamental ideals of National-Socialism are honour, loyalty and duty. An individual striving to live by these ideals is a better person than someone who does not strive to live by them. That is, these ideals produce, or can produce, personal excellence. They represent what is human and civilized, and they produce individuals of real character, or personality. Fundamentally, these ideals enshrine the noble idealism of National-Socialism itself — the pursuit of supra-personal goals and the setting of high and noble standards for individuals.

The most fundamental principle of National-Socialism is that individuals can change themselves, and the world, for the better through an act of will. That is, individuals possess the ability to change themselves, and others — all it requires is an act, or acts, of will, and idealism, the pursuit of a noble goal. This is being idealistic and self-disciplined, and it is the way for individuals, their communities, and their civilization, to be healthy, and to prosper and evolve. In practical terms, this principle means individuals placing the interests of their folk before their own self-interest and before their own pleasure and happiness. If a person does not strive to act and change himself by using his will, then he/she is being weak and decadent. According to this principle, there can be no excuses for bad conduct, for decadence, for weak character — the individual can, and should, change, once they are aware of such things as the noble ideals of National-Socialism, for such change is what it means to be human.

Thus, a National-Socialist revolution fundamentally means a change in people's outlook and behaviour — it means individuals striving to change themselves through an act of will by them applying the ideals of honour, loyalty and duty in their own personal lives. From this personal, inner change, a new society can be built — with the structures and institutions of such a society reflecting or representing these noble ideals and the principles of National-Socialism. Without this personal change, there can be no National-Socialist revolution and thus no National-Socialist society.

The second principle of National-Socialism is that of respecting and revering Nature herself. Race — and thus folk-communities united by ties of blood — reflect the reality of Nature, and accordingly an ethnic, or organic, society is the best, most natural and most healthy type of society for individuals to live in. Such a society represents the organized will of a particular folk — it expresses the unique biological imperative, the unique Destiny, of that folk. Such a society strives for a harmonious balance with Nature, balancing Blood and Soil — Folk and Fatherland — with Conquest and Exploration.

The third principle of National-Socialism is that such an organic society should be the beginning of a quest to continue the work of Nature by striving to advance, to continue, our own evolution, thus creating a new race of higher human beings and a new Golden Age.

The fourth principle of National-Socialism is that this quest to continue our own evolution depends on us understanding, expressing and representing in our own lives and in our society, what is supremely idealistic or numinous — that is, what is beautiful, excellent, inspiring and divine. For only by understanding, expressing and representing or trying to represent what is supremely idealistic or numinous can we as individuals and a folk be inspired to change, to explore, to conquer, to fulfill the purpose of our lives.

Destiny

We Aryans need to re-discover our unique biological imperative — our unique ethos and Destiny. It is this which should inspire us and guide our lives, not the quest for an unnatural and decadent "personal happiness" and certainly not the striving for material comfort and personal wealth. To survive and prosper, a folk or race must possess a Destiny — it must value itself, and be proud of itself. It must be united and strong. If a race or folk does not value itself, is not proud of its achievements and has no sense of or feeling for its racial identity and its Destiny, then that race is ill, and dying.

It is one of the principle aims of National-Socialism to provide us with a sense of racial identity — and to re-unite us with our unique civilizing Destiny — thus enabling us as a race to survive, prosper and create the organic society which is necessary if our evolution is to continue.

The enemy of the noble, evolutionary, idealism of National-Socialism is the selfishness inherent in weak individual character. The enemy of the evolutionary, organic and numinous society which it is the aim of National-

Socialism to create is the diseased society of the present with its lack of personal honour, its abandonment of excellence and its unnatural, diseased and abstract ideas such as racial equality, pacifism, decadent self-indulgence, personal happiness, and disdain for self-discipline.

Part Two

Folk and Fatherland

III

Our Relation to Nature

In our modern world, with its technology, materialism and its consumer-society, the individual has for the most part lost or forgotten the link, bond or nexus, which exists between them, Nature and the cosmos beyond.

This bond exists because the individual is a living organism, with an organic past, and because this organism for its health and its very life, depends on Nature. It is a modern fallacy that we, as individuals, as human beings, are somehow different from or superior to Nature. We belong to, are part of Nature — to the creative, vital and biological processes of Nature — just as much as trees or a wild animal belong to Nature. Our very life is an expression of this bond between us and Nature herself.

There have, however, been several recent attempts to try and understand, and to re-establish, this living nexus between us, as living human beings, and between Nature. These recent “environmental” and “ecological” attempts mostly focus on the individual, in isolation, and on the “life-style” of the individual, aiming to show that there is or could be a personal “life-style” for the individual which is more “in harmony with Nature” and thus which aids Nature, or helps to protect Nature from exploitation by human beings. Some of these recent attempts go further, and suggest various types of human society which could be constructed to do these and similar things.

However, all these recent attempts are based upon a fundamental misunderstanding of the bond between ourselves and Nature. These recent attempts all ignore how we came to be as we are — how and why we have evolved. What has not been understood is the fact that we ourselves are still subject to the law or processes of Nature — we have arisen because we have evolved from Nature, and because of the biological imperative, the organic Destiny, of our ancestors.

To understand the bond which exists between us and Nature we must understand our own biological imperative — our Destiny as living organisms. This Destiny not only explains the bond between us and Nature, it also enables us to understand what the meaning of our life is — what is the purpose of our existence, here on this planet we call Earth. All living things on this planet, all organisms, are subject to the laws of Nature, to the biological imperative implicit in life itself. Thus, all organisms are born; they

all have the potential to grow; they all, if healthy, seek to reproduce themselves, or have descendants; and they all, as individual organisms, must die. All organisms also have the potential to change — to adapt to the conditions they encounter or find themselves in, although for most organisms this adaptation, this evolution, to be noticeable or significant, occurs over many generations.

The biological Destiny which a living organism has depends on its type — on its species, and is thus determined by evolution. A particular biological species is different from other species because of evolution — it has adapted itself over a period of time to do certain things, and has acquired certain characteristics, a certain nature. This nature is inherent in a particular organism because that organism is what it is — a distinct biological type — and because of the ancestors of that organism.

Thus, a bee has evolved to have wings and fly, while a spider is confined to where it can go on its legs — both belong to the type we call “insects”, but they are separate species, distinguished by what they can do or cannot do. A spider has the “nature”, the character, of a spider, while a bee has the “nature” of a bee. Spiders have evolved to build webs of various kinds in order to catch their food, while bees have evolved to fly in search of their food.

In the same way, we as individuals are who we are — we have the nature we have — because of our ancestors, because of our folk or race. Our own human species has evolved, over vast periods of time, into separate races or folk, each of which has their own unique nature, and each of which because of that nature has its own unique organic Destiny — its own biological imperative.

Contrary to what most people have been led to believe, these different races of ours are of fundamental importance because they express how Nature is manifest to us — they express how we are connected to Nature. What is of vital importance about folk, or race, is this bond — this expression of our own nature, as individuals, this expression of our identity and this expression of our organic Destiny. Race is an expression of the organic Destiny of our own human species. Race expresses, or represents, how we came to be who we are. In the simple sense, race or folk is an expression of the law or processes of Nature — of how Nature works, and is made manifest to us. Race is evolution in action — Nature labouring to produce more diversity and more difference. What is only of secondary importance about race is the actual physical or mental differences between races.

What must be understood is that our folk is our connection to Nature and thus to the cosmos itself. Just as we are Nature made manifest in an individual organism, so our folk is an organism which manifests Nature. In the simple sense, our folk is a living thing, a supra-personal organism which we are part of. The organism of our folk has lived for thousands of years before us, and it can live for thousands of years after us if those who are part of it aid it by seeking to preserve and extend it and keep it vital and healthy. The biological imperative — the organic Destiny — of a folk is

to live, to extend itself, and to evolve further.

What we have lost in modern times is an appreciation, an understanding, of the supra-personal organism which is our folk. The folk gives the individual their organic Destiny, just as the folk itself is the meaning of the life of the individual. What most people today assume is "the meaning of life" — personal happiness, pleasure, material comfort and so on — is an illusion; such artificial things are barren, devoid of organic Destiny. Destiny, for an individual, is the organic Destiny inherent in them because of their folk.

The real purpose and meaning of life is to strive to aid or advance or to keep healthy one's living folk — that is, to aid the organic Destiny of one's folk. An individual has been born to do this, and if this is not done, then that individual life has no ultimate meaning or purpose. Their life has been a waste, and the Destiny which is inherent in them by virtue of being alive and born into their folk, is unfulfilled. In the past, most individuals fulfilled some of this Destiny by marrying among their own folk and producing children — descendants to carry on the folk itself. These descendants contained the potential of the folk — a means to aid or to fulfill the Destiny of the folk. Destiny, for the individual, is vital; it is numinous; it is inspiring and life-giving. Destiny produces health. In contrast, the material and selfish illusions which today pass for "meaning" and for "living" are lifeless and devoid of substance. In the same way, modern societies which are based upon these material and selfish illusions are lifeless and devoid of substance.

It is a sad fact that an individual who is a racial mixture, a cross-breed, has lost their Destiny because they have lost that which connects them to Nature — their unique identity, and their unique purpose. They have no soul, no special identity — or at best, they have a confusion of identity, and a confusion of purpose. Those responsible for creating such a mixture have acted against Nature herself — against the racial diversity and racial difference which Nature seeks to produce through evolution and her laws. Such race-mixers, instead of breeding among their own kind, and so seeking to aid their own Destiny and thus the Destiny of Nature, have undermined the Destiny of their own folk. Like those who arrogantly exploit and despoil Nature for commercial profit, those who encourage race-mixing and thus who produce racially-mixed offspring have damaged Nature.

Racially-mixed offspring are for the most part "rootless", and all they can do to try and repair some of the damage their parents have done to Nature, is to strive to aid in a practical way the Destiny of one of the races from which they are descended. That is, they can strive to encourage the racial identity, the racial survival and expansion — and thus the Destiny — of one of the races from which they are descended. If they do anything than this, then their lives are a waste, as they themselves cannot live on in any meaningful way after their own individual death.

IV

Life After Death and The Illusion of Self

Our belief in our own self-contained uniqueness is an illusion. The belief that we have a wide-ranging "freedom" to choose or determine our own destiny is also an illusion. The reality is that we are part of, and dependent upon our folk, and Nature, and the only freedom we have, as part of this larger organism which is our folk, is a freedom to evolve or not to evolve — that is, to aid or not to aid the Destiny of our folk. If we aid this Destiny, we ourselves fulfill the purpose of our lives and so can evolve to what is beyond.

Our individuality, our consciousness, is an evolutionary adaptation. This adaptation has enabled us to evolve further by cooperating together in pursuit of noble aims. It has enabled the creation of a higher, more evolved way of living — the communal living of societies, and later on, of civilization. That is, our individuality, our personality, was and is fundamentally a means to aid our folk — this was, and can be, done through a triumph of individual will, through individuals consciously placing the welfare of their folk, their community, before their own self-interest and their own individual survival. Societies and civilization are created, and flourish, only so long as this is done. That is, only so long as idealism, as nobility, flourishes. In the past, a society or civilization was a society or civilization of a particular folk — an expression of a particular folk in a particular time and place cooperating together and so producing a higher, more evolved, way of living for themselves. As such, such societies and civilizations reflected the Destiny, or part of the Destiny, of a particular folk.

The truth of our individual lives is that we possess a folk-awareness: an awareness beyond the short span of our own individual lives. The reality of the present is that this folk-awareness, this wider perspective, is increasingly being lost in the artificial, lifeless societies of our times. In the past, this awareness was mostly instinctive — a product of our heritage, of our awareness of our communal, or folk identity. It is this awareness which gives meaning to our lives, and it is this awareness which shatters, or which can shatter, the illusion of our independent self.

This folk-awareness is an awareness of how we are connected to Nature through our folk. It is an understanding, instinctive or conscious, of our folk heritage and Destiny — it is an awareness that our folk has existed for thousands of years before us, and can exist for thousands of years after us. It is an awareness that we are our folk made manifest in a particular time and place.

Yet this folk-awareness is only part of what exists — it only expresses part of what we, as human beings are. There is an awareness beyond this — the awareness of Nature herself, and of the cosmos beyond Nature. Each folk is Nature herself made manifest — Nature incarnated in human form, in the individuals of a particular folk. Similarly, Nature is the cosmos made

manifest — an incarnation, on this planet we call Earth, of the biological, or organic, imperative of the cosmos. Life itself is the cosmos striving to evolve — the manifestation, in a particular time and space, of the cosmic order which is life. When there is a conscious awareness of this relationship between the cosmos, Nature, folk and individuals, then there is an understanding of life itself.

This supra-personal understanding, this perspective which takes us beyond the individual, not only gives meaning and significance to our own lives, it expresses what the meaning of our lives actually is, and what is beyond our own individual lives when we as individuals die.

What is beyond us, is a whole cosmos of connections and Destinies — a living, or organic, matrix full of living organisms, ranging from the cosmos itself down to planetary-sized organisms such as Nature here on Earth, with its own intricate matrix of living, evolving individual races composed of living, changing individual members.

In a sense, our aim as conscious beings is to discover, to come to know, to understand this cosmic organic matrix, and to aid its living, its organic manifestations and its evolution as best we can. This knowing and this aiding of the organic Destinies of the various organisms, and particularly of our own folk, is for us, as individuals, a further evolution — it is we ourselves contributing to evolution. It is us as individuals going beyond what we are, in a particular time and space, and so fulfilling the purpose of our existence, as living beings possessed of will and possessed of consciousness. Because of this, it is us becoming or seeking to become divine — seeking to participate in the great drama of cosmic evolution. It is us aiding Nature and the cosmos itself.

If we so aid these organic Destinies, we ourselves become these Destinies, and become incarnate in the future, in a developed form. That is, if we aid the Destiny of our folk, we become our folk, its very future and its possible future manifestations. We also become Nature, in evolution, and thus the cosmos itself — the very life of the cosmos. That is, we live-on after our own individual death in these things. This living-on, however, is not given, not certain, not fated — it has to be achieved, by the individual in this life, through a triumph of individual will and through an aiding of Destiny. If it is not achieved, then the promise of life in the individuals not achieving it has remained unfulfilled.

Beyond our individual death, there is no "heaven", no "hell", no "nirvana", no "paradise", no "Valhalla" where we live-on as individuals with the feelings, the awareness of ourselves as individual beings. There is also no "re-birth" as another individual. These are all illusions built upon the illusion of an independent self. All there is or can be is a supra-personal awareness — a transcending, or development, to become a new type of being. This new type of being is part of or lives in the supra-personal organism which is our folk, which is Nature and which is the cosmos itself — all manifestations or incarnations of the very essence of life itself, and all parts of the same thing, the same type of living being. There is no division of this

essence, as there is no space dividing world from world, and no slow passing of causal time. In the simple sense, if we transcend, through our achievements and our aiding of Destiny, to what is beyond our individual existence, we become like immortal gods. The cosmos itself, and all life within it, is our home, and we can travel the cosmos and dwell anywhere within it. This is so because we become the very essence of these things, which exists beyond our normal time and beyond our normal causal space.

There is an understanding and insight here which is profound, awesome and important for our future. Unfortunately, it is an understanding which many people in these times will not or cannot understand or appreciate, since it is contrary to the illusive beliefs, the illusive dogmas, and the materialism, which dominate and determine the societies of our time. As such, it is the insight, the understanding of the next thousand years, and one which will aid, or create, a more highly evolved human being.

V

Folk and Fatherland:

Creating an Organic Folk-Society

The Destiny of a particular folk can be made manifest in a fatherland. A fatherland is an ethnic or folk society which dwells in a particular place or homeland. To aid Nature, and to further evolution, folk societies must be created on a world-wide basis to preserve and aid each unique folk or race which Nature has evolved. To do otherwise is to undermine and destroy what Nature has striven to create — it is to arrogantly damage Nature herself. Only a folk society — an ethnic society, state or nation — is a living, or organic society, and only such a healthy living society can aid Nature and further the evolution of our own species. All other types of society, however well-meaning, are contrary to Nature and anti-evolutionary as they all will damage Nature, probably irretrievably so.

For a particular folk to survive, prosper and evolve — and thus for Nature herself to be aided — it must have a home, a place to dwell, as it must establish a harmonious balance with Nature. Most importantly of all, it must have or establish its own identity — and possess a sense or an understanding of its unique Destiny, a sense of perspective and a sense of pride. The folk must value its own traditions, heritage and culture, as they must seek to keep their folk itself alive. This means them keeping blood pure by marrying among their own racial kind. The individuals of that folk must be nourished by good food, as they must be or become physically healthy. The land itself must be cared for, for the folk depend on its well-being. Thus there is, or there must be developed, an awareness of Blood and Soil, of Folk and Fatherland.

There is also, or there must be developed, an awareness of the Destiny of that unique folk. In the past, the Destiny of a particular folk has been expressed by means of a myth or legend, mostly involving gods or deities.

Such myths and legends are no longer necessary, since we now possess the ability to consciously know and understand the Destiny of our folk, based as this unique Destiny is on the unique ethos, the unique character, of a particular folk.

A living society has a supra-personal purpose — a striving to make its Destiny real. The individuals of such a society thus possess a supra-personal purpose. Basically, a folk society is the organized will of the folk. It is an ordered society full of self-disciplined individuals who willingly cooperate together for their own greater good because they know or feel that such an ordered, self-disciplined society makes them better more healthy individuals, and gives them an opportunity to fulfill the real purpose of their lives. Thus can they, and their folk, evolve, and a new higher race of human beings comes into existence. The values of an organic society are the values of idealism and nobility — the quest or striving for personal and supra-personal excellence by the setting of high personal standards.

In contrast, modern non-organic societies aim to satisfy the selfish material desires of the individuals within that society. There is no supra-personal purpose which individuals can aspire to and which inspires them, and indeed no united purpose which such societies strive for — except for vague and illusive and abstract ideas like “happiness” and “security”. Thus, such societies are dis-organized, de-evolutionary and do not work particularly well.

We have now reached the stage of our evolution when we possess the understanding — and have developed the self-centred arrogance, the illusion of self — to either aid Nature, or to severely damage Nature. An ethnic, organic or folk society — based upon Folk and Fatherland — is a step toward aiding Nature and our own evolution, both as a species and as individuals. Any and every type of multi-racial society is a ruthless destruction of Nature.

To create an organic society requires us to act with understanding, to be self-disciplined, to achieve our own unique triumph of the will. We either recognize, and strive to restore, our connection with Nature evident in race, or we selfishly and arrogantly ignore this connection, and damage Nature, and the future of our own species, here on this planet we call Earth.

The suppressed and feared truth of our times is that the National-Socialism of Adolf Hitler was a modern and conscious expression of the wisdom of Folk and Fatherland. He himself was an incarnation of the Destiny of the Aryan folk and his mission was to reveal this wisdom and restore the connection between our species and Nature, thus enabling us to aid Nature and continue with our evolution. The noble folk society he started to create in Germany was to be a practical means to achieve a new Golden Age, here on this planet of ours.

That his work was unfinished, and ruthlessly destroyed by his enemies, and that National-Socialism and Adolf Hitler have been the subject of the most hateful, the most intense lying and dishonourable propaganda campaign the world has ever seen, expresses an awful lot about the forces

and influences which now hold sway over this planet which is our home.

Part Three

Beyond The Egotism Of The Past: A Revolutionary National-Socialist Manifesto

VI

A Revolutionary Manifesto

This is a revolutionary manifesto because it clearly outlines what individuals must accept if a truly noble and evolutionary society is to be created. This evolutionary society is basically a noble society where the fundamental ideals of National-Socialism — honour, loyalty, duty — are accepted by individuals, accepted as the guiding principles of public life and are the foundations of all public institutions and government itself.

What must be accepted is that certain things are detrimental to, or hinder, our own evolution and thus the creation of a higher, more noble way of life. The majority of these detrimental things arise from our own egotism and our own desire for material possessions, material comfort and wealth. If we are to evolve and become higher, more cultured, more civilized beings — and if we are to create a more advanced way of life, a more advanced society and a more advanced civilization — we must reject and go beyond such things, however difficult it is and however radical and revolutionary. What is important is to accept what is necessary, change our own lives through a personal triumph of the will, and strive to create a better, more noble society for our people.

To create such a society all that is necessary is idealism and a triumph of will. This is revolutionary, and will require a practical revolution, in people's attitudes, and in society. Such a society can never be created by compromise: by pandering to what is egotistical, material, “respectable” and bourgeois. For National-Socialism, the State, the economy, and society itself, are only a means — a means to create a more advanced, more highly evolved individual, and a more advanced, more highly evolved folk or race. What practical and immediate difficulties exist, are only there to be overcome through a practical, human and revolutionary implementation of idealism.

This Manifesto outlines only the bare essentials — the essence — of what is necessary. It is intended as a guide to revolutionary action, and a stimulus to the development of National-Socialist philosophy.

As Adolf Hitler wrote in *Mein Kampf*:

“The State is only the vessel and the race is what it contains. The vessel can have a meaning only if it preserves and safeguards the contents. Otherwise it is worthless.

Hence the supreme purpose of the ethnic State is to guard and pre-

serve those racial elements which, through their work in the cultural field, create the beauty and the dignity which are characteristic of a higher mankind. As Aryans, we can consider the State only as the living organism of a people, an organism which does not merely maintain the existence of a people, but functions in such a way so as to lead its people to a position of supreme liberty by the progressive development of the intellectual and cultural faculties ...

Out of a dead mechanism which claims to be an end in itself [our present State] a living organism shall arise which has to serve one purpose exclusively: and that purpose is one which belongs to a higher order of existence...

The racial Weltanschauung is in profound accord with Nature's will — because it restores the free play of those forces which will lead the race through stages of sustained reciprocal development towards a higher type, until finally the best portion of mankind will possess the Earth and will be free to work in every domain all over the world, and even reach places that lie far beyond this Earth."

"The instinct for the preservation of one's own folk is the primary cause that leads to the formation of human communities. Hence the State is a racial organism, and not an economic organization. The difference between the two is so great as to be incomprehensible to our contemporary politicians. That is why they like to believe that the State may be constituted as an economic structure, whereas the truth is that it has always resulted from the exercise of those qualities which are part of the will to preserve the folk and the race. Furthermore, these qualities always exist and operate through the heroic virtues and have nothing to do with commercial egoism; for the conservation of the folk always presupposes that the individual is ready to sacrifice himself. Such is the meaning of the poet's lines:

Und setzet ihr nicht das Leben ein,
Nie wird euch das Leben gewonnen sein.
[And if you do not risk your life,
You will never win life for yourself.]

The sacrifice of the individual existence is necessary in order to ensure the conservation of the race. Hence it is that the most essential condition for the establishment and maintenance of a State is a certain feeling of solidarity, grounded in an identity of character and race, and in a resolute readiness to defend these at all costs."

VII

The Future Evolutionary Society

National-Socialism belongs to the future because National-Socialism represents our noble desire to continue our evolution, as individuals and as a species, and because it is a practical means to create a truly advanced and evolutionary society. National-Socialism is fundamentally idealistic

and indeed spiritual — a manifestation of what lies beyond egotism and materialism. As such, National-Socialism can create a new world, a new Golden Age, where the noble idealism and the spirituality it represents is made real, thus enabling us as human beings to fulfill our divine, or evolutionary, potential.

Beyond Private Property

In contrast to the noble and practical idealism of National-Socialism, modern life and modern societies waste our human potential. Such societies mostly manifest or encourage what is essentially a sub-human and primitive way of living — the pursuit of materialism and the triumph of the selfish, egotistical individual. Nowhere is this modern selfishness, this triumph of destructive egotism, more evident than in private property and in the desire to obtain and keep private property and private wealth. An advanced, evolutionary society is one where selfish greed, destructive egotism and the sub-human materialism of the present and the past have all been banished and abolished because left behind. To leave such things behind requires the willing abolition of private property, and this itself requires individuals to achieve their own triumph of the will by accepting and upholding what is noble and idealistic rather than what is egotistical or of benefit to them, as individuals in isolation. In brief, it means individuals nobly striving to place the welfare, and the future, of their folk or society before their own self-interest. Furthermore, it means that new society itself striving for supra-personal and inspiring, or numinous, goals.

We have to, and must, go beyond — we must abolish — the petty and destructive materialism of the past, the capitalism of the past, and the petty and destructive egotistical desires we ourselves feel. We must free ourselves from what is primitive and what is mundane. We must concentrate on and develop our higher, our civilized nature, and reject — through a triumph of will — our primitive egotistical nature. If we do these things, we are being human; if we do not do these things — if we scorn self-discipline and idealism — then we are being sub-human and living in a sub-human way.

We must create a government, a State, an economy, and a society which can and which does provide us with the basic essentials we need to live and be healthy — good housing, good health care, a good environment and good food. This can and will free us from the basic mundane tasks of living thus enabling us to pursue supra-personal, higher, more worthwhile and numinous goals which can and which will create a higher type of individual, a higher way of living and a higher civilization. Such things should be provided because that is the sole, the genuine purpose of a State, its government and its economy: to care for its folk, and to create conditions which enable the evolution of that folk.

National-Socialism: Not Communism

It must be further understood that the revolutionary ideals of Na-

tional-Socialism represent what is necessary to create an evolutionary society. They are National-Socialist, not Communist; that is, such ideals reflect the nature of racial socialism and not the nature of the egalitarian socialism of Communism. Fundamentally, National-Socialism accepts the reality of Nature, and our own human existence, manifest in race and in excellence of individual character, whereas Communism seeks to undermine and destroy both racial diversity and difference, and excellence of individual character.

Communism means coercion of the people — a dictatorship. National-Socialism means the freedom of a folk-democracy — the freedom of an organic society. Communism means the pursuit of an anti-evolutionary and materialistic utopian society; National-Socialism means the pursuit of non-materialistic and numinous goals. Communism means an end to individual excellence, and the desire to destroy individual personality and individual responsibility; National-Socialism means the pursuit of personal excellence through a striving for honour and idealism, and the acceptance of individual responsibility.

Further Reading

1) The importance of idealism in creating noble societies, and civilization itself, is outlined in chapter 11 of volume I of *Mein Kampf*. See also "The Nobility of National-Socialism" and "National-Socialism: Principles and Ideals."

2) The National-Socialist ideals of honour, loyalty, duty are outlined in "Honour, Loyalty and Duty: An Introduction to National-Socialism." See also, "Vision of a Future Age — National-Socialism and the Importance of Honour."

3) The numinosity of National-Socialism — and the pursuit of numinous goals such as the creation of a Galactic Empire — are outlined in "The Numinosity of National-Socialism."

4) The organic, folk nature of a National-Socialist society is outlined in "The Organic Nature of National-Socialism." See also 'The Thousand Year Reich' in "The Enlightenment of National-Socialism," and "Folk and Fatherland: The Meaning of Life."

5) The importance of race as representing the evolution of Nature is outlined in 'The Philosophical Foundations of National-Socialism' in "The Numinosity of National-Socialism."

6) The importance of personality in National-Socialism is outlined in chapter 4 of volume II of *Mein Kampf*.

7) The importance of individual will is outlined in 'Morality, National-Socialism and the Triumph of Individual Will' in "Future Reich."

Copyright 1996 by D. Myatt.

LIBERTY BELL INDEX 1997

JANUARY — Vol. 24 — No. 5

Josef Sobran: The Jewish Angle, page 1. — Allan Callahan: What Happened to Hitler's Body? page 24. — Dr. Charles E. Weber: The Reelection of Bill Clinton, page 26. — Guillermo Coletti: Alfred Rosenberg and Paganism, page 27. — Clark M. Cornell: Something Is Funny, page 35. — Guillermo Coletti: Wagner on Wagner: An Exercise in Germanic Self-Hatred, page 37. — Kevin Alfred Strom: America Awake, Eternal Vigilance is the Price of Freedom, page 43. — Letters to the Editor, page 50.

FEBRUARY — Vol. 24 — No. 6

J.B. Campbell: Our People, the Aryans, page 1. — Hans Schmidt: An Open Letter to the Smithsonian Institute, page 28. — Dr. Charles E. Weber: A Courageous Shout, page 43. — Letters to the Editor, page 45.

MARCH — Vol. 24 — No. 7

Colin Jordan: The Way Ahead: A Primer for the N.S.-Vanguard, Part V, page 1. — Richard C. Bentinck, M.D.: The Descension of Man, page 21. — Maj. D.V. Clerkin: Afrocentric "Education," page 54.

APRIL — Vol. 24 — No. 8

Scott Spencer: The History and Significance of the New World Order, page 1. — J.B. Campbell: F.B.I. Contact, page 31. — Maj. D.V. Clerkin: What is Worrying You?, page 41. — Rich-

ard C. Bentinck, M.D.: Judicial Interpretation and Frog Legs for Dinner, page 46. — Letters to the Editor, page 50.

MAY — VOL. 24 — No. 9

Colin Jordan: The Way Ahead: A Primer for the N.S.-Vanguard, Part VI, page 1. — Brander C. Kitchin: Holocaustophyllia, page 26; The Tragedy of Government Schools, page 30; The Federal Toilet, page 35. — Guillermo Coletti: Rosenberg at Nuremberg, page 38. — Letters to the Editor, page 52.

JUNE — Vol. 24 — No. 10

Dr. Charles E. Weber: Danger: Extremism / The Major Vehicles and Voices on America's Far-Right Fringe, page 1. — Clinton's Kosher Krowd, page 4. — Eric Thomson: Environmentalism vs. Immigration: An Aryan Overview, page 5. — Allan Callahan: Mencken's Tub Tale and the Holocaust, page 12. — From the New Order: The Jewish War Against Germany, page 14. — Stephen Contrado: Civil Rights, page 19. — T.S. Francis: Nationalism, page 25. — Dr. William L. Pierce: The Jewish Problem, page 35. — From Instauration: Conspiracies, Then and Now, page 43. — Letters to the Editor, page 46.

JULY — Vol. 24 — No. 11

Gary North, Ph.D.: Yellow Alert, First Warning: The Alzheimer's Economy, page 1. — Dr. William Pierce: Time To Do What's Right, page 44. — Letters to the Editor, page 52.

AUGUST — Vol. 24 — No. 12

Guillermo Coletti: A Holocaust Museum in Buenos Aires, page 1; Jewish Victory Against Free Speech in Brazil, page 7; Another Extravagant Theory on Race, page 9; Life Magazine 1945: A Call to Vengeance, page 12; Germany Protects Peruvian Terrorists, page 17. — From Instauration: Honest Abe's True Colors, page 27; We Must Know Our Racial Paast, page 38; Is It Time to de-Holocaust Jewish History?, page 44; Conspiracies Then and Now, page 47. — Letters to the Editor, page 52.

SEPTEMBER — Vol. 25 — No. 1

David Myatt: The Religion of National Socialism, page 1. — Judson Hammond: Bismarck and the Jews, page 35.

OCTOBER — Vol. 25 — No. 2

Guillermo Coletti: Polygamy for Aryans, page 1; Hercules, the Disney Crowd, and the Southern Baptists, page 3; Music and the 3rd Reich, page 7; Is Timothy McVeigh a Traitor?, page 15. — Winston Smith: Feds Gave McVeigh Lawyer \$10 Million to Throw the Case, page 18; Did Tim McVeigh Hear "Miles to Go..." on the Telephone?, page 20. — The Women of Monte Cassino: Many War Atrocities Are Utterly Ignored, page 22. — Dr. Charles E. Weber: George Bush Declared Persona Non Grata in Japan, page 30. — Allan Callahan: A Choice of Plans to Save the White Race (Or Part of It), page 32. — DGR: Omnium-Gatherum: Egalitarianism and Christendom, page 37; Another Extravagant Theory on Race, page 40. — David Myatt: What is Our Life For? — A National Socialist Answer, page 44.

NOVEMBER — Vol. 25 — No. 3

Dr. Charles E. Weber: Book Review: Why Race Matters / Race Differences and What They Mean, page 1. — Dr. William Pierce: Why Our Government is Corrupt, page 10. — Theodor Fritsch: The Essence and Secrets of Freemasonry, page 18. — David Myatt: The Enlightenment of National Socialism, page 30. — From the Washington Weekly: The Crimes of the Clintons, Page 46.

DECEMBER — Vol. 25 — No. 4

Dr. Alexander Jacob: ISRAEL OR AMERICA? The ADL and the Establishment Jewry in North America, page 1. — Joseph G. Stano: House of Orwell, page 24. — David Myatt: The Meaning of Life: Race and Nature, page 34. — Liberty Bell Index 1997, page 53.

KEEP THE LIBERTY BELL RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is \$2., \$5., \$20., or \$100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of \$ for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property for general purposes.

**DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE
RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!**